

Darbhaga 1960 (Buddhist Sanskrit Texts, 10).

Input by members of the Sanskrit Buddhist Input Project.

With kind permission of the Digital Sanskrit Buddhist Canon Project

of Nagarjuna Institute, Nepal

and University of the West, Rosemead, California, USA

(www.uwest.edu/sanskritcanon)

Version: 2009-04-28 15:18:05

Proof Reader: Milan Shakya

The transliteration emulates the conventions of Nagari script.

Therefore, many word boundaries are not marked by blanks.

BOLD for pagination (added)

Revisions:

- 2020-07-31: TEI encoding by mass conversion of GRETIL's Sanskrit corpus

Text

nagarjunyam madhyamakasastram |

acaryacandrakirtiviracitaya prasannapadakhyavyakhyaya samvalitam | 1

1

pratyayapariksa nama prathamam prakaranam | aryamañjusriye

kumarabhutaya namah |

yo 'ntadvayasavidhutavasah sambuddhadhisagaralabdhanma |

saddharmatoyasya gabhirabhavam yathanubuddham krpaya jagada || 1 ||

yasya darsanatejamsi paravadimatendhanam |

dahantyadyapi lokasya manasani tamamsi ca || 2 ||

yasyasamajñānavacahsaraugha nighnanti nihsesabhavarisenam |

tridhaturajyasriyamadadhana vineyalokasya sadevakasya || 3 ||

nagarjunaya pranipatyā tasmai tatkarikanam vivrtim karisyē |

uttanasatprakriyavakyanaddham tarkanilavyakulitam prasannam || 4 ||

tatra 'na svato nāpi parato na dvabhyam'; ityadi vaksyamanam

sastram | tasya kani sambandhabhidhanaprayojanani iti prasne,

madhyamakavataravihitavidhina advayajñānalāmkr̥tam

mahakarunopayapurahsaram prathamacittotpadam

tathagatajñānotpattihetumadim krtva yavadacaryanagarjunasya

viditaviparitaprajñāparamitaniteh karunaya paravabodhartham

sastrapranayanam, ityesa tavacchastrasya sambandhah-

yacchasti vah klesaripunasesansamtrayate durgatito bhavacca |

tacchasanatranaganacca sastrametadvayam canyamatesu nasti ||

iti | svayameva cacaryo vaksyamanasakalasastrabhidheyartha

saprayojanamupadarsayan, tadaviparitasamprakasatvena mahatmyamudbhavya

tatsvabhavavyatirekavartine paramagurave tathagataya

sastrapranayananimittakam pranamam kartukama aha-

anirodhmanutpadamanucchedamasasvatam |
anekarthamananarthamanagamamanirgamam ||

yah pratityasamutpadam

ityadi | tadatranirodhadyastavisesanavisistah
pratityasamutpadah sastrabhidheyarthah |
sarvaprapañcopasamasivalaksanam nirvanam sastrasya prayojanam
nirdistam |

tam vande vadatam varam |

ityanena pranamah | ityesa tavacchokadvayasya samudayarthah ||

avayavarthastu vibhajyate | tatra niruddhirnirodhah | ksanabhango
nirodha ityucyate | utpadanamutpadah | atmabhavonmajjanamityarthah |
ucchittirucchedah | prabandhavicchittirityarthah | sasvato nityah |
sarvakale sthanurityarthah | ekascasavarthascetyekartho
'bhinnarthah | na prthagityarthah | nanartha bhinnarthah |
prthagityarthah | agatiragamah, viprakrstadesavasthitanam
samnikrstadesagamanam | nirgatirnirgamah,
samnikrstadesavasthitanam viprakrstadesagamanam |
etirgatyarthah, pratih praptyarthah | upasargavasena
dhatvarthaviparinamat-

upasargena dhatvartho baladanyatra niyate |
gangasalilamadhuryam sagarena yathambhasa ||

pratityasabdo 'tra lyabantah praptavapeksayam vartate |
samutpurvah padih pradurbhavartha iti samutpadasabdah pradurbhave
vartate | tatasca hetupratyayapekso bhavanamutpadah
pratityasamutpadarthah ||

apare tu bruvate- itirgamanam vinasah | itau sadhava ityah |
pratirvipsarthah | ityevam taddhitantamityasabdam vyutpadya prati
prati ityanam vinasinam samutpada iti varnayanti | tesam
"pratityasamutpadam vo bhiksavo desayisyami", "yah
pratityasamutpadam pasyati sa dharma pasyati" ityevamadau visaye
vipsarthasya sambhavat samasasadbhavacca syajjayasi vyutpattih |
iha tu "caksuh pratitya rupani ca utpadyate caksurvijñanam"
ityevamadau visaye saksadangikrtarthavisese caksuh
pratityeti pratityasabda
ekacaksurindriyahetukayamapyekavijñanotpattavabhistayam kuto
vipsarthata? praptyarthastvanangikrtarthavisese 'pi
pratityasabde sambhavati- prapya sambhavah, pratitya samutpada iti |
angikrtarthavisese 'pi sambhavati- caksuh pratitya, caksuh
prapya, caksu rupam capeksyeti vyakhyanat | taddhitante
cetyasabde "caksuh pratitya rupani ca utpadyate caksurvijñanam"
ityatra pratityasabdasyavyayatvabhavat samasasadbhavacca
vibhaktisrutau satyam caksuh pratitya vijñanam rupani ca iti
nipatah syat | na caitadevam | ityavyayasyaiva lyabantasya

vyutpattirabhyupeya |

yastu- "vipsarthatvatpratyupasargasya, eteh praptyarthatvat,
samutpadasabdasya ca sambhavartha tvat, tamstan pratyayan pratitya
samutpada prapya sambhava ityeke | prati prati vinasinamutpada
pratityasamutpada ityanye"- iti paravyakhyamanudya
dusanamabhidhatte, tasya parapaksanuvadakausalatvameva
tavatsambhavyate | kim karanam? yo hi praptyartham
pratityasabdam vyacaste, nasau pratim vipsartham vyacaste,
napyetim praptyartham, kim tarhi pratim praptyartham, samuditam ca
pratityasabdam praptaveva varnayati ||

tena idanim prapya sambhava pratyasamutpada ityevam
vyutpaditena pratityasamutpadasabdena yadi
niravasesasambhvipadarthaparamarso vivaksitah, tada tam tam
hetupratyayasamagrim prapya sambhava pratitya samutpada iti
vipsasambandhah kriyate | atha visesaparamarsah, tada caksuh
prapya rupani ceti na vipsayah sambandha iti || evam
tavadanuvadakausalamacaryasya ||

etadva ayuktam | kim ca | ayuktametad "caksuh pratitya rupani ca
utpadyate caksurvijñanam" iti, atrarthadvayasambhavad iti yaduktam
dusanam, tadapi nopapadyate | kim karanam? kathamanenaiva
tatprapteh sambhava iti yuktyanupadanena pratijñamatratvat |
athayamabhiprayah syat arupitvadvijñanasya caksusa
praptirnasti, rupinameva tatpraptidarsanaditi, etadapi na yuktam,
'praptaphalo 'yam bhiksuh'; ityatrapi praptyabhyupagamat |
praptyasabdasya ca apeksyasabdaparyayatvat | praptyarthasyaiva
acaryaryanagarjunena pratityasabdasya

tattatprapya yadutpannam notpannam tatsvabhavatah |

ityabhyupagamat | tato dusanamapi nopapadyate ityapare ||

yaccapi svamatam vyavasthapitam- "kim tarhi, asmin sati idam bhavati,
asyotpadadidamutpadyate, iti idampratyayatarthah
pratityasamutpadartha iti", tadapi nopapadyate,
pratityasamutpadasabdayoh pratyekamarthavisesanabhidhanat,
tadvyutpadasya ca vivaksitatvat ||

athapi rudhisabdam pratityasamutpadasabdamabhyupetya
aranyetilakadivadevamucyate, tadapi nopapannam, avayavarthanugatasyaiva
pratityasamutpadasya acaryena

tattatprapya yadutpannam notpannam tatsvabhavatah |

ityabhyupagamat | atha

asminsatidam bhavati hrasve dirgham yatha sati |

iti vyakhyayamanena nanu tadevabhyupagatam bhavati, hrasvam pratitya,
hrasvam prapya, hrasvamapeksya dirgham bhavatiti | tatasca yadeva

dusyate tadevabhyupagamyate iti na yujyate | ityalam prasangena ||

tadevam hetupratyayapeksam bhavanamutpadam paridipayata
bhagavata ahetvekahetuvisamahetusambhutatvam svaparobhayakrtatvam
ca bhavanam nisiddham bhavati, tannisedhacca samvrtanam
padarthanam yathavasthitam samvrtam svarupamudbhavitam
bhavati | sa evedanim samvrtah pratityasamutpadah
svabhavenanutpannatvad aryajñanapeksaya nasminnirodho vidyate
yavannasminnirgamo vidyate ityanirodhadibhirastabhirvise
sanairvisisyate | yatha ca nirodhadayo na santi pratityasamutpadasya
tatha sakalastrena pratipadayisyati ||

anantavisesanasambhave 'pi pratityasamutpadasya
astanamevopadanamesam pradhanyena vivadangabhutatvat |
yathavasthitapratityasamutpadadarsane sati
aryanamabhidheyadilaksanasya prapañcasya sarvathoparamat,
prapañcanamupasamo 'sminniti sa eva pratityasamutpadah
prapahcopasama ityucyate | cittacaittanam ca tasminnapravrttau
jhanajheyavyavaharanivrttau
jatijaramaranadiniravasesopadravarahitatvat sivah |
yathabhihitavisesanasasya pratityasamutpadasya desanakriyaya
ipsitatamatvat karmana nirdesah ||

anirodhamanutpadamanucchedamasasvatam |
anekarthamananarthamanagamamanirgamam || 1 ||

yah pratityasamutpadam prapañcopasamam sivam |
desayamasa sambuddhastam vande vadatam varam || 2 ||

yathopavarnitapratityasamutpadavagamacca
tathagatasyaivaikasyaviparitarthavaditvam pasyan
sarvaparapradamsca balapralapanivavetya ativa prasadanugata
acaryo bhuyo bhagavantam visesayati- vadatam varamiti ||

atra ca nirodhasya purvam prativedhah utpadanirodhayoh
paurvaparyavasthayah siddhayabhavam dyotayitum | vaksyati hi-

purvam jatiryadi bhavajjaramaranamuttaram |
nirjaramarana jatirbhavajjayeta camrtah ||

iti | tasmannayam niyamo yat purvamutpadena bhavitavyam
pascannirodheneti ||

idanimanirodhadivisistapratityasamutpadapratipipadayisaya
utpadapratishedhena nirodhadi pratishedhasaukarya manyamana acaryah
prathamamevotpadaprativedhamarabhate | utpado hi paraih parikalpyamanah
svato va parikalpyeta, paratah, ubhayatah, aheto va parikalpyeta |
sarvatha ca nopapadyata iti niscityaha-

na svato napi parato na dvabhyam napyahetutah |
utpanna jatu vidyante bhavah kvacana kecana || 3 ||

tatra jatviti kadacidityarthah | kvacanasabda adharavacanah
kvacicchabdaparyayah kecanasabda adheyavacanah kecicchabdaparyayah |
tatascaivam sambandhah- naiva svata utpanna jatu vidyante bhavah,
kvacana, kecana | evam pratijñatrayamapi yojyam ||

nanu ca- naiva svata utpanna ityavadharyamane parata utpanna
ityanistam prapnoti | na prapnoti prasajyapratishedhasya
vivaksitatvat, parato 'pyutpadasya pratisetsyamanatvat | yaya
copapattya svata utpado na sambhavati, sa-

tasmaddhi tasya bhavane na guno 'sti kascij- jatasya janma punareva ca
naiva yuktam |

ityadina madhyamakavataradidvarenavaseya ||

acaryabuddhapalitastvaha- na svata utpadyante bhavah,
tadutpadavaiyarthat, atiprasangadosacca | na hi svatmana
vidyamananam padarthanam punarutpade prayojanamasti | atha sannapi
jayeta, na kadacinna jayeta iti ||

atraike dusanamahuh- tadayuktam,
hetudrstantanabhidhanatparoktadosapariharacca | prasanga
vakyatvacca prakrtarthaviparyayena viparitarthasadyataddharmavyaktau
parasmadutpannabhavajanmasaphalyat janmaniro(bo?)dhacceti
krtantavirodhah syat ||

sarvametaddusanamayujyamanam vayam pasyamah | katham krtva?
tatra yattavaduktam hetudrstantanabhidhanaditi, tadayuktam | kim
karanam? yasmatparah svata utpattimabhyupagacchan, prcchayate- svata
iti hetutvena tadeva cotpadyate iti? na ca vidyamanasya punarutpattau
prayojanam pasyamah, anavastham ca pasyamah | na ca tvaya
utpannasya punarutpada isyate 'navastha capyanistet |
tasmannirupapatika eva tvadvadah svabhyupagamavirodhasceti | kimiti
codite paronabhyupaiti yato hetudrstantopadanasaphalyam syat?
atha svabhyupagamavirodhacodanayapi paro na nivartate, tada nirlajjataya
hetudrstantabhyamapi naiva nivarteta | na conmattakena sahasmakam
vivada iti | tasmatsarvatha priyanumanatamevatmanah acaryah
prakatayati asthane 'pyanumanam pravesayan | na ca madhyamikasya
satah svatantramanumanam kartum yuktam
paksantarabhyupagamabhavat | tathoktamaryadevena-

sadasatsadasacceti yasya pakso na vidyate |
upalambhascirenapi tasya vaktum na sakyate ||

vigrahavyavartanyam cuktam-

yadi kacana pratijña syanme tata eva me bhaveddosah |
nasti ca mama pratijña tasmannaivasti me dosah ||

yadi kimcidupalameyam pravartayeyam nivartayeyam va |
pratyaksadibhirarthaistadabhavanme 'nupalambhah ||

iti | yada caivam svatantranumananabhidhayitvam madhyamikasya, tada
kutah "nadhyatmikanyayatanani svata utpannani" iti svatantra
pratijñā yasyam samkhyah pratyavasthapyante | ko 'rya
pratijñāarthah kim karyatmakatvatsvata uta karanatmakatvaditi |
kim catah? karyatmakaccet siddha sadhanam, karanatmakaccet
viruddharthata, karanatmana vidyamanasyaiva sarvasyotpattimata
utpadaditi | kuto 'smakam vidyamanatvaditi heturyasya siddhasadhanam
viruddharthata va syat, yasya siddhasadhanasya yasyasca
viruddharthatayah pariharartham yatnam karisyamah |
tasmataroktadosaprasangadeva tatpariharah acaryabuddhapalitena na
varnaniyah ||

athapi syat- madhyamikanam paksahetudrstantanamasiddheh
svatantranumananabhidhayitvat svata
utpattipratishedhapratijñāarthasadhanam ma bhudubhayasiddhena
vanumanena parapatijñānirakaranam | parapatijñāyastu svata
evanumanavirodhacodanaya svata eva
paksahetudrstantadosarahitaih paksadibhirbhavitavyam | tatasca
tadanabhidhanat taddosapariharacca sa eva dosa iti | ucyate |
naitadevam | kim karanam? yasmad yo hi yamartham pratijanite, tena
svaniscayavadanyesam niscayotpadaneccaya yaya upapattya asavartho
'dhigatah saivopapattih parasmai upadestavya | tasmadesa
tavannyayah- yatparenaiva
svabhyupagatapatijñāarthasadhanamupadeyam | na cayam (canena?)
param prati | hetudrstantasambhavat pratijñānusaratayaiva
kevalam svapatijñāarthasadhanamupadatta iti
nirupapattikapaksabhyupagamat svatmanamevayam kevalam
visamvadayan na saknoti paresam niscayamadhatumiti | idamevasya
spastataram dusanam yaduta
svapatijñāarthasadhanasamarthyamiti kimatranumanabdhodbhavanaya
prayojanam? athapyavasyam svato 'numanavirodhadosa udbhavaniyah, so
'pyudbhavita evacaryabuddhapalitena | kathamiti cet, na svata utpadyante
bhavah, tadutpadavaiyarthiyaditi vacanat, atra hi tadityanena svatmana
vidyamanasya paramarsah | kasmaditi cet, tatha hi tasya
samgrahenoktavakyasyaitadvivaranavakyam, na hi svatmana
vidyamananam punarutpade prayojanamiti | anena ca vakyena
sadhyaadhanadharmanugatasya paraprasiddhasya
sadharmyadrstantasyopadanam | tatra svatmana vidyamanasyetyanena
hetuparamarsah | utpadavayarthiyadityanena sadhyadharmaparamarsah ||
tatra yatha- anityah sabdah krtakatvat | krtakatvamanityam (pp_7)
drstam yatha ghatah | tatha ca krtakah sabdah |
tasmatkrtakatvadanitya iti krtakatvamatra upanayabhivyakto hetuh |
evamihapi- na svata utpadyante bhavah, svatmana vidyamananam
punarutpadavaiyarthiyat | iha hi svatmana vidyamanam puro 'vasthitam
ghatadikam punarutpadanapeksam drstam, tatha ca
mrtpindadyavasthayamapi yadi svatmana vidyamanam ghatadikamiti
manyase, tadapi tasya svatmana vidyamanasya nastyutpada iti | evam

svatmana vidyamanatvena upanayabhivyaktena
punarutpadapratishedhavyabhicarina hetuna svata eva
samkhyasyanumanavirodhodbhavanamanusthitameveti | tatkimucyate
tadayuktam hetudrstantanabhidhanaditi?

na ca kevalam hetudrstantanabhidhanam na sambhavati,
paroktadosapariharadoso na sambhavati | katham krtva? samkhya
hi naiva abhivyaktarupasya puro 'vasthitasya ghatasya
punarabhivyaktimicchanti | tasyaiva ca iha drstantatvenopadanam,
siddharupatvat | anabhivyaktarupasya ca saktirupapannasya
utpattipratishedhavisistasadhyatvat kutah
siddhasadhanapakadosasanka, kuto va hetorviruddharthatasanketi
| tasmatsvato 'numanavirodhacodanayamapi
yathopavarnitadosabhavatparoktadosapariharasambhava eva |
ityasambaddhamevaitaddusanamiti vijñeyam ||

ghatadikamityadisabdena niravasesotpitsupadarthasamgrahasya
vivaksitatvadanaikantikatapi paitadibhirnaiva sambhavati ||

athava | ayamanyah prayogamargah- purusavyatiriktah padarthah
svata utpattivadinah | tata eva na svata utpadyante | svatmana
vidyamanatvat | purusavat | itidamudaharanamudaharyam ||

yadyapi ca abhivyaktivadina utpadapratishedho na badhakah, tathapi
abhivyaktavutpadasabdham nipatya purvam pascacca
anupalabdhyupalabdhisadharmyena
utpadasabdenabhivyakterevabhidhanadayam pratishedho na abadhakah ||

katham punarayam yathoktarthabhidhanam vina vyastavicaro labhyata
iti cet, taducyate | atha vakyani krtani, tani
maharthatvadyathoditamartham samgrhya pravrttani | tani ca
vyakhyayamanani yathoktamarthatmanam prasuyanta iti natra
kimcidanupattam sambhavyate ||

prasangaviparitena carthena parasyaiva sambandho nasmakam |
svapratijñaya abhavat | tatasca siddhantavirodhasambhava | parasya
ca yavadbahavo dosah prasangaviparitapattya apadyante,
tavadasmabhirabhisyata eveti | kuto nu khalu
aviparitacaryanagarjunamatanusarinah acaryabuddhapalitasya
savakasavacanabhidhayitvam, yato 'sya paro 'vakasam labheta?
nihsvabhavabhavavadina sasvabhavabhavavadinah prasange
apa(pa?)dyamane kutah prasangaviparitarthaprasangita? na hi
sabdah dandapasika iva vaktaramasvatantrayanti, kim tarhi
satyam saktau vakturvivaksamanuvidhiyante | tatasca (pp_8)
parapratijñapratishedhamatraphalatvatprasangapadanasya nasti
prasangaviparitarthapattih | tatha ca acaryo bhuyasa
prasangapattimukhenaiva parapaksam nirakaroti sma | tadyatha-
nakasam vidyate kimcitpurvamakasalaksanat |
alaksanam prasajyeta syatpurvam yadi laksanat ||

rupakarananirmukte rupe rupam prasajyate |
ahetukam na castyarthah kascidahetukah kvacit ||

bhavastavanna nirvanam jamaranalaksanam |
prasajyetasti bhavo hi na jamaranam vina ||

ityadina | atha arthavakyatvadacaryavakyanam maharthatve sati
anekaprayonispatihetutvam parikalpyate,
acaryabuddhapalitavyakhyanyapi kimiti na tathaiva parikalpyante?

atha syat- vrttikaranamesa nyayah,
yatprayogavakyavistarabhidhanam kartavyamiti, etadapi nasti,
vigrahavyavartanya vrttim kurvatapyacaryena
prayogavakyanabhidhanat ||

api ca | atmanastarkasastratikausalamatramaviscikirsaya
angikrtamadhyamakadarsanasyapi yatsvatantraprayogavakyabhidhanam
tadatitaramanekadosasamudayaspadamasya tarkikasyopalaksyate | katham
krtva? tatra yattavadevamuktam- atra prayogavakyam bhavati- na
paramarthatah adhyatmikanyayatanani svata utpannani, vidyamanatvat,
caitanyavaditi | kimartha punaratra paramarthata iti
visesanamupadiyate? lokasamvrttyabhyupagatasya utpadasya
apratishedhyamanatvat, pratishedhe ca abhyupetabhadhprasangaditi cet,
naitadyuktam | samvrttyapi svata utpattyanabhyupagamat | yathoktam
sutre-

"sa cayam bijahetuko 'nkura utpadyamano na svayamkrto na parakrto
nobhayakrto napyahetusamutpanno
nisvarakalanupakrtisvabhavasambhutih" iti |

tatha-

bijasya sato yathankuro na ca yo biju sa caiva ankuro |
na ca anyu tato na caiva tadevamanucchedaasvatadharmata ||

ihapi vaksyati-

pratitya yadyadbhavati na hi tavattadeva tat |
na canyadapi tattasmanocchinnam napi sasvatam ||

iti ||

paramatapeksam visesanamiti cet, tadayuktam | samvrttyapi
tadiyavyavasthanabhyupagamat | satyadvayaviparitadarsanaparibhrasta
eva hi tirthika yavadubhayathapi nisidhyante tavad guna eva
sambhavyata iti | evam paramatapeksamapi visesanabhidhanam na
yujyate ||

na capi lokah svatautpattim pratipannah, yatastapeksayapi
visesanasaphalyam syat | loko hi svatah parata ityevamadikam
vicaramanavatarya karanatkaryamutpadyate ityetavanmatram
pratipannah | evamacaryo 'pi vyavasthapayamasa | iti sarvatha
visesanaivaiphalyameva nisciyate ||

api ca | yadi samvrtya utpattipratishedhaniracikirsuna
visesanametadupadiyate, tada svato 'siddhadhare paksadosah,
asrayasiddhau va hetudosah syat | paramarthatah
svatascaksuradyayanamanabhyupagamat | samvrtya
caksuradisadbhavadadosa iti cet, paramarthata ityetatarhi kasya
visesanam? samvrtanam caksuradinam paramarthata
utpattipratishedhad utpattipratishedhaviseseane paramarthagrahanamiti
cet, evam tarhi evameva vaktavyam syat- samvrtanam
caksuradinam paramarthato nastiutpattiriti | na caivamucyate |
ucyamane 'pi parairvastusatameva caksuradinamabhyupagamat,
prajñaptisatamanabhyupagamat parato 'siddhadharah paksadosah
syaditi na yuktametat ||

atha syat- yatha anityah sabda iti dharmadharmisamanyameva grhyate na
visesah, visesagrahane hi sati anumananumeyavyavaharabhavah
syat | tatha hi- yadi caturmahabhautikah sabdo grhyate, sa
parasyasiddhah | athakasaguno grhyate, sa bauddhasya svato 'siddhah
| tatha vaisesikasya sabdanityatam pratijananasya yadi karyah
sabdo grhyate, sa parato 'siddhah | atha vyangayah, sa svato
'siddhah | evam yathasambhavam vinaso 'pi yadi sahetukah, sa
bauddhasya svato 'siddhah | atha nirhetukah, sa parasyasiddha iti |
tasmad yathatra dharmadharmisamanyamatrameva grhyate, evamihapi
dharmimatramutsrstavisesanam grahisyata iti cet, naitadevam |
yasmad yadaiivotpadapratisedho 'tra sadhyadharmo 'bhipretah, tadaiva
dharminastadadharasya viparyasamatrasaditmatbhavasya pracyutih
svayamevanenangikrta | bhinnau hi viparyasaviparyasau | tadyada
viparyasena asatsattvena grhyate, taimirikeneva kesadi, tada kutah
sadbhutapadarthalesasyapyupalabdhih? yada ca aviparyasadabhutam
nadhyaropitam vitaimirikeneva kesadi, tada kuto
'sadbhutapadarthalesasyapyupalabdhih, yena tadanim samvrtih
syat? ata evoktamacaryapadaih-

yadi kimcidupalameyam pravartayeyam nivartayeyam va |
pratyaksadibhirarthaistadabhavanme 'nupalambhah || iti ||

yatascaivam bhinnau viparyasaviparyasau, ato
vidusamaviparitavasthayam viparitasyasambhavatkutah
samvrtam caksuh yasya dharmitvam syat? iti na vyavartate
'siddhadhare paksadosah, asrayasiddho va hetudosah |
ityaparihara evayam ||

nidarsanasyapi nasti samyam | tatra hi
sabdasa manyamanityatasamanyam ca avivaksitavisesam dvayorapi
samvidyate | na tvevam caksuh samanyam
sunnyatasunnyatavadibhyam samvrtya angikrtam napi
paramarthatah | iti nasti nidarsanasya samyam ||

yascayamasiddhadharapaksadosodbhavane vidhih, esa eva
sattvadiyasya hetorasiddharthatodbhavane 'pi yojyah ||

ittham caitadevam, yatsvayamasyanenayam yathokto 'rtho
'bhyupagatastarkikena | santyevadhyatmikayatanotpadaka hetvadayah,
tatha tathagatena nirdesat | yaddhi yatha tathagatenasti nirdistam
tattatha, tadyatha santam nirvanamiti ||

asya paropakṣiptasya sadhanasyedam dusanamabhihitamanena- ko hi
bhavatamabhipreto 'tra hetvarthah? samvṛtya tatha tathagatena
nirdesat, uta paramarthata iti? samvṛtya cet, svato
hetorasiddharthata | paramarthatascet,

na sannasanna sadasaddharmo nirvartate yada |

sadasadubhayatmakakaryapratyayatvanirakaranat, tada-

katham nirvartako heturevam sati hi yujyate ||

naivasau nirvartako heturiti vakarthah | tatasca paramarthato
nirvartyanirvartakatvasiddheh asiddharthata viruddharthata va hetoriti
||

yatascaivam svayamevamuna nyayena hetorasiddhirangikrtanena,
tasmatsarvesvevanumanesu vastu dharmopanyastahetukesu svata evam
hetvadinamasiddhatvat sarvanyeva sadhanani vyahanyante | tadyatha-
na paramarthatah parebhyastatpratyayebhyah adhyatmikayatanajanma,
paratvat, tadyatha patasya | athava- na pare paramarthena vivaksitah
caksuradyadhyatmikayatananirvartakah pratyaya iti pratiyante,
paratvat, tadyatha tantvadaya iti | paratvadikamatra svata evasiddham ||

yatha canena- utpanna eva adhyatmika bhavah,
tadvisayivisistavyavaharakaranat- ityasya parabhihitasya
hetorasiddharthatamudbhavayisuna idamuktam, atha samahitasya yoginah
prajñacaksusa bhavayathatmyam pasyatah utpadagatyadayah
santi paramarthata iti sadhyate, tada
tadvisayivisistavyavaharakaranaditi hetorasiddharthata,
gaterapyutpadanisedhadeva nisedhaditi | evam svakrtasadhane 'pi
paramarthato 'gatam naiva gamyate, adhvatvat, gatadhavaditi
adhvatvahetoh svata evasiddharthata yojya ||

na paramarthatah sabhagam caksu rupam pasyati,
caksurindriyatvat, tadyatha tatsabhagam | tatha- na caksuh preksate
rupam, bhautikatvat, rupavat | kharasvabhava na mahi, bhutatvat,
tadyathanirlah, ityadisuh hetvadyasiddhih svata eva yojya ||

sattvaditi cayam hetuh parato 'naikantikah | kim sattvat
caitanyavannadhyatmikanyayatanani svata utpadyantam, utaho ghatadivat
svata utpadyantamiti ghatadinam sadhyasamatvannanaikantikaketeti cet,
naitadevam, tathanabhidhanat ||

nanu ca yatha parakiyesvanumanesu dusanamuktam, evam
svanumanesvapi yathoktadusanaprasange sati sa eva
asiddhadharasiddhahetvadidosah prapnoti, tatasca yah
ubhayordosah, na tenaikascodyo bhavatiti sarvametaddusanamayuktam

jayata iti | ucyate | svatantramanumanam bruvatamayam doso jayate |
na vayam svatantramanumanam prayuñjmamahe
parapratijñanisedhaphalatvadamadanumananam | tatha hi- parah
caksuh pasyatiti pratipannah | sa tatprasiddhenaivanumanena
nirakriyate- caksusah svatmadarsanadharmamicchasi,
paradarsanadharmavinabhavitvam cangikrtam, tasmad yatra yatra
svatmadarsanam tatra tatra paradarsanamapi nasti, tadyatha ghate,
asti ca caksusah svatmadarsanam, tasmad paradarsanamapyasya
naivasti | tatasca svatmadarsanaviruddham niladiparadarsanam
svaprasiddhenaivanumanena virudhyata iti
etavanmatramasmanairudbhavyata iti kuto 'smatpakse
yathoktadosavatah, yatah samanadosata syat?

kim punah- anyataraprasiddhenapyanumanenastyanumanabadha | asti, sa
ca svaprasiddhenaiva hetuna, na paraprasiddhena, lokata evam
drstatvat | kadaciddhi loke arthipratyarthibhyam
pramanikrtasya saksino vacanena jayo bhavati parajayo va, kadacit
svavacanena | paravacanena tu na jayo napi parajayah | yatha ca loke,
tatha nyaye 'pi | laukikasyaiva vyavaharasya nyayasastre prastutatvat |
ata eva kaisciduktam- na paratah prasiddhibaladanumanabadha,
paraprasiddhereva niracikirsitatvaditi | yastu manyate- ya eva
ubhayaniscitavadi, sa pramanam dusanam va,
nanyataraprasiddhasamdigdhavaci iti, tenapi laukikim
vyavasthamanurudhyamanena anumane yathokta eva nyayo 'bhyupeyah ||

tatha hi nobhayaprasiddhena va agamena badha, kim tarhi
svaprasiddhenapi ||

svathanumane tu sarvatra svaprasiddhireva gariyasi, nobhayaprasiddhih |
ata eva tarkalaksanabhidhanam nisprayojanam, yathasvaprasiddhaya
upapattya buddhaistadanabhijñavineyajananugraha | ityalam prasangena |
prakrtameva vyakhyasyamah ||

parato 'pi notpadyante bhavah | parabhavadeva etacca-

na hi svabhavo bhavanam pratyayadisu vidyate |

ityatra pratipadayisyati | tatasca parabhavadeva napi parata utpadyante
| api ca-

anyatpratitya yadi nama paro 'bhavisya- jjayeta tarhi bahulah sikhino
'ndhakaraha | sarvasya janma ca bhavetkhalu sarvatasca tulyam
paratvamakhile 'janake 'pi yasmad ||

ityadina [madhyamakavatarat] parata utpattipratishedho 'vaseyah ||

acaryabuddhapalitastu vyacaste- na parata utpadyante bhavah,
sarvatah sarvasambhavaprasangat acaryabhavaviveko dusanamaha-
tadatra prasangavakyatvat sadhyasadhanaviparyayam krtva, svatah
ubhayatah ahetuto va utpadyante bhavah, kutascitkasyacidutpatteh, iti
prakpaksavirodhah | anyatha sarvatah sarvasambhavaprasangat

ityasya sadhanadusananantahpatitvadasamgatarthametata [iti] |
etadapyasamgatartham | purvameva pratipaditvat
dusanantahpatitvacca parapratiññatarthadusaneneti
yatkimcidetaditi na punaryatna asthiyate ||

dvabhyamapi nopajayante bhavah, ubhayapaksabhihitadosaprasangat
pratyekamutpadasamarthyacca | vaksyati hi-

syadubhabhyam krtam dukkham syadekaikakrtam yadi | iti ||

ahetuto 'pi notpadyante-

hetavasati karyam ca karanam ca na vidyate |

iti vaksyamanadosaprasangat,

grhyeta naiva ca jagadyadi hetusunyam syadyadvadeva
gaganotpalavarnagandhau ||

ityadidosaprasangacca ||

acaryabuddhapalitastvaha- ahetuto notpadyante bhavah, sada ca
sarvatasca sarvasambhavaprasangat | atracaryabhavaviveko
dusanamaha- atrapi prasangavakyatvat yadi
viparitasadhyasadhanavyaktivakyartha isyate, tada etaduktam bhavati-
hetuta utpadyante bhavah, kadacit kutascit kasyacidutpatteh,
arambhasaphalyacca | seyam vyakhya na yukta praguktadosaditi |
tadetadayuktam, purvoditapariharadityapare ||

yaccapi isvaradinamupasamgrahartham, tadapi na yuktam |
isvaradinam svaparobhayapaksesu yathabhyupagamamantarbhavaditi ||

tasmata prasadhitamannastyutpada iti | utpadasambhavacca siddho
'nutpadadivisista pratityasamutpada iti ||

atrasa- yadyevamanutpadadivisistah pratityasamutpado vyavasthito
bhavadbhiih, yattarhi bhagavatoktam- avidyapratyayah samskara
avidyanirodhatsamskaranirodha iti, tatha-
anityasca te (bata?) samskara utpadavyayadharminah |
utpada hi nirudhyante tesam vyupasamah sukhah ||

tatha- utpadadva tathagatanamanutpadadva tathagatanam
sthitaivaisa dharmanam dharmata, eko dharmah sattvasthitaye yaduta
catvara arahah, dvau dharmau lokam palayato hriscapatrapyam
cetyadi, tatha- paralokadihagamanamihalokacca paralokagamanamiti, evam
nirodhadivisistah pratityasamutpado desito bhagavata, sa katham
na ni (vi?) rudhyata iti? yata evam nirodhadayah
pratityasamutpadasyopalabhyante, ata evedam madhyamakasastram
pranitamacaryena neyanitarthasutrantavibhagopadarsanartham |
tatra ya ete pratityasamutpadasyotpadadaya uktah, na te
vigatavidyatimiranasravavisayasvabhavapeksaya, kim tarhi
avidyatimirophatamatinayanajñānavisayapeksaya ||

tattvadarsanapeksaya tuktam bhagavata- etaddhi bhiksavah paramam
satyam yaduta amosadharma nirvanam, sarvasamskarasca mrsa
mosadharmanah iti | tatha- nastyatra tathata va avitathata va |
mosadharmaka mapyetat, pralopadharmakamapyetat, mrsapyetat, mayeyam
balalapini iti | tatha-

phenapindopamam rupam vedana budbudopama |
maricisadrsi samjña samskarah kadalinihbah |
mayopamam ca vijñanamuktamacityabandhuna || iti ||

evam dharman viksamano bhiksurarabdhaviryavan |
diva va yadi va ratrau samprajanan pratismrtah |
pratividhyetpadam santam samskaropasamam sivam || iti ||

niratmakatvacca dharmanamityadi ||

yasyaivam desanabhiprayanabhijñataya samdehah syat- ka hyatra
desana tattvartha, ka nu khalu abhiprayikiti, yascapi
mandabuddhitaya neyartham desanam nitarthamavagacchati,
tayorubhayorapi vineyajanayoh acaryo yuktyagamabhyam
samsayamithyajñanapakaranartham sastramidamarabdhavan ||

tatra 'na svatah'; ityadina yuktirupavarnita ||

tanmrsa mosadharma yadbhagavanityabhasata |
sarve ca mosadharmanah samskarastena te mrsa ||

purva prajñayate kotirnetyuvaca mahamunih |
samsaro 'navaragro hi nastyadirnapi pascimam ||

katyayanavavade ca asti nastiti cobhayam |
pratisiddham bhagavata bhavabhavavibhavina ||

ityadina agamo varnitah ||

uktam ca aryaksayamatisutre-

katame sutranta neyarthah katame nitarthah? ye sutranta
margavataraya nirdistah, ima ucyanteh neyarthah | ye
sutrantah phalavataraya nirdistah, ima ucyante neyarthah |
yavad ye sutrantah

Å>Å<nyatÄ•nimittÄ•praá¹¸ihitÄ•nabhisaá¹¸fskÄ•rÄ•jÄ•tÄ•nutpÄ•dÄ•bhÄ•vanirÄ•tmaniá
sattvanirjivanih pudgalasvamikavimoksamukha nirdistah ta
ucyante nitarthah | iyamucyate bhadanta saradvatiputra
nitarthasutrantapratيساناتا, na neyarthasutrantapratيساناتا
iti ||

tatha ca ariyasamadhiraajasutre-

nitarthasutrantavisesa janati yathopadista sugatena sunyata |
yasmin punah pudgalasattvapurusas neyarthato janati sarvadharmam ||

tasmadutpadadidesanam mrsartham pratipadayitum
pratityasamutpadanudarsanamabdhavanacaryah ||

nanu ca- utpadadinamabhava sati yadi sarvadharmanam
mrsatvapatipadanarthamidamarabdhanacaryah nanvevam sati
yanmrsa na tadastiti na santyakusalani karmani, tadabhavanna santi
durgatayah, na santi kusalani karmani, tadabhavanna santi sugatayah,
sugatidurgatyasambhavacca nasti samsarah, iti
sarvarambhavaiyarthameva sthat | ucyate | samvrtisatyavyapeksaya
lokasya idamsatyabhinivesasya pratipaksabhavena mrsarthata
bhavanam pratipadyate 'smabhih | naiva tvaryah krtakaryah
kimcidupalabhante yanmrsa amrsa va syaditi | api ca | yena hi
sarvadharmanam mrsatvam pariññatam kim tasya karmani
santi, samsaro va asti? na capyasau kasyacidharmassya astitvam
nastitvam vopalabhate | yathoktam bhagavata aryaratnakutasutre-
cittam hi kasyapa parigavesyamanam na labhyate | yanna labhyate
tannopalabhate | yannopalabhate tannaiva atitam na anagatam na
pratyutpannam | yannaivatitam nanagatam na pratyutpannam, tasya nasti
svabhavah | yasya nasti svabhavah, tasya nastiutpadah | yasya
nastyutpadah, tasya nasti nirodhah || iti vistarah ||

yastu viparyasanugamanmrsatvam navagacchati, pratitya bhavana
svabhavamabhini visate, sa
dharmesvidamsatyabhinivesadabhinivistah san karmanyapi karoti,
samsare 'pi samsarati, viparyasavasthitatvanna bhavyo
nirvanamadhigantum ||

kim punah- mrsasvabhava api padarthah
samklesavyavadananibandhanam bhavanti | tadyatha
mayayuvatistatsvabhavanabhijñanam, tathagatanirmitasca
upacitakusalamulanam | uktam hi drdhadhyasayapariprcchasutre-

tadyatha kulaputra mayakaranatake pratyupasthite mayakaranirmitam
striyam drstva kascidragaparitacittah parsaccharadyabhayena
utthayasanadapakramet, so 'pakramya tameva striyamasubhato manasikuryat,
anityato dukhatah sunyato 'natmato manasikuryat | iti vistarah ||

vinaye ca-

yantrakarakarita yantrayuvatih sadbhutayuvatisunya
sadbhutayuvatirupena pratibhasate, tasya ca citrakarasya
kamaragaspadibhuta | tatha mrsasvabhava api bhava balanam
samklesavyavadananibandhanam bhavanti ||

tatha aryaratnakutasutre-

atha khalu tani pañcamatrani bhiksusatani bhagavato
dharmadesanamanavatarantyanavagahamananyanadhimucyamanani
utthayasanebhyah prakrantani | atha bhagavan [tasyam velayam]
yena margenaite bhiksavo gacchanti sma, tasmin marge dvau bhiksu
nirmimite sma ||

atha tani pañca bhiksusatani yena [margena] tau dvau bhiksu

[nirmitakau] tenopasamkramanti sma | upasamkramya tavavocan-
kutrayusmantau gamisyathah? nirmitakavavocatam- gamisyava
avamaranyayatanesu, tatra dhyanasukhasparsaviharairviharisyavah
| yam hi bhagavan dharmam desayati, tamavam navataravo
navagahavahe nadhimucyamahe uttrasyavah samtrasamapadyavahe | atha
tani pañca bhiksusatanyetadavocan- vayamapyayusmanto bhagavato
dharmadesanam navataramo navagahamahe nadhimucyamahe uttrasyamah
samtrasyamah samtrasamapadyamahe | tena vayamaranyayatanesu
dhyanasukhasparsaviharairviharisyamah | nirmitakavavocatam- tena hi
ayusmantah samgasyamo na vivadisyamah | avivadaparama hi
sramanasya dharmah | kasyayusmantah prahanaya pratipannah?
tanyavocan- ragadvesamohanam prahanaya vayam pratipannah |
nirmitakavavocatam- kim punarayusmatam samvidyante
ragadvesamoha yan kspayisyatha? tanyavocan- na te 'dhyatmam na
bahirdha nobhayamantarenopalabhyante, napi te 'parikalpita utpadyante |
nirmitakavavocatam- tena hi ayusmanto ma kalpayata, [ma vikalpayata] |
yada cayusmanto na kalpayisyatha na vikalpayisyatha, tada na
ramksyatha na viramksyatha | yasca na rakto na viraktah, sa santa
ityucyate | silamayusmanto na samsarati na parinirvati | samadhih
prajña vimuktirvimuktijñanadarsanamayusmanto (pp_16) na samsarati na
parinirvati | ebhiscayusmanto dharmairnirvanam sucyate | ete ca
dharmah sunyah prakrtiviviktah | prajahitaitamayusmantah
samjñam yaduta parinirvanamiti | ma ca samjñayam samjña
karsta, ma ca samjñayam samjñam parijñasista | yo hi
samjñayam samjñam parijanati, samjña bandhanamevasya
tadbhavati | samjñavedayitanirodhasamapattimayusmantah
samapadyadhvam | samjñavedayitanirodhasamapattisamapannasya
bhiksornastyuttarikaraniyamiti vadavah ||

atha tesam pañcanam

bhiksusatanamanupadayasravebhyascittani vimuktanyabhuvan | tani
vimuktacittani yena bhagavamstenopasamkrantani | upasamkramya
bhagavatah padau sirasabhivandyaikante nyasidan |

athayusman subhutistan | bhiksunetadavocat- kutrayusmanto gatah
kuto vagatah te 'vocan- na kvacidgamanaya na kutascidagamanaya bhadanta
subhute bhagavata dharmo desitah aha- ko namayusmatam sasta?
ahuh- yo notpanno na parinirvasyati | aha- katham yusmabhir dharmah
srutah? ahuh- na bandhanaya na moksaya | aha- kena yuyam
vinitah? ahuh- yasya na kayo na cittam | aha- katham yuyam
prayuktah? ahuh- navidyaprahanaya na vidyotpadanaya | aha- kasya
yuyam sravakah? ahuh- yena na praptam nabhisambuddham | aha-
ke yusmakam sabrahmacarinah? ahuh- ye traidhatuke nopavicaranti |
aha- kiyaccirenayusmantah parinirvasyanti ahuh- yada
tathagatanirmitah parinirvasyanti | aha- krtam yusmabhih
karaniyam? ahuh- aham karamamakaraparijñanatah | aha-
ksina yusmakam klesah? ahuh-
atyantaksayatsarvadharmam | aha- dharsito yusmabhir marah?

ahuh- skandhamaranupalambhat | aha- dharsito yusmabhirmarah?
ahuh- skandhamaranupalambhat | aha- paricarito yusmabhih sasta?
ahuh- na kayena na vaca na manasa | aha- visodhita
yusmabhirdaksiniyabhumih? ahuh- agrahato 'pratigrahatah |
aha- uttirnno yusmabhih samsarah? ahuh- anucchedato
'sasvatatah | aha- pratipanna yusmabhirdaksiniyabhumih?
ahuh- sarvagrahavinirmuktitah | aha- kimgamina ayusmantah?
ahuh- yangaminastathagatanirmitah | iti hyayusmatah subhuteh
pariprcchatastesam bhiksunam prativisarjayatam tasyam
parsadi astanam bhiksusatanamanupadayasravebhyascittani
vimuktani, dvatrimsatasca pranisahasranam virajo vigatamalam
dharmacaksurvisuddham | iti ||

ityevam mrsasvabhavabhyam tathagatanirmitabhyam
bhiksubhyam pañcanam bhiksusatanam vyavadananibandhanam
krtamiti ||

uktam ca aryavajramandayam dharanyam-

tadyatha mañjusrih kandam ca pratitya mathanim ca pratitya
purusasya hastavyayamam ca pratitya dhumah pradurbhavatiti
agnirabhinirvartate | sa cagnisamtapo na kandasamnisrito na
mathanisamnisrito na purusahastavyayamasamnisritah | evameva
mañjusrih asadviparyasamohitasya purusapudgalasya utpadyate
ragaparidahoh dvesaparidahoh mohaparidahah | sa ca paridahoh
nadhyatmam na bahirdha nobhayamantarena sthitah ||

api tu mañjusrih yaducyate moha iti, tatkena karanenocyate moha iti?
atyantamukto hi mañjusrih sarvadharmairmohastenocyate moha iti | tatha
narakamukha mañjusrih sarvadharmah idam dharanipadam | (pp_17)
aha- katham bhagavannidam dharanipadam? aha- naraka mañjusrih
balaprgthajanairasadviparyasavithapitah svavikalpasambhutah |
aha- kutra bhagavannarakah samavasaranti? bhagavanaha-
akasadamasavasarana mañjusrih narakah | tatkim manyase
mañjusrih svavikalpasambhuta naraka uta svabhavasambhutah?
aha- svavikalpenaiva bhagavan sarvabalaprgthagjanam
narakatiryagyoniyamalokam samjananti | te ca asatsamaropena
duhkham vedanam vedayanti duhkhamanubhavanti trisvapyapayesu ||

yatha caham bhagavan narakan pasyami tatha narakam duhkham |
tadyatha bhagavan kascideva purusah suptah svapnantaragato
narakagatatmanam samjananti | sa tatra kvathitayam
samprajvalitayamanekapaurusayam lohakumbhyam
praksiptamatmanam samjanosyati | sa tatra kharam katukam
tosvram duhkham vedanam vedayet | sa tatra manasam
paridaham samjanosyati uttraset samtrasamapadyeta | sa tatra
pratibuddhah samanah- aho duhkham, aho duhkham, iti krandet socet
paridevet | atha tasya mitrajñati salohitah pariprccheyuh- kena tatte
duhkhamiti | sa tan mitrajñatisalohitanevam vadet- nairayikam

duhkhamanubhutam | sa tanakroset paribhaset- aham ca nama
nairayikam duhkhamanubhavami | yuyam ca me uttari pariprcchatha
kenaitattava duhkhamiti | atha te mitrajñāṭisalohitastam
purusamevam vadeyuh- ma bhairmoh purusa | supto hi tvam | na tvamito
grhat kvacinnirgatah | tasya punarapi smrti rutpadyate- supto
'hamabhavam | vitathametanmaya parikalpitamiti | sa punarapi saumanasyam
pratilabhate ||

tadyatha bhagavan sa puruso 'satsamaropena suptah svapnantaragato
narakagatatmanam samjanayat, evameva bhagavan
sarvabalaprthagjana asadbhagaparyavanaddhah strinimittam kalpayanti
| te strinimittam kalpayitva tabhiih sardham ramamanamatmanam
samjananti | tasya balaprthajanasyaivam bhavati- aham purusah,
iyam stri, mama stri | tasya tena cchandaragaparyavasthitena cittena
bhogaparyestim cittam kramayanti | sa tatonidanam
kalahavigrahavivadam samjanayati | tasya pradustendriyasya vairam
samjayate | sa tena samjñāviparyasena kalagatah samano bahuni
kalpasahasrani narakesu duhkham vedanam vedayamanamatmanam
samjanati ||

tadyatha bhagavan tasya purusasya mitrajñāṭisalohita evam vadanti- ma
bhah, ma bhah, bho purusa | supto hi tvam | na tvamito grhyat
kutascinnirgatah iti | evameva buddha
bhagavantascaturviparyasaviparyastanam sattvanamevam dharmam
desayanti- natra stri na puruso na sattvo na jivo na puruso na
pudgalah | vitatha ime sarvadharmah | asanta ime sarvadharmah |
vithapita ime sarvadharmah | mayopama ime sarvadharmah | svapnopama
ime sarvadharmah | nirmittopama ime sarvadharmah | udakacandropama ime
sarvadharmah | iti vistarah | te imam tathagatasya dharmadesanam
srutva vigataragan sarvadharmam pasyanti | vigatamohan sarvadharmam
pasyanti asvabhavanavaranan | te akasasthitena cetasa kalam
kurvanti | te kalagatah samana nirupadhisese nirvanadhatau
parinirvanti | evamaham bhagavan narakan pasyami | iti ||

uktam ca aryopalipariprcchayam-

bhaya darsita nairayikam me sattvasahasra savejita naike |
na ca vidyati kasciha sattva yo cyutu gacchati ghoramapayam ||

na ca karaku karana santi yehi krta asitomasastrah |
kalpavasena tu pasyati tatra kayi patanti apayita sastrah ||

citramanorama sajjitapuspah svarnavimana jalanti manojñah |
tesvapi karaku nastiha kasci te 'pi ca sthapita kalpavasena ||

kalpavasena vikalpitu lokah samjñāgahena vikalpitu balah |
so ca gaho agaho asabhuto mayamaricisama hi vikalpah ||

tadevamete 'svabhava bhavah svaviparyasavithapita balanam
samklesahetavo bhavanti samsare iti sthitam ||

yatha ca mrsasvabhavanam padarthanam
samklesavyavadanahetutvam tatha madhyamakavataradvistarenavaseyam
||

atraya- yadi svatah paratah ubhayato 'hetutasca nasti
bhavanamutpadah, tatra kathamavidya pratyayah samskara ityuktam
bhagavata? ucyate | samvrtireva na tattvam ||

kim samvrtervyavasthanam vaktavyam? idampratyayatamatrena
samvrteh siddhirabhyupagamyate | na tu paksacatustayabhyupagamena
sasvabhavavadaprasangat, tasya cayuktatvat |
idampratyayatamatrabhyupagame hi sati
hetuphalayoranyonyapeksatvannasti svabhaviki siddhiriti nasti
sasvabhavavadah | ata evoktam-

svayam krtam parakrtam dvabhyam krtamahetukam |
tarkikairisyate dukham tvaya tuktam pratityajam ||

ihapi vaksyati-

pratitya karakah karma tam pratitya ca karakam |
karma pravartate nanyatpasyamah siddhikaranam || iti ||

bhagavatapyetavanmatramevoktam-

tatrayam dharmasamketo yadutasmin satidam bhavati,
asyotpadadidamutpadyate, yaduta avidya pratyayah samskarah,
samskarapratyayam vijñanamityadi ||

atra kecitparicodayanti- anutpanna bhava iti kimayam pramanajo niscaya
utapramanajah? tatra yadi pramanaja isyate, tadedam vaktavyam-
kati pramanani kimlaksanani kimvisayani, kim svata
utpannani kim parata ubhayato 'hetuto veti | athapramanajah, sa na
yuktah, pramanadhinatvatprameyadhigamasya | anadhigato hyartho na
vina pramanairadhigantum sakyata iti
pramanabhavadarthadhigamabhava sati kuto 'yam samyagniscaya iti na
yuktametadanispanna bhava iti | yato vayam niscayo bhavato 'nutpanna
bhava iti bhavisyati, tata eva mamapi sarvabhavah santiti | yatha
cayam te niscayah- anutpannah sarvadharmah iti, tathaiva mamapi
sarvabhavotpattirbhavisyati | atha te nasti niscayo 'nutpannah
sarvabhava iti, tada svayamaniscitasya
parapratyayanambhavacchastrambhavaiyarthameveti
santyapratissiddhah sarvabhava iti ||

ucyate | yadi kascinniscayo namasmakam syat, sa pramanajo va
syadapramanajo va | na tvasti | kim karanam? ihaniscayasambhava
sati syattatpratipaksastadapekso niscayah | yada tvaniscaya eva
tavadasmakam nasti, tada kutastadviruddhaviruddho niscayah syat
sambandhyantarairapeksatvat, kharavisanasya hrasvadirghatavat |
yada caivam niscayasyabhavah, tada kasya prasiddhayartham
pramanani parikalpayisyamah? kuto vaisam samkhya

laksanam visayo va bhavisyati- svatah parata ubhayato 'hetuto va samutpattiriti sarvametanna vaktavyamasmabhih ||

yadyevam niscayo nasti sarvatah, katham punaridam niscitarupam vakyamupalabhyate bhavatam- na svato napi parato na dvabhyam napyahetuto bhava bhavantiti? ucyate | niscitamidam vakyam lokasya svaprasiddhayai vopapattya, naryanam | kim khalu aryanamupapattirnasti? kenaitaduktamasti va nasti veti | paramartha hyaryanam tusnimbhavah | tatah kutastatra prapañcasambhavo yadupapattiranupapattirva syat?

yadi hyarya upapattim na varnayanti, kena khalvidanim paramartham lokam bodhayisyanti? na khalvarya lokasamvyavaharenopapattim varnayanti, kim tu lokata eva ya prasiddhopapattih, tam paravabodharthamabhyupetya tayai va lokam bodhayanti | yathaiva hi vidyamanamapi sarirasucitam viparyasanugata ragino nopalabhante, subhakaram cabhutamadhyaropya pariklisyante, tesam vairagyartham tathagatanirmito (pp_20) devo va subhasamjñaya prakracchaditan kayadosanupavarnayet- santyasmin kaye kesa ityadina | te ca tasyah subhasamjñaya vimukta vairagyamasadayeyuh | evamihapyaryaih sarvathapyanupalabhyamanatmakam bhavanamavidyatimiropahatamatinayanataya viparitam svabhavamadhyaropya kvacicca kamicdivisesamatitaram pariklisyanti prthagjanah | tanidanimaryah tatprasiddhayai vopapattya paribodhayanti | yatha vidyamanasya ghatasya na mrdadibhya utpada ityabhyupetam, evamutpadatpurvam vidyamanasya vidyamanatvannastyutpada ityavasiyatam | yatha ca parabhutebhyo jvalangaradibhyo 'nkurasyotpattirnasti iti abhyupetam, evam vivaksitebhyo 'pi bijadibhyo nastityavasiyatam ||

athapi syat- anubhava eso 'smakamiti, etadapyuktam | yasmadanubhava esa mrsa, anubhavatvat, taimirikadvicandradyanubhavavaditi | tatascanubhavasyapi sadhyasamatvattena pratyavasthanam na yuktamiti | tasmadanutpanna bhava ityevam tavadviparitasvarupadhyaropapratipaksena prathamaprakaranarambhah | idanim kvacidyah kascidviseso 'dhyaropitah, tadvisesapakaranartham sesaprakaranarambhah, gantrgantavyagamanadiko 'pi niravaseso viseso nasti pratityasamutpadasyeti pratipadanartham ||

atha syat- esa eva pramanapremeyavyavaharo laukiko 'smabhih sastrenanuvarnita iti, tadanuvarnanasya tarhi phalam vacyam | kutarkikaih sa nasito viparitalaksanabhidhanena, tasyasmabhih samyaglaksanamuktamiti cet, etadapyayuktam | yadi hi kutarkikairviparitalaksanapranayanatkrtam laksyavaiparityam lokasya syat, tadartham prayatnasaphalyam syat | na caitadevam | iti vyartha evarya prayatna iti ||

api ca | yadi pramanadhinah prameyadhigamah, tani pramanani kena

paricchidyanta ityadina vighrahavyavartanyam vihito dosah |
tadapariharat samyaglaksanadyotakatvamapi nasti ||

kim ca | yadi svasamanyalaksanadvayanurodhena pramanadvayamuktam
yasya tallaksanadvayam, kim tallaksyamasti atha nasti? yadyasti, tada
tadaparam prameyamastiti katham pramanadvayam? atha nasti laksyam,
tada laksanamapi nirasrayam nastiti katham pramanadvayam?
vaksyati hi-

laksanasampravrttau ca na laksyamupapadyate |
laksyasyanupapattau ca laksanasyapyasambhavah || iti ||

atha syat- na laksyate 'neneti laksanam, kim tarhi 'krtyalyuto
bahulam'; iti karmani lyutam krtva laksyate taditi laksanam |
evamapi tenaitasya laksyamanatvasambhavadyenaitallaksyate, tasya
karanasya karmano 'rthantarvat sa eva dosah ||

atha syat- jñanasya karanatvattasya ca
svalaksanantarbhavadayamadosa iti, ucyate | iha
bhavanamanyasadharanamatmiyam yatsvarupam tatsvalaksanam,
tadyatha prthivyah kathinyam vedanaya visayanubhavo
vijñanasya visayaprativijñaptih | tena hi tallaksyata iti krtva
prasiddhanugatam ca (pp_21) vyutpattimavadhuya
karmasadhanamabhyupagacchati | vijñanasya ca karanabhavam
pratipadyamanenetyuktam bhavati svalaksanasyaiva karmata
svalaksanantarasya karanabhavasceti | tatra yadi
vijñanasvalaksanam karanam, tasya vyatiriktena karmana
bhavitavyamiti sa eva dosah ||

atha syat- yatprthivyadigatam kathinyadikam vijñanagamyam
tattasya karmastyeva, tacca svalaksanavyatiriktamiti | evam tarhi
vijñanasvalaksanasya karmatvabhavatprameyatvam na syat,
karmarupasyaiva svalaksanasya prameyatvat | tatasca dvididham
prameyam svalaksanam samanyalaksanam ca ityetadviseya
vaktavyam- kimcitsvalaksanam prameyam yallaksyata ityevam
vyapadisyate, kimcidaprameyam yallaksyate 'neneti vyapadisyata iti |
atha tadapi karmasadhanam tada tasyanyena karanena bhavitavyam |
jñanantarasya karanabhavaparikalpanayamanavasthadosascapadyate ||

atha manyase- svasamvittirasti, tatastaya svasamvitya
grahanatkarmataya satyamastyeva prameyantarbhava iti, ucyate |
vistarena madhyamakavatara svasamvittinisedhat svalaksanam
svalaksanantarena laksyate, tadapi svasamvittya iti na yujyate |
api ca | tadapi nama jñanam
svalaksanavyatirekenasiddherasambhavallaksyabhava
nirasrayalaksanapravrttyasambhavat sarvatha nastiti kutah
svasamvittih? tatha cuktamaryaratnacudapariprcchayam-

sa cittamasamanupasyan cittadharam paryesate kutascittasyotpattiriti |
tasyaivam bhavati- alambane sati cittamutpadyate |

tatkimanyadalambanamanyaccittam, atha yadevalambanam tadeva cittam? yadi
tavadanyadalambanamanyaccittam, tada dvicittata bhavisyati | atha
yadevalambanam tadeva cittam, tatkatham cittena cittam samanupasyati?
na ca cittam cittam samanupasyati | tadyathapi nama tayaivasidharaya
saivasidhara na sakyate chettum, na tenaivangulyagrena
tadevangulyagram sakyate sprastum, evameva na tenaiva cittena tadeva
cittam sakyam drastum | tasyaivam yonisah prayuktasya ya
cittasyanavasthanata anucchedasvatata na kutasthata nahetuki na
pratyayaviruddha na tato nanyato na saiva nanya | tam cittadharam
cittalatam cittadharmatam cittanavasthitatam cittapracaratam
cittadrasyatam cittasvalaksanatam tatha janati tatha pasyati
yatha tathatam na ca nirodhayati | tam ca cittavivekatam tatha
prajanati tatha pasyati | iyam kulaputra [bodhisattvasya] citte
cittanupasyana smrtiyupasthanamiti ||

tadevam nasti svasamvittih | tadabhavat kim kena laksyate?

kim ca | bhedena va tallaksanam laksyatsyadabhedena va? tatra
yadi tavad bhedena, tada laksyad bhinnatvadalaksanavallaksanamapi
na laksanam | laksanacca bhinnatvadalaksyavallaksyamapi na
laksyam | tatha laksyadbhinnatvallaksanasya
laksananirapeksam laksyam syat | tatasca na tallaksyam
laksananirapeksatvat khapuspavat | athabhinne laksyalaksane,
tada laksanadavyatiriktatvallaksanasvatmavadviihyate (pp_22)
laksyasya laksyata |
laksyaccavyatiriktatvallaksyasvatmavallaksanamapi na
laksanasvabhavam | yatha cuktam-

laksyallaksanamanyaccetsyattallaksyamalaksanam |
taylorabhavo 'nanyatve vispastam kathitam tvaya || iti ||

na ca vina tattvanyatvena laksyalaksanasiddhau anya gairasti | tatha
ca vaksyati-

ekibhavana va siddhirnanabhavana va yayoh |
na vidyate, tayoh siddhih katham nu khalu vidyate || iti ||

athavocyate- avacyataya siddhirbhavisyatiti cet, naitadevam | avacyata
hi nama parasparavibhagaparijñanabhava sati bhavati | yatra ca
vibhagaparijñanam nasti, tatra idam laksanam, idam laksyam, iti
visesatah paricchedasambhave sati dvayorapyabhava eveti |
tasmadavacyatayapi nasti siddhih ||

api ca | yadi jñanam karanam visayasya paricchede, kah karta? na
ca kartaramantarenasti karanadinam sambhavah chidikriyayamiva
| atha cittasya tatra kartrtvam parikalpyate, tadapi na yuktam,
yasmadarthamatradarsanam cittasya vyaparah, arthavisesadarsanam
caitanam,

tatrarthadrstirvijñanam tadvisese tu caitasah |

ityabhyupagamat | ekasyam hi pradhanakriyayam sadhyayam
yathasvam gunakriyanirvrttidvarenangibhavopagamat |
karanadinam karanaditvam | na ceha jñanavijñanayoreka
pradhanakriya, kim tarhi, arthamatraparicchittirvijñanasya
pradhanakriya, jñanasya tu arthavisesapariccheda iti nasti jñanasya
karanatvam napi cittasya kartrtvam | tatasca sa eva dosah ||

atha syat- anatmanah sarvadharmah ityagamat kartuh sarvathabhat
kartaramantarenapi vidyata eva kriyadivyahara iti, etadapi nasti |
agamasya samyagarthanavadharanat | etadevoktam madhyamakavatara ||

athapi syat- yatha silaputrakasya sariram, rahoh sirah, iti
sarirasirovyatiriktavisesanasambhave 'pi
viseanavisesyabhavo 'sti, evam prthivyah svalaksanamiti
svalaksanavyatiriktaprthivyasambhave 'pi bhavisyatiti, naitadevam |
atulyatvat | sarirasirahsabdah

buddhayadipanyadivatsahabhipadarthantarasapekshatapravrttau
sarirasirah sabdamatralambano buddhayupajanana
sahacaripadarthantarasapeksha eva vartate, kasya sariram, kasya
sira iti | itaro 'pi viseanantarah sambandhaniracikirsaya |
silaputrakaraviseanadhvanina laukikasamketanavidhyaya
pratikartuh kanksamapahantiti yukta | iha tu
kathinyadivyatiriktaprthivyadyasambhave sati na yukta
viseanavisesyabhava | (pp_23)

tirthikairvyatiriktalaksyabhyupagamattadanurodhena
viseanabhidhanamadustamiti cet, naitadevam | na hi
tirthikaparikalpita yuktividhura padarthah svasamaye 'bhyupagantum
nyayah, pramanantaraderapyabhyugamaprasangat | api ca |
pudgaladiprajñaptivat sarariopadanasya
silaputrakasyopadaturlaukikavyavaharabhutasya
viseanasyavicaraprasiddhasya sadbhavat, siraupadanasya ca
rahorupadatur sadbhavadayuktametannidarsanam |
sarirasirovyatiriktasyarthantarasyasiddhestanmatrasyopalambhat
siddhameva nidarsanamiti cet, naitadevam | laukike vyavahare ittham
vicarapravrtteravicaratasca laukikapadarthanamastitvat | yathaiva hi
rupadivyatirekena vicaryamana atma na sambhavati, api ca
lokasamvrttya skandhanupadaya asyastitvam, evam
rahusilaputrakayorapiti nasti nidarsanasiddhih ||

evam prthivyadinam yadyapi kathinyadivyatiriktam
vicaryamanam laksyam nasti, laksyavyatirekena ca laksanam
nirasrayam, tathapi samvrtireveti parasarapekshaya tayoh siddhaya
siddhim vyavasthapayambabhuvuracaryah | avasyam
caitadevamabhyupeyam | anyatha hi samvrtirupapattya na viyujyeta, tadeva
tattvameva syanna samvrtih | na ca upapattya vicaryamananam
silaputrakadimevasambhavah, kim tarhi vaksyamanaya yuktya
rupavedanadinamapi nasti sambhava iti tesamapi samvrttya
silaputrakadivannastitvamastheyam syat | na caitadevamityasadetat ||

atha syat- kimanaya suksmeksikaya? naiva hi vayam
sarvaprāmanaprāmeyavyavaharam satyamityacakṣmahe, kim tu
lokaprasiddhiresa amuna nyayena vyavasthapyata iti | ucyate |
vayamapyevam brumah- kimanaya suksmeksikaya laukikavyavahare
'vatarika(ta?)ya? tisthatu tavadesa
viparyasamatrasaditāmabhasattaka samvrtih mumuksunam
moksavahakakusalamulopacayahetuh, yavanna tattvadhigama iti |
bhavamstu etam samvrtiparamarthatyavibhagadurvidagdhābuddhitaya
kvacidupapattimavatarya anyayato nasayati | so 'ham
samvrtisatyavyavasthavaicaksanyallaukika eva pakse sthitva
samvrtiekadesanirakaranopaksiptopapattyantaramupapattyantarena
vinivartayan lokavrdha iva lokacaratparibhrasyamanam bhavantameva
nivartayami na tu samvrtim | tasmad yadi laukiko vyavaharah, tada
avasyam laksanavallakṣyenapi bhavitavyam | tatasca sa eva
dosah | atha paramarthah, tada lakṣyabhavallaksanadvayamapi
nastiti kutah pramanadvayam?

atha sabdanamevam kriyakarakasambandhapurvika
vyutpattirangikriyate, tadidamatikastam | taireva
kriyakarakasambandhapravrttaih sabdairbhavan vyavaharati,
sabdartham kriyakanadikam ca necchatiti aho vata
icchamatrapratibaddhapravrttito (vrttih?) bhavatah |

yada caivam prameyadvayamavyavasthitam tada
svasamanyalaksanavisayatvena agamadinam pramanantaravam |
kim ca ghatah pratyakṣa ityevamadikasya
laukikavyavaharasamgrahadanaryavyavaharabhyupagamacca avyapita
laksanasyeti na yuktametā ||

atha syat- ghatopadanāniladayah pratyakṣah
pratyakṣapramanaparicchedyatvat | tatasca yathaiiva karane
karyopacaram krtva buddhanam sukha utpada iti vyapadisyate, evam
pratyakṣaniladinimittako 'pi ghatah karye karanopacaram krtva
pratyakṣa iti vyapadisyate | naivamvisaye upacaro yuktah | utpado hi
loke sukhavyatirekenopalabdah, sa ca
samskrtalaksanasvabhavatvadanekaduskarasatahetutvadasukha eva, sa
sukha iti vyapadisyamanah asambaddha evetyevamvisaye yukta
upacarah | ghatah pratyakṣa ityatra tu- na hi ghato nama kascidyō
'pratyakṣah prthagupalabdho yasyopacaratpratyakṣatvam syat |
niladivyatirikṭasya ghatasyabhavadaupacarikam pratyakṣatvamiti cet,
evamapi sutaramupacaro na yuktah, upacaryamanasyasrayasyabhavat |
na hi kharavisane taikṣnyamupacaryate | api ca |
lokavyavaharangabhuto ghato yadi niladivyatirikto nastiti krtva
tasyaupacarikam pratyakṣatvam parikalpyate, nanvevam sati
prthivyadivyatirekena niladikamapi nastiti niladerasyaupacarikam
pratyakṣatvam kalpyatam | yathoktam-

rupadivyatirekena yatha kumbho na vidyate | vayvadivyatirekena tatha
rupam na vidyate || iti |

tasmadevamadikasya lokavyavaharasya laksanenasamgrahadavyapitaiva
laksanasyeti | tattvavidapeksaya hi-

pratyaksatvam ghatadinam niladinam ca nesya |

lokasamvrtya tvabhyupagantavyameva pratyaksatvam ghatadinam |
yathoktam satake-

sarva eva ghato 'drsto rupe drste hi jayate |
bruyatkastattvavinnama ghatah pratyaksa ityapi ||

etenaiva vicarena sugandhi madhuram mrdu | pratisedhayitavyani
sarvanyuttamabuddhina || iti |

api ca | aparoksarthavacitvatpratyaksasabdasya saksadabhimukho
'rthah pratyaksah, pratigatamaksamasminniti krtva
ghataniladinamaparoksanam pratyaksatvam siddham bhavati |
tatparicchedakasya jñanasya trnatusagnivat pratyaksakaranatvat
pratyaksatvam vyapadisyate | yastu aksamaksam prati vartata iti
pratyaksasabdam vyutpadayati, tasya jñanasyendriyavisayatvad
visayavisayatvacca na yukta vyutpattih | prativisayam tu syat
pratyarthamiti va ||

atha syat- yatha ubhayadhinayamapi vijñanapravrttau asrayasya
patumandanuvidhanad vijñananam
tadvikaravikarivadasrayenaivavyapadeso bhavati caksurvijñanamiti,
evam yadyapi arthamartha prati vartate, tathapi aksamaksamasritya
vartamanam vijñanamasrayena vyapadesat pratyaksamiti bhavisyati
| drsto hi asadharanena vyapadeso bherisabdo yavankura iti |
naitatpurvena tulyam | tatra hi visayena (pp_25) vijñane
vyapadisyamane rupavijñanamityevamadina vijñanasatkasya bhedo
nopadarsitah syat, manovijñanasya caksuradivijñanaih
sahaikavisayapravrttatvat | tatha hi niladivijñanasatke
vijñanamityukte sakanksa eva pratyayajjayate kimetadrupindriyajam
vijñanamahosvinmanasamiti | asrayena tu vyapadese manovijñanasya
caksuradivijñanavisaye pravrttisambhave 'pi parasparabhedah siddho
bhavati | iha tu pramanalaksanavivaksaya kalpanapodhamatrasya
pratyaksatvabhyupagame sati vikalpadeva
tadvisesatvabhimatatvadasadharanakaranena vyapadese sati na
kimcitra prajoyanamupalaksyate | prameyaparatantrayam ca
pramanasamkhyapravrttau prameyakaranukaritamratraya ca
samasaditatmabhavasattakayoh pramanayoh svarupasya
vyavasthapanannendriyena vyapadesah kimcidupakarotiti sarvatha
visayenaiva vyapadeso nyayyah ||

loke pratyaksasabdasya prasiddhatvadvivaksite 'rthe
pratyarthasabdasyaprasiddhatvadasrayenaiva vyutpattirasriyata iti
cet, ucyate | astyayam pratyaksasabdo loke prasiddhah | sa tu yatha
loke, tatha asmabhirucyata eva | yathasthitalaukikapadarthatiraskarena
tu tadvayutpade kriyamane prasiddhasabdatiraskarah prasiddhah syat,

tatasca pratyaksamityevam na syat | ekasya ca caksurvijñanasya
ekendriyaksanasrayasya pratyaksatvam na syad vipsarthabhavat,
ekaikasya ca pratyaksatvabhava bahunamapi na syat ||

kalpanapodhasyaiva ca jñanasya pratyaksatvabhyupagamat, tena ca
lokasya samvyavaharabhavat, laukikasya ca pramanaprameyavyavaharasya
vyakhyatumistatvad vyarthaiiva pratyaksapramanakalpana samjayate
| caksurvijñanasamangi nilam janati no tu nilamiti cagamasya
pratyaksalaksanabhidhanarthasyaprastutatvat,
pañcanamindriyavijñananam jadatvapratipadakatvacca nagamadapi
kalpanapodhasyaiva vijñanasya pratyaksatvamiti na yuktametat |
tasmallope yadi lakshyam yadi va svalaksanam samanyalaksanam
va, sarvameva saksadupalabhyamanatvadaparoksam, atah pratyaksam
vyavasthapyate tadvisayena jñanena saha | dvicandradinam tu
ataimirikajñanapeksaya apratyaksatvam, taimirikadyapeksaya tu
pratyaksatvameva ||

paroksavisayam tu jñanam sadhyavyabhicarilingotpannamanumanam
||

saksadatindriyarthavidamaptanam yadvacanam sa agamah ||

sadrsyadananutubhutarthadhigama upamanam gauriva gavaya iti yatha ||

tadevam pramanacatustayalokasyarthadhigamo vyavasthapyate ||

tani ca parasparapeksaya sidhyanti- satsu pramanesu prameyarthah,
satsu prameyesvarthesu pramanani | no tu khalu svabhaviki
pramanaprameyayoh siddhiriti | tasmallaukikamevastu
yathadrstamityalam prasangena | prastutameva vyakhyasyamah |
laukika eva darsane sthitva buddhanam bhagavatam dharmadesana || 3
||

atrahuh svayuthyah- yadidamuktam na svata utpadyante bhava iti,
tadyuktam, svata utpattivaiarthat | yaccoktam na dvabhyamiti, tadapi
yuktam, ekamsavaikalyat | ahētupaksastu (pp_26) ekantanikrsta iti
tatpratisedho 'pi yuktah| yattu khalvidamucyate napi parata iti,
tadayuktam yasmatparabhuta eva bhagavata bhavanamutpadaka
nirdistah |

catvarah pratyaya hetuscalambanamanantaram |
tathai vadhipateyam ca pratyayo nasti pañcamah || 4 ||

tatra nirvartako heturiti laksanat, yo hi yasya nirvartako
bijabhavenavasthitah, sa tasya hetu pratyayah | utpadyamano dharmo
yenalambanēnotpadyate, sa tasyalambanapratyayah | karanasyanantaro
nirodhah karyasyotpattipratyayah, tadyatha bijasyanantaro nirodho
'nkurasyotpadapratyayah | yasmin sati yadbhavati tattasyadhipateyamiti |
ta ete catvarah pratyayah | ye canye
purojatasahajatapascajjatadayah, te etesveva antarbhutah |
isvaradayastu pratyaya eva na sambhavantiti, ata evavadharayati-

pratyayo nasti pañcama iti | tasmadebhyah parabhutebhyo
bhavanamutpattirasti parata utpattiriti || 4 ||

atrocyate- naiva hi bhavanam parabhutebhyah pratyayebhya utpattiriti |
yasmat-

na hi svabhavo bhavanam pratyayadisu vidyate |
avidyamane svabhavo na vidyate || 5 ||

iti | yadi hi hetvadisu parabhutesu pratyayesu samastesu vyastesu
vyastasamastesu hetupratyaya samagya anyatra va kvacid bhavanam
karyanamutpadatpurvam sattvam syat, syattebhya utpadah | na
caivam yadutpadatpurvam sambhavah syat | yadi syat, grhyeta ca,
utpadavaiyartham ca syat | tasmannam casti bhavanam
pratyayadisu svabhavah | avidyamane ca svabhavo nasti parabhavah |
bhavanam bhava utpadah, parebhya utpadah parabhavah, sa na vidyate
| tasmadayuktametad parabhutebhyo bhavana mutpattiriti ||

athava bhavanam karyanamankuradinam vijadisu pratyayesu
satsvavikrtarupesu nasti svabhavo nirhetukatvaprasangat ||

tatkimapeksam paratvam pratyayadinam? vidyamanayoreva hi
maitropagrahakayoh parasparapeksam paratvam? na caivam
bijankurayoryaugapadyam | tasmadavidyamane svabhavo karyanam
parabhavah paratvam bijadinam nastiti paravyapadesabhavadeva
na parata utpada iti | tasmadagamabhiprayanabhiññataiva parasya | na hi
tathagata yuktiviruddham vakyamudaharanti | agamasya cabhiprayah
pragevopavarnitah || 5 ||

tadevam pratyayebhya utpadavadini pratisiddhe kriyata utpadavadi
manyate- na caksurupadayah pratyayah saksadvijñanam janayanti
| vijñanajanikriyanispadakatvattu pratyaya ucyante | sa ca kriya
vijñanam janayati | tasmatpratyayavati vijñanajanikriya
vijñanajanika, na pratyayah | yatha pacikriya odanasyeti | ucyate-
kriya na pratyayavati

yadi kriya kacit syat, sa caksuradibhih pratyayaih pratyayavati
vijñanam janayati | na (pp_27) tvasti | katham krtva? iha
kriyeyamisyamana jate va vijñane isyate, ajate va jayamane va?
tatra jate na yukta | kriya hi bhavanispadika |
bhavascennispannah, kimasya kriyaya?

jatasya janma punareva ca naiva yuktam |

ityadina ca madhyamakavatara pratipaditametat | ajate 'pi na yukta,

kartra vina janiriyam na ca yuktarupa |

ityadivacanat | jayamane 'pi bhavo kriya na sambhavati,
jatajatavyatirekena jayamanabhavat | yathoktam-

jayamanarthajatatvajjayamano na jayate | atha va jayamanatvam

sarvasyaiva prasajyate || iti | yatascaivam trisu kalesu janikriyaya
asambhavah, tasmannasti sa | ata evaha- kriya na pratyayavati iti |
visesanam nasti vina visesam |

ityadina pratipaditametanmadhyamakavatara | na hi vandhyaputro
gomanityucyate ||

yadyevam, apratyayavati tarhi bhavisyatiti, etadapyayuktamityaha-
napratyayavati kriya |

yada pratyayavati nasti, tada kathamapratyayavati nirhetuka syat? na hi
tantumayah pato na yukta iti viranamayo 'bhyupagamyate | tasmatkriya
na bhavajanika ||

atraya- yadyevam kriyaya asambhavah, pratyayastarhi janaka
bhavisyanti bhavanamiti | ucyate-

pratyaya nakriyavantah

yada kriya nasti, tada kriyarahita akriyavanto nirhetukah
pratyayah katham janakah? atha kriyavanta eva janaka iti, ucyate-
kriyavantasca santyuta || 6 ||

neti prakrtenabhisambandhah | utasabdo 'vadharane | tatra kriyaya
abhava uktah, katham kriyavattvam pratyayanamiti? yatha ca
vijñananajaniyokta, evam parikriyadayo 'pi bhava ukta veditavya iti
nasti kriyato 'pi samutpattirbhavanamiti
bhavatyutpadabhidhanamarthasunyam || 6 ||

atraya- kim na etena kriyavantah pratyaya ityadivicarena?
yasmaccaksuradin pratitya pratyayan vijñanadayo bhava jayante,
tasmaccaksuradinam pratyayatvam tebhyascotpado vijñanadinamiti
| etadapyayuktamityaha-

utpadyate pratityemanitime pratyayah kila |
yavannotpadyata ime tavannapratyayah katham || 7 ||

yadi caksuradin pratyayan pratitya vijñanamutpadyate iti asya ime
pratyaya ucyante, nanu yavattadvijñanakhyam karyam notpadyate
tavadime caksuradayah katham napratyayah? apratyaya
evetyabhiprayah na capratyayebhya utpattih sikatabhya iva tailasya |

atha matam- purvamapratyayah santah kimcidanyam pratyayamapeksya
pratyayatvam pratipadyanta iti, etadapyayuktam | yat tat
pratyayantaramapratyayasya tasya pratyayatvena kalpyate, tadapi pratyayatve
sati asya pratyayo bhavati | tatrapiyesaiva cintaneti na yuktametata || 7 ||

kim ca | iha ime caksuradayo vijñanasya pratyayah kalpyamanah
sato va asya kalpyeran, asato va? sarvatha ca na yujyate ityaha-

naivasato naiva satah pratyayo 'rthasya yujyate |
kasmadityaha-
asatah pratyayah kasya sataasca pratyayena kim || 8 ||

asato hyarthasya avidyamanasya katham pratyayah syat? bhavisyata
vyapadeso bhavisyatiti cet, naivam-

bhavisyata cedvyapadesa istah saktim vina nasti hi bhavitasya
|

ityadinoktadosatvat | sato 'pi vidyamanasya labdhajanmano nisphalaiva
pratyayakalpana ||

evam samastanam pratyayanam karyotpadanasamarthyena
apratyayatvamudbhavya atah param vyastanamapratyayatvam pratipadyate
||

atraha- yadyapyevam pratyayanamasambhavah, tathapi astyeva
laksanopadesatpratyayaprasiddhih | tatra nirvartako heturiti
laksanamucyate hetupratyayasya | na cavidyamanasya laksanopadeso
yukto bandhyasutasyeveviti | ucyate | syaddhetupratyayo yadi tasya
laksanam syat | yasmat-

na sannasanna sadasan dharmo nirvartate yada |
katham nirvartako heturevam sati hi yujyate || 9 ||

tatra nirvartaka utpadakah | yadi nirvartyo dharmo nirvarteta, tamutpadako
heturutpadayet | na tu nirvartate, sadasadubhayarupasya nirvartyasyabhavat
| tatra sanna nirvartate vidyamanatvat | asannapi, avidyamanatvat |
sadasannapi, parasparaviruddhasyaikarthasyabhavat,
ubhayapaksabhihitadosatvacca | yata evam karyasyotpattirnasti,
hetupratyayo 'pyato nasti | tatasca yaduktam laksanasambhavadvidyate
hetupratyaya iti, tadevam sati na yujyate || 9 ||

idanimalambanapratyayanisedharthamaha-

analambana evayam san dharmo upadisyate |
athanalambane dharme kuta alambanam punah || 10 ||

iha salambanadharmah katame? sarvacittacaitta ityagamat | cittacaitta
yenalambanenotpadyante yathayogam rupadina, sa
tesamalambanapratyayah | ayam ca vidyamananam va parikalpyeta
avidyamananam va | tatra vidyamananam narthastadalambanapratyayena
| dharmasya hi utpattarthamalambanam parikalpyate, sa calambanatpurvam
vidyamana eveti | athaivamanalambane dharme svatmana prasiddhe kimasya
alambanayogena parikalpitena, ityanalambana evayam san vidyamano
dharmah cittadikah kevalam salambana ityucyate bhavadbhih
svamanisikaya, na tvasya alambanena kascitsambandho 'sti |
athavidyamanasyalambanam parikalpyate, tadapi na yuktam, analambana
evayamityadi | avidyamanasya hi nasti alambanena yogah ||

analambana evayam san dharmo upadisyate |

bhavadbhih salambana iti vakyasesah |

athanalambane dharme kuta alambanam punah ||

atha sabdah prasne | kuta iti hetau | tenayamarthah- athaivamanalambane
dharmer 'sati avidyamane bhuyah kuta alambanam?
alambanakabhavadalambanasyapyabhava ityabhiprayah | katham tarhi
salambanascittacaitah? samvrtametallaksanam na
paramarthikamityadosah || 10 ||

idanim samanantarapratyayanisedharthamaha-

anutpannesu dharmesu nirodho nopapadyate |
nanantaramato yuktam niruddhe pratyayasca kah || 11 ||

tatra pascime slokasyardhe padavyatyayo drastavyah, casabdasca
bhinnakramo niruddhe ceti | tenaivam pathah- niruddhe ca pratyayah
kah? nanantaramato yuktam iti | slokabandhartham tvevamuktam ||

tatra karanasyanantaro nirodhah karyasyotpadapratyayah
samanantarapratyayalaksanam | atra vicaryate- anutpannesu dharmesu
karyabhutesvankuradisu nirodho nopapadyate karanasya bijadeh |
yadaitadevam, tada karanasya nirodhabhavadankurasya kah
samanantarapratyayah? athanutpanne 'pi karye bijanirodha isyate, evam
sati niruddha bibe abhavibhute ankurasya kah pratyayah? ko va
bijanirodhasya pratyaya iti | ubhayametadahetukamityaha- niruddhe ca kah
pratyaya iti | casabdo 'nutpannasabdapeksah | tena anutpanne cankure
bijadinam nirodhe isyamane 'pyubhayametadahetukamapadyata iti
nanantaramato yuktam | atha va | na svato napi parata ityadina utpado
nisiddhah, tamabhisamdhayaha-

anutpannesu dharmesu nirodho nopapadyate |

nanantaramato yuktam iti |

api ca |

niruddhe pratyayasca kah ||

ityatra purvakameva vyakhyanam || 11 ||

idanimadhipatipratyayasvarupanisedharthamaha- bijadinam

bhavanam nihsvabhavanam na satta vidyate yatah |
satidamasmin bhavativityetannaivopapadyate || 12 ||

iha yasmin sati yadbhavati, tattasya
adhipateyamityadhipatipratyayalaksanam | bhavanam ca
pratyasamutpannatvat svabhavabhava kutastada yadasminniti karanatvena
vyapadisyate, kutastad yadidamiti karyatvena? tasmannasti laksanato 'pi
pratyayasiddhih || 12 ||

atrahah- tantvadibhyah patadikamupalabhyah patadestantvadayah
pratyaya iti | ucyate patadiphalapravrttireva svarupato nasti, kutah
pratyayanam pratyayatvam setsyati? yatha ca
patadiphalapravrttirasati, tatha pratipadayannaha-

na ca vyastamasastesu pratyayesvasti tatphalam |
pratyayebhyah katham tacca bhavenna pratyayesu yat || 13 ||

tatra vyastesu tantuturivematasarasalakadisu pratyayesu pato
nasti, tatranupalabhyamanatvat karanabahutvacca
karyabahutvapasangat | samuditesvapi tantvadisu nasti patah,
pratyekamavayavesvavidyamanatvat, ekasya karyasya khandasa
utpattiprasangat | tasmaphalabhavanna santi pratyayah svabhavata
iti || 13 ||

athasadapi tattebhyah pratyayebhyah pravartate |

ityabhiprayah syat-
apratyayebhyo 'pi kasmaphalam nabhipravartate || 14 ||
apratyayesvapi nasti phalamiti | apratyayebhyo 'pi viranadibhyah
kasmannabhipravartate pata iti nasti phalapravrttih svarupatah ||
14 ||

atrasa- yadi anyat phalam syadanye ca pratyayah, tada kim
pratyayesu phalamasti nastiti cinta syat | nasti tu vyatiriktam
phalam, kim tarhi pratyayamayameveti? ucyate-

phalam ca pratyayamayam pratyayascasvayammayah |
phalamasvamayebhyo yattatpratyayamayam katham || 15 ||

yadi pratyayamayam pratyayavikarah phalamiti vyavasthapyate, tadayuktam |
yasmatte 'pi pratyaya asvayammaya apratyayasvabhava ityarthah |
tantumayo hi pata ityucyate | syat pato yadi tantava eva (pp_31)
svabhavasiddhah syuh | te hi amsumaya amsuvikara na
svabhavasiddhah | tatasca tebhyo 'svayammayebhyo 'svabhavebhyo
yatphalam patakhyam, tatkatham tantumayam bhavisyati? yathoktam-

patah karanatah siddhah siddham karanamanyatah | siddhiryasya
svato nasto tadanyajjanayatkatham || iti || 15 ||

tasmanna pratyayamayam

phalam samvidyate | apratyayamayam tarhi astu-

napratyayamayam phalam |

samvidyate

iti tantumayo yada pato nasti, tada katham viranamayah sya?

atrasa- ma bhutphalam, pratyayapratyayaniyamastu vidyate | tatha ca
bhavan braviti- yadi asat phalam pratyayebhyah pravartate, apratyayebhyo
'pi kasmannabhipravartate iti | na casati phale patakatakhye
tantuvirananam pratyayanam pratyayatvam yuktam, atah
phalamapyastiti | ucyate | syatphalam yadi pratyayapratyaya eva syuh |
sati hi phale ime 'sya pratyaya ime 'pratyaya iti syat | tacca
vicaryamanam nastiti-

phalabhavatpratyayapratyayah kutah || 16 ||

pratyayasca apratyayasceti samasah || tasmannasti bhavanam
svabhavatah samutpattiriti | yathoktamaryaratnakarasutre-

sunyavidya na hi vidyate kvaci antariksi sakunasya va padam |
yo na vidyati sabhavatah kvaci so na jatu parahetu bhesyati ||

yasya naiva hi sabhavu labhyati so 'svabhavu parapaccayah katham |
asvabhavu paru kim janisyati esa hetu sugatena desitah ||

sarva dharma acala drdham sthita nirvikara nirupadravah sivah |
antariksapathatulya 'janaka tatra muhyati jagam ajanakam ||

sailaparvata yatha akampiya evam dharma avikampiyah sada | no cyavati
na pi copapadyayu evam dharmata jinena desita || ityadi |

tatha-

yo na pi jayati na cupapadyi no cyavate na pi jiryati dharmah |
tam jinu desayati narasimhah tatra nivesayi sattvasatani |
yasya sabhavu na vidyati kasci no parabhavatu kenaci labdhah |
nantarato na pi bahirato va labhyati tatra nivesayi nathah ||

santa gati kathita sugatena no ca gati upalabhyati kaci | tatra ca
voharasi gatimukto muktaku mocayami bahusattvan || iti vistarah || 16 ||

ityacaryacandrakirtipadoparacitayam prasannapadayam
madhyamakavrttau pratyayapariksa nama prathamam prakaranam ||

2

gatagatapariksa dvitiyam prakaranam |

atraha- yadyapi utpadapratisedhatpratityasamutpadasya
anirodhadivisesanasiddhah, tathapi
anagamanirgamapratityasamutpadasiddhaye
lokaprasiddhagamanagamanakriyapratisedhartham
kimcidupapattyantaramucyate | ucyate | yadi gamanam nama
syanniyatam tadgate va adhvajate parikalpyeta agate gamyamate va |
sarvatha ca na yujyate ityaha-

gatam na gamyate tavadagatam naiva gamyate |
gatagatavinirmuktam gamyamanam na gamyate || 1 ||

tatra uparatagamikriyamadhvajatam gatamityucyate | avisyamanam
gamikriyaya vartamanam gamyate ityucyate | yadgatamuparatagamikriyam
tadvartamanagamikriyayogavacina gamyate ityanena
sabdenocyamanamasambaddhamiti krtva gatam tavad gamyate iti na
yujyate | tavacchabdena ca pratisedhakramam darsayati ||

agatamapi na gamyate | agatam hi anupajatagamikriyamanagatamucyate, gamyate
iti ca vartamanam | ato 'nagatavartamanayoratyantabhedadagatamapi gamyate
iti na yujyate | yadi agatam katham gamyate, atha gamyate na tadagatamiti
||

gamyamate 'pi nasti gamanam, yasmat-

gatagatavinirmuktam gamyamanam na gamyate |

iha hi ganta yam desamatikrantah sa tasya deso gatah, yam ca
natikrantah so 'syaganatah | na ca gatagatavyatirekena
trtiyamaparamadhvajatah pasyamo gamyamanam nama | yatascaivam
gamyamanam na gamyate, gamyata iti na prajñayate, tasmannasti
gamyamanam | ato na tad gamikriyaya avisyate na gamyata iti nasti
gamyamane 'pi gamanam ||

atha syat- ganturgacchato yascaranakranto desah, sa gamyamanah
syaditi | naivam, caranayorapi paramanusamghatatvat |
angulyagravasthitasya paramanoryah purvo desah, sa tasya gate
'ntargatah | parsnyavasthitasya caramaparamanorya uttaro desah, sa
tasya agate 'ntargatah | na ca paramanuvyatiरेकेना caranamasti |
tasmannasti gatagatavyatirekena gamyamanam | yatha caivam carane
vicarah, evam paramanunamapi purvaparadigbhagasambandhena
vicarah karya iti | athardhagam gamyamanam, uktamuttaram
jayamanavicarena | tasmadgamyamanam na gamyate iti siddham || 1 ||

tatraha- gamyata eva gamyamanam | iha hi-

cesta yatra gatistatra gamyamane ca sa yatah |
na gate nagate cesta gamyamane gatistatah || 2 ||

tatra cesta caranotksepariksepalakšana | yato vrajato
ganturyatra dese cesta gatih tatraiva dese | sa ca cesta na gate
'dhvani sambhavati napyagate, kim tu gamyamana eva | tatasca gamyamane
gatih | yatra hi gaturpalabhyate tadgamyamanam, tacca gamikriyaya
avisyate | tasmad gamyamanameva gamyate iti | eko 'tra
gamirjñanarthah, aparasca desantarasampratyartha iti || 2 ||

evamapi parikalpyamane gamyamanam na gamyata ityaha-

gamyamanasya gamanam katham namopapatsyate |
gamyamane dvigamanam yada naivopapadyate || 3 ||

iha hi gamikriyayogadeva gamyamanavyapadesamicchati bhavan, tacca iti
gamyata braviti | eka catra gamikriya, taya gamyamanavyapadeso bhavatu
kamamadhvanah | gamyata iti bhuyah kriyasambandho gamyamanasya na
yujyate iti

gamyamanasya gamanam katham namopapatsyate |

karanamaha-

gamyamane dvigamanam yada naivopapadyate || iti ||

gamyamanamiti gamyata ityarthah | dvigatam gamanam dvigamanam | ekasya
gamikriyaya gamyamanamityatropayuktatvad dvtiyaya abhavacca, gamyata
ityayam vyapadeso vina gamanena yada naivopapadyate, tada gamyamanam
gamyata iti paripurno vakyartha nastityabhiprayah |
gamyamanamityetanmatrameva sambhavati dvtiyakriyabhavat, na tu
gamyata iti || 3 ||

atha gamyate ityatraiva gamikriyasambandha isyate, evam sati

gamyamanavyapadese nasti kriyasambandha iti na paripurnata
vakyarthasyetyaha-

gamyamanasya gamanam yasya tasya prasajyate |
rte gatergamyamanam gamyamanam hi gamyate || 4 ||

yasya vadino gamyamanasya gamanamiti paksah, gamyamane samjñabhute
gamikriyasunye yo gamikriyamadheyabhutamicchati, tasya pakse rte
gatergamyamanamiti prasajyate, gatirahitam gamanam syat, yasmadasya
gamyamanam hi gamyate | hi sabdo yasmadarthe | yasmad gatirahitameva
gamyamanam sat tasya vadino gamyate, gamyata ityatra kriyopayogat, tasmad
gatirahitam gamanam prasajyate || 4 ||

atha ubhayatrapi kriyasambandha isyate gamyamane gamyate ityatra ca,
evamapi-

gamyamanasya gamane prasaktam gamanadvayam |
yena tadgamyamanam ca yaccatra gamanam punah || 5 ||

yena gamanena yogadgamyamanavyapadesam pratilabhate 'dhva, tadekam
gamanam || tatra gamyamane 'dhikaranabhute dvitiyam gamanam yena so
'dhva gamyate | etadgamanadvayam gamyamanasya gamane sati prasaktam || 5 ||

bhavatu gamanadvayam, ko dosa iti cet, ayam dosah | yasmat-

dvau gantarau prasajyete prasakte gamanadvaye |

kim punah karanam gantrdvayaprasange ityaha-
gantaram hi tiraskrtya gamanam nopapadyate || 6 ||
yasmadavasyam kriya svasadhanamapeksate karma kartaram va |
gamikriya caivam kartaryavasthita, ato gantaramapeksate | nasti ca
ekasminneva gacchati devadatte dvitiyah karteti | atah
kartrdvayabhavannasti gamanadvayam | tatasca gamyamanam gamyata iti
nopapadyate ||

atha syat- yadayam devadattah sthitah, sa na bhasate? pasyati na?
tadaiko 'nekakriyo drstah, evamekasmin gantari kriyadvayam
bhavisyati iti | naivam | saktirhi karako na dravyam | kriyabhedacca
tatsadhanasyapi sakteh siddha eva bhedah | na hi sthitikriyaya vakta
syat | dravyamekamiti cet, bhavatu evam, na tu dravyam karakah, kim
tarhi saktih, sa ca bhidyata eva | api ca | sadrsakriyadvaya
karakatvam naikadesikasya drstam, ato naikasya ganturgamanadvayam ||
6 ||

atraha- yadyapyevam tathapi gantari devadatte gamanamupalabhyate devadatto
gacchatiti vyapadesat | tatasca vidyata eva gamanam
gamanasrayagantrsadbhavat | ucyate | syadevam yadi gamanasrayo
ganta syat, na tvasti | kathamityaha-

gantaram cetiraskrtya gamanam nopapadyate |
gamane 'sati gantatha kuta eva bhavisyati || 7 ||
gantaramantarena nirasrayam gamanamasadityuktam, tatasca gantaram

cetiraskrtya pratyakhyaya gamanam nasti, asati gamane kuto nirhetuko
ganta? ato nasti gamanam || 7 ||

atrasa- vidyata eva gamanam, tadvatastena vyapadesat | iha ganta gamanena
yuktah, tadyogacca gacchati | yadi gamanam na syat, gamanavato
devadattasya gacchatiti vyapadeso na syat, dandabhava
dandivvyapadesabhavavat | ucyate | syadgamanam, yadi gacchatityevam
vyapadesah syat | yasmat-

ganta na gacchati tavadaganta naiva gacchati |
anyo ganturagantusca kastrtiyo hi gacchati || 8 ||

iha gacchatiti ganta, sa tavanna gacchati, yatha ca na gacchati
tathottarena slokatrayena pratipadayisyati | agantapi na gacchati |
aganta hi nama yo gamikriyarahitah | gacchatiti ca
gamikriyayogapravrttah sabdah | yadyasavaganta, katham gacchati?
atha gacchati, nasau aganta iti | tadubhayavyatirikto gacchatiti cennaivam |
ko hi ganturaganturvinirmuktastriyo 'sti yo gacchatiti kalpyeta?
tasmannasti gamanam || 8 ||

atrasa- naganta gacchati napyubhayarahitah, kim tarhi gantaiva
gacchatiti | etadapyasat kim karanam? yasmat-

ganta tavadgacchatiti kathamevopapatsyate |
gamanena vina ganta yada naivopapadyate || 9 ||

ganta gacchatityatra vakye ekaiva gamikriya, taya ca gacchatiti
vyapadisyate | ganteti tu vyapadese nasti dvitiya gamikriya iti |
gamanena vina ganta, agacchan ganteti yada na sambhavati, tada ganta
gacchatiti na yujyate | kamam gacchatityastu, ganteti tu na
sambhavatiti tadayuktam || 9 ||

atha gatiyogatsagatika eva ganta, tathapi
dvitiyagamikriyabhavadgacchatiti vyapadeso na syadityaha-

pakso ganta gacchatiti yasya tasya prasajyate |
gamanena vina ganta ganturgamanamicchatah || 10 ||

yasya vadino gamikriyayogadeva ganteti paksah, tasya
ganturgamanamicchatah sagamanagantrvyapadesadgamanena vina ganta
gacchatiti syat, dvitiyagamikriyabhavat | ato ganta gacchatiti na
yujyate | gacchatityetasyarthe ganteti sabdo gamanena vina gantetyatra
vakye || 10 ||

atha ubhayatrapati gatiyoga isyate ganta gacchatiti, evamapi-

gamane dve prasajyete ganta yadyuta gacchati |
ganteti cocyate yena ganta san yacca gacchati || 11 ||

yena gamanena yogad gantetyucyate vyapadisyate tadekam gamanam | ganta
bhavan yacca gacchati, yam ca gatikriyam karoti, tadetadgamanadvayam
prasaktam | ato gantrdvayaprasanga iti purvavad dusanam vaktavyam |
tasmannasti gacchatiti vyapadesah ||

atraha- yadyapevam, tathapi devadatto gacchatiti
vyapadesasadbhavadgamanastiti | naivam | yasmaddevadattasrayaivaisa
cinta kimasau ganta san gacchati, uta aganta gacchati, tadvayatirikto veti |
sarvatha ca nopapadyata iti yatkimcidetat ||

atraha- vidyata eva gamanam, tadarambhasadbhavat | iha devadattah
sthityupamardena gamanamarabhate | na ca
avidyamanakurmaromapravaradikamarabhate | ucyate | syadgamanam yadi
tadaramme eva syat | yasmat-
gate narabhyate gantum gatam narabhyate 'gate |
narabhyate gamyamane gantumarabhyate kuha || 12 ||

yadi gamanarambho bhavet, tad gate vadhvanyaramyeta, agate va gamyamane
va | tatra gate gamanam narabhyate, taddhi nama uparatagamikriyam | yadi
tatra gamanamarabhyeta, tad gatamityevam na syad
atitavartamanayorvirodhat | agate 'pi gamanam narabhyate,
anagatavartamanayorvirodhat | napi gamyamane, tadabhavat
kriyadvayaprasangat kartrdvayaprasangacca | tadevam sarvatra
gamanarambhamapasyannaha- gantumarabhyate kuheti || 12 ||

yatha ca gamanam na sambhavati tatha pratipadayannaha-

na purvam gamanarambhadgamyamanam na va gatam |
yatrarabhyeta gamanamagate gamanam kutah || 13 ||

iha devadatto yadavasthita aste, sa tada gamanam narabhate | tasya
gamanarambhatpurvam na gamyamanamadhvajatamasti, na ca gatam yatra
gamanamarabhyeta | tasmad gatagamyamanabhavadenayorna gamanarambhah ||

atha syat- yadyapi gamanarambhatpurvam na gatam na gamyamanam
tathapyagatamasti, tatra gamanarambhah syaditi | ucyate | agate gamanam
kutah | anupajatagamikriyamanarabdthagamikriyamagatam | tatra gamanarambha
ityasambaddhametadityaha- agate gamanam kutah iti || 13 ||

yadyapi gatagatagamyamanesu gamanarambho nasti, gatagatagamyamanani tu
santi | na casati gamane etani yujyanta iti | ucyate | syad gamanam
yadyetanyeva syuh | sati hi gamikriyaprarambhe yatroparata gamikriya tad
gatamiti parikalpyeta, yatra vartamana tad gamyamanam, yatrajata
tadagatamiti | yada tu gamikriyaprarambha eva nasti, tada-

gatam kim gamyamanam kimagatam kim vikalpyate |
adrsyamana arambhe gamanasyaiva sarvatha || 14 ||

prarambhe 'nupalabhyamane kim mithyadhvatrayam parikalpyate, kuto va
tadvayapadesakaranam gamanamityayuktametad || 14 ||

atraha- vidyata eva gamanam tatpratipaksasadbhavat | yasya ca
pratipakso 'sti, tadasti, alokandhakaravat paravaravat
samsayaniscayavacca | asti ca gamanasya pratipaksah sthanamiti |
ucyate | syad gamanam yadi tatpratipaksah sthanam syat |
kathamihedam sthanam ganturagantustadanyasya va parikalpyeta? sarvatha
ca na yujyata ityaha-

ganta na tisthati tavadaganta naiva tisthati |
anyo ganturagantusca kastrtiyo 'tha tisthati || 15 ||

yatha ganta na tisthati tathottarena slokenakhyasyati | agantapi na
tisthati, sa hi tisthatyeva, tasya kimaparaya sthitya prayojanam?
agantapi na tisthati? sa hi tisthatyeva, tasya (pp_38) kimaparaya
sthitya prayojanam? ekaya sthitya aganta aparaya tisthatiti
sthitidvayaprasangat sthatrdvayaprasanga iti purvavaddosah |
gantragantrrahitascanyo nasti || 15 ||

atraha- naganta tisthati, napi ganturagantuscanyah, kim tarhi
gantaiva tisthatiti naivam | yasm-

ganta tavattisthatiti kathamevopapatsyate |
gamanena vina ganta yada naivopapadyate || 16 ||

yadayam tisthatityucyate, tada sthitivirodhi gamanamasya nasti, vina
ca gamanam gantrvyapadeso nasti | ato ganta tisthatiti nopapadyate
|| 16 ||

atraha- vidyata eva gamanam, tannivrttisadbhavat | iha
gatnivartamanah sthitimarabhate gamanabhate tu na tato nivarteta |
ucyate | syad gamanam yadi tannivrttireva syat | [na tvasti] yasm-

na tisthati gamyamananna gatannagatadapi |

tatra ganta gatadadhvano na nivartate gatyabhavat | agatadapi,
gatyabhavaddeva | gamyamanadapi na nivartate tadanupalabdheh
gamikriyabhavacca | tasmanna gatinivrttih ||

atraha- yadi gamanapratidvandvisthityabhavadgatirasati, evam tarhi
gamanaprasiddhaye sthiti sadhayamah, tatsiddhau gamanasiddhih |
tasmadvidyata eva sthanam pratidvandvisadbhavat, sthiterhi pratidvandvi
gamanam, tadasti, tatasca sthiterapi, pratidvandvisadbhavat | etadapyayuktam
| yasm-

gamanam sampravrttisca nivrttisca gateh sama || 17 ||

atra hi yadgamanam sthitisiddhaye varnitam tadgatya samam
gatidusanena tulyamityarthah | yatha ganta na tisthati
tavadityadina gatiprasiddhaye sthiterhetutvenopattaya dusanamuktam,
evamihapi sthitiprasiddhaye gamanasya hetutvenopattasya sthata na gacchati
tavadityadina slokadvayapathaparivartena dusanam vaktavyamiti
nasti gamanam, tadabhavatpratidvandvini sthiterapiti | evam tavad
gamanam gatya tulyam pratyakhyeyam ||

atha syat- vidyata eva sthanam tadarambhasadbhavat | iha gatyupamardena
sthanamarabhyate, katham tanna syat? ucyate | sampravrttisca gateh
sama vacya | tatra yatha purvam gate narabhyate gantumityadina
gamanarambho nisiddhah, evamihapi-

sthite narabhyate sthatum sthatum narabhyate 'sthite |
narabhyate sthiyamane sthatumarabhyate kuha ||

ityadina slokatrayaparivartena sthanasampravrttirapi gateh sama |
sthananivrttirapi gatinivrttya sama pratyakhyeya | yatha
gatinisedhe-

na tisthati gamyamananna gatannagatadapi |

iti gaterdusanamuktam, evam sthitanisedhe 'pi

na gacchati sthiyamananna sthitannasthitadapi |

iti gatya tulyam dusanamiti nasti sthitih | tadabhavatkuto
gatipratipaksasthitisadbhavavadinam gateh siddhiriti || 17 ||

api ca | yadi gamanam syat, gantrvyatirekena va syadavyatirekena
va? sarvatha ca vicaryamanam na sambhavatityaha-

yadeva gamanam ganta sa eveti na yujyate |
anya eva punarganta gateriti na yujyate || 18 ||

katham punarna yujyata ityaha-

yadeva gamanam ganta sa eva hi bhavedyadi |
ekibhavah prasajyeta kartuh karmana eva ca || 19 ||

yeyam gamikriya, sa yadi ganturavyatirikta nanya syat, tada kartuh
kriyayascaikatvam syat | tatasca iyam kriya, ayam karta, iti
viseso na syat | na ca chidikriyayah chettusca ekatvam | ato yadeva
gamanam sa eva ganteti na yujyate || 19 ||

anyatramapi gantrgamanayoryatha nasti tatha pratipadayannaha-

anya eva punarganta gateryadi vikalpyate |
gamanam syadrte ganturganta syadgamanadrte || 20 ||

yadi hi gantrgamanayoranyatvam syat, tada gamananirapekso ganta syat,
gantrnirapeksam ca gamanam grhyeta prthak siddham ghatadiva
patah | na ca gantuh prthaksiddham gamanam grhyata iti | anya eva
punarganta gateriti na yujyate iti prasadhitametat || 20 ||

tadevam-

ekibhavena va siddhirnanabhavena va yayoh |
na vidyate, tayoh siddhih katham nu khalu vidyate || 21 ||

yayorgantrgamanayoryathoditanyayena ekibhavena va nanabhavena va
nasti siddhih, tayoridanim kenanyena prakarena siddhirastu? ata
aha- tayoh siddhih katham nu khalu vidyata iti | nasti
gantrgamanayoh siddhiritiyabhiprayah || 21 ||

atraha- iha devadatto ganta gacchatiti lokaprasiddham | tatra yatha vakta
vacam bhasate, karta kriyam karoti, iti prasiddham, evam yaya
gatya gantetyabhivyajyate tam gacchatiti na yathoktadosah | tadapyasat
| yasmat-

gatya yayocyate ganta gatim tam sa na gacchati |

yaya gatyā devadatto gantetyabhivyajate, sa ganta san tam tavanna
gacchati, na prapnoti yadi va na karotityarthah |

yasmanna gatipurvo 'sti

gateh purvo gatipurvah | yadi ganta gateh purvam siddhah syat,
sa tam gacchet | katham yasmat-
kascitkimciddhi gacchati || 22 ||
kasciddevadattah kimcidarthantarabhutam gramam nagaram va
gacchatiti drstam | na caivam yaya gatyā gantetyucyate, tasyah
purvam siddharupo gatinirapekso ganta nama asti yastam gacchet || 22
||

atha manyase- yaya gatyā gantetyabhivyajate, tameva asau na gacchati, kim
tahi tato 'nyamiti | etadapyasat | yasmat-

gatyā yayocyate ganta tato 'nyam sa na gacchati |
gati dve nopapadyete yasmadeke pragacchati || 23 ||

yaya gatyā ganta abhivyajate, tato 'nyamapi sa ganta san na gacchati,
gatidvayaprasangat | yaya gatyā ganta abhivyajate, ganta san yam
caparam gacchatityetad gatidvayam prasaktam | na ca ekasmin gantari
gatidvayam | ityuktametat | etena vakta vacam bhasate karta kriyam
karoti, iti pratyuktam || 23 ||

tadevam-

sadbhuto gamanam ganta triprakaram na gacchati |
nasadbhuto 'pi gamanam triprakaram sa gacchati || 24 ||

gamanam sadasadbhutastriprakaram na gacchati |

tatra gamyata iti gamanamihocyate | tatra sadbhuto ganta yo
gamikriyayuktah | asadbhuto ganta yo gamikriyarahitah | sadasadbhuto
ya ubhayapaksiyarupah | evam gamanamapi triprakaram
gamikriyasambandhena veditavyam | tatra sadbhuto ganta
sadbhutamasadbhutam sadasadbhutam triprakaram gamanam na gacchati |
etacca karmakarakapariksayamakhyasyate | evamasadbhuto 'pi ganta
triprakaram gamanam na gacchati | sadasadbhuto 'piti tatraiva
pratipadayisyati | yatascaivam gantrgantavyagamanani
vicaryamanani na santi,
tasmadgatisca ganta ca gantavyam ca na vidyate || 25 ||
yathoktamyaksayamatinirdesasutre-

agatiriti bhadanta saradvatiputra samkarsanapadametat | gatiriti
bhadanta saradvatiputra niskarsanapadametat | yatra na
samkarsanapadam na niskarsanapadam tadaryanam padam |
apadayogena anagatiragatiscaryanam gatiriti ||

yadi bijamevankure samkramati, bijameva tatsyanna yadankurah
sasvatadosaprasangasca | athankuro 'nyata agacchati,
ahetukadosaprasangah syat | na cahetukasyotpattih

kharavisanasyeva ||

ata evaha bhagavan-

bijasya sato yathankuro na ca yo biju sa caiva ankuro |
na ca anyu tato na caiva tadevamanuccheda asavata dharmata || iti ||

mudratpratimudra drsyate mudrasamkranti na copalabhyate |
na ca tatra na caiva sanyato evam samskaranucchedasavatah || iti
ca ||

tatha-

adarsaprsthe tatha tailapatre niriksate narimukham alamkrtam

|

so tatra ragam janayitva balo pradhavito kami gavesamano ||

mukhasya samkranti yada na vidyate bimbe mukham naiva kadaci labhyate |
mudho yatha so janayeta ragam tathopaman janatha sarvadharmam ||

tatha [aryasamadhiraajasutre 'pi]-

tahi kali so dasabalo anagho jinu bhasate imu samadhivaram |
supinopama bhagavati sakala na hi kasci jayati na co mriyate ||

na ca sattvu labhyati na jivu naro imi dharma phenakadalisadsah |
mayopama gaganavidyusama dakacandrasamnibha maricisamah ||

na ca asmi loki mrtu kasci naro paraloka samkramati gacchati va |
na ca karma nasyati kadaci krtam phalu deti krsna subha
samsarato ||

na ca sasvatam na ca uccheda puno na ca karmasamcayu na capi sthitih

|

na ca so 'pi krtva punarapsrati na ca anyu krtva puna vedayate ||

na ca samkramo na ca punagamanam na ca sarvamasti na ca nasti punah |
na ca drsta sthanagatisuddhiriho na ca satvacara supasantagati ||

supinopamam hi tribhavam vasikam laghu bhagnamanityena mayasamam |
na ca agatam na ca ihopagatam sunyanimitta sada samtatiyo ||

anutpada santa animittapadam sugatana gocara jinana guna |
bala dharani dasabalana balam buddhana iyam vrsabhita parama
||

varasukladharmagunasamnicayo gunajñanadharanibalam paramam |
rddhivikurvanavidhih paramo varapañcabhijñapratilabhanayah ||

iti vistarah ||

ityacaryacandrakirtipadoparacitayam prasannapadayam
madhyamakavrttau gatagatapariksa nama dvitiam prakaranam ||

caksuradindriyapariksa trtiyam prakaranam |

atraha- yadyapi gatisca ganta ca gantavyam ca na vidyate, tathapi
pravacanasiddhayapeksaya
drasttadrastavyadarsanadinamastitvamastheyam | tatha
cabhidharne ucyate |

darsanam sravanam ghranam rasanam sparsanam manah |
indriyani sadetesam drastavyadini gocarah || 1 ||

tasmatsanti darsanadini svabhavata iti | ucyate | na santi | iha hi
pasyatiti darsanam caksuh, tasya ca rupam visayatvenopadisyate
|| 1 ||

yatha darsanam rupam na pasyati tatha pratipadayannaha-
svamatmanam darsanam hi tattameva na pasyati |
na pasyati yadatmanam katham draksyati tatparan || 2 ||

tatra tadeva darsanam svatmanam na pasyati svatmani kriyavirodhat |
tatasca svatmadarsanacchrotrativanniladikam na pasyati |
tasmannasti darsanam || 2 ||

yadyapi svatmanam darsanam na pasyati, tathasyagnivat paran
draksyati | tatha hi agnihparatmanameva dahati na svatmanam, evam
darsanam paraneva draksyati na svatmanamiti | etadatyayuktam | yasmat-
na paryapto 'gnidrstanto darsanasya prasiddhaye |

yo 'yamagnidrstanto darsanasya prasiddhaye bhavatopanyastah, sa na
paryapto nalam na samartha na yujyata ityarthah | yasmat-
sadarsanah sa pratyukto gamyamanagatagataih || 3 ||
saha darsanena vartata iti sadarsanah | yo 'yamagnidrstanto
darsanaprasiddhaye bhavatopanyastah, so 'pi saha darsanena
darstantikarthena pratyukto dusitah | kena punarityaha-
gamyamanagatagataih | yatha gatam na gamyate nagatam na gamyamanam,
evamagninapi dagdham na dahyate nadagdham dahyata ityadina samam
vacyam | yatha ca na gatam nagatam na gamyamanam gamyate, evam-

na drstam drsyate tavadadrstam naiva drsyate |
drstadrstavinirmuktam drsyamanam na drsyate ||
ityadi vacyam || 3 ||

yatha ca ganta na gacchati tavadityadyuktam, evam na dagdha dahati
tavadityadi vacyam | evam na drasta pasyati tavadityadina
agnidrstantena saha gamyamanagatagatairyasmatsamam dusanam,
ato 'gnivad (pp_44) darsanasiddhiriti na yujyate | tatasca siddhametat-
svatmavad darsanam paranapi na pasyatiti || 3 ||

yadaivam tada-

napasyamanam bhavati yada kimcana darsanam |
darsanam pasyatityevam kathametattu yujyate || 4 ||

yada caivmapasyanna kimciddarsanam bhavati, tadanimapasyato
darsanatvayogat stambhdivat, pasyatiti darsanamiti vyapadeso na
yujyate | yadyapi darsanasabdadanantaram slokabandhanurodhena darsana
pasyatiti pathah, tathapi vyakhyanakale pasyatiti
darsanamityevam kathametattu yujyate iti pathitavyam || 4 ||

kim canyat- iha pasyatiti darsanamityucyamane darsanakriyaya
darsanasvabhavasya va caksusah sambandhah parikalpyeta,
adarsanasvabhavasya va? ubhayatha ca na yujyate ityaha-
pasyati darsanam naiva naiva pasyatyadarsanam |

darsanasvabhavasya tavad drsikriyayuktasya bhuyah pasyatityadina
sambandho nopapadyate drsikriyadvayaprasangat
darsanadvayaprasangacca | adarsanamapi na pasyati
darsanakriyarahitavadangulyagravadityabhiprayah | yada

pasyati darsanam naiva naiva pasyatyadarsanam |

tada

darsanam pasyatityevam kathametattu yujyate ||

ityanenaiva sambandhah ||

ye tu manyante- nirvyaparam hidam dharmamatramutpadyamanamutpadyate
iti, naiva kimcit, kascidvisayam pasyati kriyaya abhavat,
tasmaddarsanam na pasyatiti siddhametatprasadhyata iti | atrocyate |
yadi kriya vyavaharangabhuta na syat, tada dharmamatramapi na syat,
kriyavirahitvat, khapuspavaditi kutah kriyarahitam dharmamatram
bhavisyati? tasmadyadi vyavaharasatyam dharmamatravat
kriyapyabhyupagamyatam | atha tattvacinta, tada kriyavad dharmamatramapi
nastiti bhavatabhyupagamyatam | yathoktam satake-

kriyavan sasvato nasti nasti sarvagate kriya | niskriyo nastina
tulyo nairatmyam kim na te priyam || iti |

tasmannayam vidhirbadhakah parasya, napyasmakam
siddhasadhanadosah ||

atraha- naiva hi pasyatiti darsanamiti kartrsadhanamabhyupagamyate,
kim tarhi pasyatyaneneti darsanamiti karanasadhanam, tatasca
uktadosaprasangah | yascanena darsanena karanabhutena pasyati, sa
drasta, esa ca vidyate vijñanamatma va, kartrsadbhavacca
darsanamapi siddhamiti | ucyate-

vyakhyato darsanenaiva drasta capyupagamyatam || 5 ||

yatha svamatmanam darsanam hityadina dusanamuktam, evam
drasturapi darsanavaddusanam veditavyam | tadyatha-

svamatmanam naiva drasta darsanena vipasyati |
na pasyati yadatmanam katham draksyati tatparan ||

ityadi vacyam | tasmaddarsanavad drastapi nastiti siddham || 5 ||

atraha- vidyata eva drasta tatmakaranasadbhavat | iha yannasti
iti, na tasya karmakarane vidyete tadyatha vandhyasunoh | asti ca
drastuh karanam darsanam drastavyam ca karma |
tasmacchetrvadvidyamanakarmakarano vidyata eva drasteti | ucyate |
naiva hi drastavyadarsane vidyete, tatkuto drasta syat?
drastusapekse hi drastavyadarsane | sa ca niruttyamanah-
tiraskrtya drasta nastyatiraskrtya ca darsanam |

iha drasta nama yadi kascitsyat, sa darsanasapekso va
syannirapekso va | tatra yadi darsanasapekso 'tiraskrtya
darsanamisyate, tada siddhasya va darsanapeksa syadasiddhasya va |
tatra siddho drasta na hi darsanamapeksate | kim siddhasya sato
drastuh punardarsanapek sa kuryat? na hi siddham punarapi
sadhya iti | athasiddho 'pekseta, asiddhatvadvandhyasutavaddarsanam
napeksate | evam tavadatiraskrtya darsanamapeksya drasta nasti
| tiraskrtyapi, darsananirapeksatvat ityuktam prak | tadevam
tiraskrtyatiraskrtya va darsanam yada drasta nasti, tada-
drastavyam darsanam caiva drastaryasati te kutah || 6 ||
drastaryasati nirhetuke drastavyadarsane na sambhavatah iti
kutastatsadbhavad drasta prasetsyati?

atraha- vidyete eva drastavyadarsane, tatkaryasadbhavat | tatra-
pratitya matapitarau yathoktah putrasambhavah |
caksurupe pratityaivamukto vijñanasambhavah || 7 ||

iti drastavyam darsanam ca pratitya vijñanamutpadyate |
trayanam samnipatatsasravasparshah, sparsasahaja vedana,
tatpratyya trsneti | evam catvarya bhavangani
drastavyadarsanahetukani vidyante | tasmatkaryasadbhavad
drastavyadarsane vidyete iti | 7 ||

ucyate- syatamete, yadi vijñanadicatustayameva syat | yasmat-
drastavyadarsanabhavadvijñanadicatustayam | nastiti

iha drasturabhavad drastavyadarsane api na sta ityuktam | atah
kuto vijñanadicatustayam vijñanasparshavedanatrshakhyam?
tasmanna santi vijñanadini ||

atraha- santyevatani tatmakaryasadbhavat | iha
trshnapratyyamupadanamityadina
upadanabhavajati jaramaranadikam vijñanadicatustayadutpadyate,
tasmantsanti vijñanadini tatmakaryasadbhavat | (pp_46) ucyate |
syurupadanadini yadi vijñanadicatustayameva syat | yada tu
drastavyadarsanabhavadvijñanadicatustayam naivasti, tada-
upadanadini bhavisyanti punah katham || 8 || na
santyyupadanadinityarthah || 8 ||
idanim darsanavacchesayatanavyakhyanatidesarthamaha-
vyakhyatam sravanam ghranam rasanam sparsanam manah |

darsanenaiva janiyacchrotrsrotavyakadi ca || 9 ||

iti ||

uktam hi bhagavata-

na caksuh preksate rupam mano dharmanna veti ca |
etatta paramam satyam yatra loko na gahate ||

samagrya darsanam yatra prakasayati nayakah |
prahopacarabhumim tam paramarthasya buddhiman || iti ||

tatha-

caksusca pratitya rupatah caksuvijñanamihopajayate |
no caksusi rupa nisritam rupasamkranti na caiva caksusi ||

nairatmya 'subhasca dharmime tesvatmeti subhasca kalpitaḥ |
viparitamasadvikalpitaḥ caksuvijñāna tato 'pi jayate ||

vijñānanirodhasambhavam vijñānaupadavayam vipasyati |
na kahimci gatam na cagatam sunya mayopama yogi pasyati ||

tathacaryopaliprcchayam-

sarva sayogi tu pasyati caksustatra na pasyati pratyayahinam |
naiva ca caksu prapasyati rupam tena sayogaviyogavikalpah ||

alokasamasrita pasyati caksu rupa manoramacitravisistam |
yena ca yogasamasritacaksustena na pasyati caksu kadaci ||

yo 'pi ca srutyati sabdu manojñāḥ so 'pi ca nantari jatu pravistah
|
samkramanam na ca labhyati tasya kalpavasattu samucchritu sabdah ||
iti ||

tatha-

gitam na nrtyamapi vadyarutam na grahyam svapnopama hi ratayo
'budhamohanasca |
samkalpalalasa gata abudha 'tra nasam kim klesadasa iva balajano
bhavami || iti ||

ityacaryacandrakirtipadoparacitayam prasannapadayam
madhyamakavrttau caksuradindriyapariksa nama trtiyam
prakaranam ||

4

skandhapariksa caturtha prakaranam |

atrāha- yadyevam caksuradinindriyani na santi, na skandhah,
apratishedhat tadantargatani cendriyani, atastanyapi bhavisyantiti |
ucyate | syureva, yadi skandhah syuh tatra rupaskandhamadhikrtyaha-
rupakarananirmuktam na rupamupalabhyate |

rupenapi na nirmuktam drsyate rupakaranam || 1 ||

tatra rupam bhautikam | tasya karanam catvari mahabhutani |
tadvayatiriktam prthagbhutam rupam
rupasabdagandharasasprastavyakhyam nopalabhyate ghatadiva patah
| rупenapi na nirmuktam rупatprthagbhutam
rupakaranamupalabhyate || 1 ||

tadetatpratijñadvayam prasadhayitukama aha-

rupakarananirmukte rupe rupam prasajyate |
ahetukam, na castyarthah kascidahetukah kvacit || 2 ||

yatha ghatadarthantarabhutah pato na ghatahetukah, evam
rupakaranacaturmahabhutavyatirikta bhautikam rupamisyamanam na
bhutahetukam syat | na castyarthah kascidahetukah kvacit |
tasmadahetukatvadosaprasanganna rupakarananirmuktam
rupamabhyupetavyamiti || 2 ||

idanim rупenapi vinirmuktam yatha rupakaranam nasti, tatha
pratipadayannaha- rупena tu vinirmuktam yadi syadrupakaranam |

yadi karyarupavinirmuktam rupakaranam syat, tada, yatha
ghatatkundam prthaksiddham ghatahetukam na bhavati, evam
karyatprthagbhutam karanamisyamanam-

akaryakam karanam syat

nirhetukam syat | karanasya hi karanatve karyapravrttirhetuh,
karyanirapeksacca karanat prthaksiddha nasti karyapravrttih |
yaccakaryakam karanam

tannirhetukatvannaragaturagavisavanastyevetyaha-
nastyakaryam ca karanam || 3 ||iti || 3 ||

atha cedam rupasya karanamisyamanam sati va rupe
karanatvenesyate 'sati va? ubhayatha ca nopapadyata ityaha-

rupe satyeva rupasya karanam nopapadyate |

rupe 'satyeva rupasya karanam nopapadyate || 4 ||

sati va samvidyamane rupe kim rupakaranena prayojanam? asati
asamvidyamane rupe kim kim rupakaranena prayojanam, kasya va
tatkaranam parikalpyate? tasmadasatyapi rupe rupakaranam
nopapadyate || 4 ||

atha syat- yadyapi evam rupakaranam na sambhavati, tathapi
karyam rupam samvidyate, sadbhavat karanamapi bhavisyatiti |
syadevam, yadi karyam rupam syat | na tvasti | ysmat-

niskaranam puna rupam naiva naivopapadyate |

rupakaranam yatha nasti tathoktam | asati karane kuto nirhetukam
karyam rupam bhavet? naiva naivetyanena savadharanena
pratishedhadvayena aheturkatvadasyatyanistatam darsayati |
yatascaivam rupam sarvatha vicaryamanam na sambhavati,

tasmat

tattvadarsi yogi

rupagatan kamscinna vikalpan vikalpayet || 5

||sapatighapratighasanidarsananidarsanatitanagatanilapitadivikalpa

n rupalambananna kamscitparikalpayitumarhatityarthah || 5 ||

api ca | idam rupakaranamisyamanam sadrsam karyam

nispadayedasadsam va? ubhayatha ca nopapadyate ityaha-

na karanasya sadrsam karyamityupapadyate |

na karanasyasadsam karyamityupapadyate || 6 ||

tatra rupakaranam kathinadravosnataralavabhavam | bhautikam tu

caksuradhyatmikam

pañcacaksurvijñanadyasrayakarupaprasadatmakam | bahyam tu

rupadyayatanadikam caksurvijñanadigrahyalaksanam na

mahabhutasvabhavamiti | ato

bhinnalaksanatvannirvanavatkaryakaranayoh sadrsyameva

nastiti

na karanasya sadrsam karyamityupapadyate |

na capi sadrsanam salibijadinam parasparakaryakaranabhavo

drstah, ityatah na karanasya sadrsam karyamityupapadyate |

tathapi

na karanasyasadsam karyamityupapadyate |

bhinnalaksanatvannirvanavadevetyabhiprayah || 6 ||

yatha cedam rupam vicaryamanam sarvatha nopapadyate, evam

vedanadayo 'pi, ityatidisannaha-

vedanacittasamjñanam samskaranam ca sarvasah |

sarvesameva bhavanam rupenaiva samah kramah || 7 ||

vedanadikamapi sarvam rupavicarenaiva samam yojyam | yathaiva hyekasya

dharmasya sunyata pratipadayitumista madhyamikena, tathaiva

sarvadarmanamapiti || 7 ||

atah-

vigrahe yah pariharam krte sunyataya vadet |

sarvam tasyaparihrtam samam sadhyena jayate || 8 ||

tatra parapaksadusanam vighrahah | sunyataya karanabhutaya

rupam nihsvabhavamityevam sasvabhavavade pratisiddhe, yadi parah

pariharam bruyat- vedanadayastavatsanti, tadvadрупamapyastiti,

tadetatsarvam tasyaparihrtam bhavati | yasmadvedanadinamapi

sadbhavah sadhyena rupasadbhavena samo veditavyah | yatha rupam

svakaranattattvanyatvena vicaryamanamasat, evam sparsapratyaya

vedana, vijñanasahaja samjña, avidyapratyayah samskarah,

samskarapratyayam ca vijñanam svakaranatsparsadeh

tattvanyatvadina vicaryamanam nastiti sarvametsadhyasamam

bhavati | yatha vedanadayah sadhyasamah, evam
laksyalaksanakaryakaranavayavyavayavadayo 'pi sarva eva
padarthah rupena sadhyena sama iti kutah parasya parihara
sambhavet? sarvam vacanamasya sadhyasamam bhavatiti sarvatra sastre
pariharena sadhyasamatvam madhyamikena grahaniyamityacaryah
siksayati || 8 ||

yatha ca parapaksadusane vihi 'toyam vidhih, evam
vyakhyanakale 'pityaha-

vyakhyane ya upalambham krte sunyataya vadet |
sarvam tasyanupalabdham samam sadhyena jayate || 9 ||

vyakhyanakale 'pi yah sisyadesiyascodyamupalambham kuryat,
tasyapi taccodyamupalambhakhyam purvavatsadhyasamam veditavyam |
yathoktam-

bhavasyaikasya yo drasta drasta sarvasya sa smrtah | ekasya
sunyata yaiva saiva sarvasya sunyata || iti |

aryagaganagañjasamadhisutre 'pi-

ekena dharmena tu sarvadarman anugacchate mayamaricisadrsan |
agrahyatucchanalikanasasvatan so bodhimandam nacirena gacchati
|| iti ||

samadhiraajasutre 'pi-

yatha ñata tayatmasamjña tathaiva sarvatra pesita buddhih |
sarve ca tatsvabhava dharmas visuddha gaganakalpah ||

ekena sarvam janati sarvamekena pasyati | kiyadbahu pi bhavetva na
tasyotpadyate madah || iti |

ityacaryacandrakirtipadoparacittayam prasannapadayam
madhyamakavrttau skandhapariksa nama caturtha prakaranam ||

5

dhatupariksa pañcamam prakaranam ||

atrasa- dhatavah santi pratishedhabhavat | uktam ca bhagavata-
saddhaturayam maharaja purusapudgala ityadi | tatasca
pravacanapathaddhatuvatskandhayatananyeva santiti | ucyate | syuh
skandhayatanani yadi dhatava eva syuh | kathamityaha-

nakasam vidyate kimcitpurvamakasalaksanat |
alaksanam prasajyeta syatpurvam yadi laksanat || 1 ||

tatra sad dhatava uktah prthivyaptejovayvakasavijñanakhayah
| tatrakasamadhihkrtyocyate dusanam svarupanirupanat |
ihakasasyanavaranam laksanamucyate | yad
yasmatpurvamakasamanavarana laksanallaksyam syat, tatra
laksanapravartanadanavaranalaksanatpurvam nakasam

lakshyarupamiti | yada caivam-

nakasam vidyate kimcitpurvamakasalaksanat |
alaksanam prasajyeta syatpurvam yadi laksanat ||

tathahi alaksanam pravartatam | tadabhava
khapuspavannastyakasamityaha-

alaksano na kascicca bhavah samvidyate kvacit |

iti | atraha- laksanapravrttirlaksye bhavet,
tatsadbhavallaksyamapyastiti | etadapi nasti | yasmat-
asatyalaksane bhava kramatam kuha laksanam || 2 ||
laksanatpurvamalaksano bhavo nastityuktam | tatasca asati
asamvidyamane alaksane laksanarahite bhava kuha idanim
laksanampravartatamiti nasti laksanapravrttih || 2 ||

api ca | idam laksanam pravartamanam salaksane va pravarteta
alaksane va? ubhayatha ca nopapadyata ityaha-

nalaksane laksanasya pravrttirna salaksane |
salaksanalaksanabhyam napyanyatra pravartate || 3 ||

tatra alaksane kharavisanavanna laksanapravrttih |
salaksane 'pi bhava na laksanapravrttirupapadyate
prayojanabhavat | kim hi laksanavatah prasiddhasya bhavasya
punarlaksanakrtyam syat? ityanavastha atiprasangascaivam syat |
na hyasau kadacinna salaksanah syaditi sadaiva laksanapravrttih
prasajyeta | na caitadistam | tasmatsalaksane 'pi bhava na
laksanapravrttiparupadyate prayojanabhavat | tatraivam syat-
salaksanalaksanabhyamanyatra pravartisyata iti | ucyate-

salaksanalaksanabhyam napyanyatra pravartate |

kim karanam? asadbhavat | yadi salaksano nalaksanah,
athalaksano na salaksanah | atah salaksanasca
alaksanasceti vipratissiddhametat | na ca vipratissiddham sambhavati
| tasmadasambhavadeva salaksane calaksane ca
laksanapravrttirnopapadyate iti || 3 ||

athapi syat- yadyapi na laksanapravrttih, tathapi lakshyamastiti
etadapi nasti | yasmat-

laksanasampravrttau ca na lakshyamupapadyate |

yada laksanapravrttireva nasti tada katham lakshyam syat? naiva
sambhavatityabhiprayah |

atraha- laksanapravrttistvaya nisiddha na tu laksanam, tatasca
vidyate lakshyam, laksana sadbhavat | ucyate-
lakshyasyanupapattau ca laksanasyapyasambhavah || 4 ||
laksanasampravrttau ca na lakshyamupapadyate iti pratipaditam |
tada

laksyasyanupapattau ca laksanasyapyasambhavah |
nirasrayatvat || 4 ||

yada caivam laksanam nasti, tada laksanasadbhavavidyate
lakshyamiti yaduktam tanna yatascaitadevam-

tasmanna vidyate lakshyam laksanam naiva vidyate |

iti nigamanam ||

atrasa- yadyapi lakshyalaksane na stah, tatha (pya)kasamasti,
bhavarupam ca bhavadakasa lakshyam laksanam va syat |

tasmallakshyalaksane api sta iti | etadapyayuktamityaha-
lakshyalaksananirmukto naiva bhavo 'pi vidyate || 5 ||

lakshyalaksane yatha na stah, tathoktam prak | yada
anayorabhavah, tada

lakshyalaksanarahitadvadakasakusumavannastyakasam || 5 ||

yadyakasam bhavo na bhavati, abhavastarhi astu? etadapi nasti |
yasmad-

avidyamane bhava ca kasyabhavo bhavisyati |

yada akasam bhavo na bhavati, tada bhavasyasattve kasyabhavah
kalpyatam? vakshyati hi-

bhavasya cedaprasiddhirabhavo naiva sidhyati | bhavasya
hyanyathabhavamabhavam bruvate janah || iti |

tasmad bhavabhavadabhavo 'pyakasam na sambhavati |
rupabhavascakasamiti vyavasthapyate | yadyapi rupam syattada
rupabhava akasamiti syat | yada ca yathoktena nyayena rupameva
nasti, tada kasyabhava akasam syat?

atrasa- vidyete eva bhavabhavau, tatpariksakasadbhavat | asti ca
bhavan bhavabhavayoh pariksakah, ya evaha-

avidyamane bhava ca kasyabhavo bhavisyati |

iti | tasmad bhavato bhavabhavapariksakasya sadbhavat parikshyavapi
bhavabhavau vidyete iti | ucyate | etadapyayuktam | yasmad-

bhavabhavavidharma ca bhavabhavamavaiti kah || 6 ||

syatam bhavabhavau yadi, tada tayoh pariksako bhavo va
syadabhavo va | yadi bhava isyate, tasya

lakshyalaksananirmukto naiva bhavo 'pi vidyate |

ityuktam dusanam | atha abhavah,

avidyamane bhava ca kasyabhavo bhavisyati |

ityatroktametaddusanam | na ca bhavabhavavisadsadharma kascit
trtiyah padartha 'sti, yo 'nayoravagamaka iti nasti bhavabhavayoh
pariksakah | ata evoktam bhagavata-

bhavanabhavaniti yah prajanati sa sarvabhavesu na jatu sajjate |

yah sarvabhavesu na jatu sajjate sa animittam bhajate samadhim || iti

|

tatha-

yo 'pi ca cintayi sunyakadharman so 'pi kumargapapannaku balah |
aksara kirtita sunyaka dharmah te ca anaksara aksara uktah ||

santa pasanta ya cintayi dharman so 'pi ca cinta na jatu na bhutah |
cittavitarkana sarvi papañcah suksma acintiya budhyatha dharman ||
iti vistarah || 6 ||

idanim pratipaditamartham nigamayannaha- tasmanna bhavo nabhavo na
laksyam napi laksanam | akasam

iti | yatha cakasm, evam-

akasasama dhatavah pañca ye pare || 7 || prthivyadidhatavo ye pañca

pare 'vasisyante, te 'pi akasavad

bhavabhavalaksyalaksanaparikalpasvaruparahitah parijñeya

ityarthah || 7 ||

tadevam padarthanam svabhava vyavasthite

avidyatimiropahatamatinayanataya anadisamsarabhyastataya

bhavabhavadiviparitatarsana

nirvāḥāḥ•nugā•myaviparāḥāḥ<tanaiā,ṽsvabhāḥ•vyadarāḥ>anasanmā•rgaparibhraāḥāḥ-āḥ•āḥ,

astitvam ye tu pasyanti nastitvam calpabuddhayah |

bhavanam te na pasyanti drastavyopasamam sivam || 8 ||

drastavyopasamam sivalaksanam sarvakalpanajalarahitam

jñānajñeyanivrttisvabhavam sivam paramarthasvabhavam |

paramarthamajaramamaramaprapañcam nirvanam sunyatasvabhavam te

na pasyanti mandabuddhitaya astitvam nastitvam cabhinivistah

santa iti | yathoktamaryaratnavalyam-

nastiko durgatim yati sugatim yatyanastikah |

yathabhutaparijñananmoksamadvayanisritah || iti ||

aryasamadhiraje cuktam bhagavata-

astiti nastiti ume 'pi anta suddhi asuddhiti ime 'pi anta |

tasmadume anta vivarjayitva madhye 'pi sthanam na karoti panditah ||

astiti nastiti vivada esah suddhi asuddhiti ayam vivadah |

vivadapraptya na dukham prasamyate avivadapraptya ca dukham

nirudhyate || iti |

tasmadasambhava eva yatsamsarikenamargena nirvanamadhigamyata

iti || 8 ||

ityacaryacandrakirtipadoparacitayam prasannapadayam

madhyamakavrttau dhatupariksa nama pañcamam prakaranam ||

6

ragaraktapariksa sasthanam prakaranam |

atraha- vidyanta eva skandhayatanadhatavah | kutah?
tadasrayasamklesopalabdheh | iha yannasti, na
tadasrayasamklesopalabdhirasti bandhyaduhituriva vandhyasunoh | santi
ca ragadayah klesah samklesanibandhanam | yathoktam bhagavata-
balo bhiksava asrutavan prthagjanah prajñaptimanupatitah
caksusa rupani drstva saumanasyasthaniyanyabhinivisate | so
'bhinivistah san ragamutpadayati | raktah san ragajam dvesajam
mohajam karmabhisamskaroti kayena vaca manaseti vistarah | ucyate |
syuh skandhayatanadhatavo yadi ragadaya eva klesah syuh | ihayam
ragah parikalpyamano balaprthagjanaih sati rakte nare parikalpyeta
asati va? ubhayatha ca na yujyata ityaha-

ragadyadi bhavetpurvam rakto ragatiraskrtah |
tam pratitya bhavedrago rakte rago bhavetsati || 1 ||

tatra ragah saktiradhyavasana sango 'bhinivesa iti paryayah |
rakto ragasrayah | sa yadi rakto ragatpurvam ragatiraskrto
ragarahito bhavet, tada tam ragatiraskrtam raktam pratitya rago
bhavet | evam sakti rakte rago bhavediti yuktam | na tvevam sambhavati,
yadragarahito raktah syat | arhatamapi ragaprasangat || 1 ||

yadyevam sati rakte na ragah, asati tarhi rakte rago 'stu |
etadapyayuktamityaha-

rakte 'sati puna ragah kuta eva bhavisyati |

yada sati rakte rago nasti, tada kathamasati rakte nirasrayo ragah
setsyati? na hi asati phale tatpakvata sambhavatiti ||

atraha- yadyapi tvaya rago nisiddhah, tathapi rakto 'sti,
apratishedhat | na ca ragamantarena rakto yuktah, tasmadayamapyastiti
| ucyate | syadrago yadi raktah syat | yasmadayam rakta
isyamanah sati va rage parikalpyeta, asati va? ubhayatha ca
nopapadyate ityaha-

sati vasati va rage rakte 'pyesa samah kramah || 2 ||

tatra yadi sati rage raktah parikalpyeta, tatrapiti esa eva
raganupapattikramo 'nantarokto rakte 'pi tulyah |

raktadyadi bhavetpurvam rago raktatiraskrtah |

ityadi | athasati rage rakta isyate, etadapyayuktam | yasmat-

rage 'sati puna raktah kuta eva bhavisyati |

iti | tasmadrakto 'pi nasti | ragaraktabhavacca skandhadayo 'pi na
santiti || 2 ||

atraha- naiva hi ragaraktayoh paurvaparyena sambhavo yata idam
dusanam syat, kim tarhi ragaraktayoh sahaivodbhavah |
cittasahabhutena ragenahi cittam rajyate, tacca raktamiti | ato vidyete
eva ragaraktaviti | ucyate | evamapi-

sahaiva punarudbhutirna yukta ragaraktayoh |

sahotpado 'pi na yukto ragaraktayoh | yasmat-
bhavetam ragaraktau hi nirapeksau parasparam || 3 ||sahabhavat
savyetaragovisanavadityabhiprayah || 3 ||
api ca | anayo ragaraktayoh sahabhavah ekatve parikalpyeta prthaktve
va? tatra yadi ekatve, tanna yujyate | yasmat

naikatve sahabhavo 'sti

kasmatpunarnastityaha-

na tenaiva hi tatsaha |

na hi ragasvatma ragadavyatirikto ragenah saheti vyapadisyate ||

idanim prthaktve 'pi sahabhavabhavamaha-
prthaktve sahabhavo 'tha kuta eva bhavisyati || 4 ||na hi
prthagbhutayoralokandhakarayoh samsaranirvanayorva sahabhavo
drsta iti || 4 ||
kim canyat-

ekatve sahabhavascetsyatsahayam vinapi sah |
prthaktve sahabhavascetsyatsahayam vinapi sah || 5 ||

yadi ekatve sahabhavah syat, tada yatra yatraikatvam tatra tatra
sahabhava ityekasyapi sahabhavah syat | prthaktve 'pi sahabhave
isyamane yatra yatra prthaktvam tatra tatra sahabhava iti
asvadivyatiriktyasya prthagavasthitasya goh asahayasya sahabhavah
syat || 5 ||

kim ca-

prthaktve sahabhasca yadi kim ragaraktayoh |
siddhah prthakprthagbhavah sahabhavo yatastayoh || 6 ||

prthaktve sahabhasca ragaraktayoh parikalpyate | kimanayoh siddhah
prthakprthagbhavah? kim raganirapekso raktah siddho yatastayoh
sahabhavah syat? prthakprthaksiddhayoreva hi gavasvayoh sahabhavo
drstah | na tvevam ragaraktau prthakprthaksiddhaviti
nastyanayoh sahabhavah || 6 ||

athava | prthakprthagasiddhayorna sahabhava iti krtva-

siddhah prthakprthagbhavo yadi va ragaraktayoh |

parikalpyate bhavata, kimidanim sahabhavenakimcitkarena
parikalpitenetyaha-

sahabhavam kimartham tu parikalpayase tayoh || 7 ||

ragaraktayoh siddhayartham sahabhavah parikalpyate | saca
prthakprthagasiddhayornastiti prthakprthak siddhirabhyupagamyate
tvaya | nanvevam sati siddhatvatkimanayoh sahabhavaena krtam?

atha-

prthan na sidhyatityevam sahabhavam vikanksasi |

prthakprthag ragaraktayoh siddhirnastiti krtva yadyanayoh
sahabhavamicchasi, sa ca prthakprthagasiddhayornastiti-
sahabhavaprasiddhayartha prthaktvam bhuya icchasi || 8 || nanvevam sati
itaretarasrayayam siddhau sthitayam kasyedanim siddhau satyam
kasya siddhirastu? || 8 ||
yavata-

prthagbhavaprasiddhesca sahabhavo na sidhyati |
katamasmin prthagbhave sahabhavam saticchasi || 9 ||

nastyeva sa prthagbhavah sahabhavanapekso yasmin prthagbhave sati
sahabhavasiddhih syadityasambhavayannaha-
katamasminprthagbhave sahabhavam saticchasi || 9 ||
tadevam yathoditavicaraparamarsena ragaraktayorasiddhim nigamayannaha-
evam raktena ragasya siddhirna saha nasaha |

iti | yatha ca ragaraktayorna paurvaparyena siddhih napi sahabhavana,
evam sarvabhavanamapityatidisannaha-
ragavatsarvadharmam siddhirna saha nasaha || 10 || iti
dvesadvistamohamudhadinam ragaraktavadasiddhiryojyate || 10 ||
ata evoktam bhagavata-

yo rajyeta yatra va rajyeta yena va rajyeta, yo dusyeta yatra va dusyeta
yena va dusyeta, yo muhyeta yatra va muhyeta yena va muhyeta, sa tam
dharma na samanupasyati tam dharma nopalabhate | sa tam
dharmamasamanupasyannanupalabhamano 'rakto 'dusto 'mudho
'viparyastacittah samahita ityucyate | tirnah paraga ityucyate |
ksemaprakta ityucyate | abhayaprakta ityucyate | yavat ksinasrava
ityucyate | nihkleso vasibhutih suvimuktacittah suvimuktaprajña
ajaneyo mahabhagah krtakrtyah krtakaraniyah apahatabharo
'nupraptasvakarthah pariksinabhavasamyojanah
samyagajñasuvimuktacittah sarvacetovasi taparamaparamipraptah
sramana ityucyate | iti vistarah ||

tatha-

ye ragadosamadamohasabhava jñatva samkalpahetujanitam
vitathapravrttam |
na vikalpayanti na viragamapiha tesam [asu]
sarvabhavabhavavibhavitam ||

ityacaryacandrakirtipadoparacittayam prasannapadayam
madhyamakavrttau ragaraktapariksa nama sastham prakaranam ||

7

samskrtapariksa saptamam prakaranam |

atraha- vidyanta eva samskrtasvabhavah, skandhayatanadhatavah
utpadadisamskrtalaksanasadbhavat | uktam hi bhagavata-
trinimani samskrtasya samskrtalaksanani | samskrtasya

bhiksavah utpado 'pi prajñāyate, vyayo 'pi, sthityanyathatvamapiti |
na ca avidyamanasya kharavisanasyeva jatyadilaksanamasti |
tasmatsamskrtalaksanopadesadvidyanta eva skandhayatanadhatavah
iti | ucyate | syuh skandhayatanadhatavah
samskratasvabhavastavakena matena, yadi jatyadilaksanameva bhavet |
ihayamutpadah samskrtalaksanatvenesyamanah samskrto va
tallaksanatvenesyate, asamskrto va? tatra-

yadi samskrta utpadastatra yukta trilaksani |

trayanam laksananam samaharastrilaksani | iyam ca
utpadasthitibhangasamaharasvabhavasarvasamskrtavyabhicariniti
krtva yadi utpadah samskrta iti parikalpyate, tada utpade 'pi
trilaksani prasajyate | tatasca rupadivallaksyatvamutpadasya syat,
na samskrtalaksanatvam | athotpade 'pi trilaksani nesyaate,
tada trilaksanirahitavadakasavat
samskrtalaksanatvamasyavahiyate ityaha-
athasamskrta utpadah katham samskrtalaksanam || 1 ||
iti | naitatsamskrtalaksanamityabhiprayah || 1 ||

api ca | ime utpadadayah samskrtasya laksanatvena parikalpyamana
vyasta va prthagva laksanatvena parikalpyeran, samasta va
sahabhuta va? ubhayatha ca na yujyata ityaha-

utpadadyastrayo vyasta nalam laksanakarmani |
samskrtasya samastah syurektra kathamekada || 2 ||

tatra vyasta laksanakarmani na yujyante | yadi utpadakale
sthitibhangu na syatam tada sthitibhangarahitasya akasasyeva
samskrtalaksanatvenanupapadya evotpadah | atha sthitikale
utpadabhangau na stah, tada tadrarahitasya sthiti syat |
utpadabhangarahitasca padartha nastyeveti na asyavidyamanasya
khapuspavat sthityujyate | kim ca | sthityuktasya pascadanityatayapi
yogo na syat, tadvirodhidharmakrantatvat | atha syat- purvam sasvato
bhutva pascadasasvata iti, na caikapadarthah
sasvatascasasvatasca yukta iti notpadabhangarahitasya sthiti |
tatha yadi bhngakale sthityutpadau na syatam, evamapyanutpannasya
sthitirahitasya khapuspasya vinaso 'pi nastiti | evam
tavadutpadadayo vyasta nalam laksanakarmani nalam na paryapta
ityarthah ||

idanim samasta api na yujyanta ityaha-

samastah syurektra kathamekada |

ekatra padarthe, ekasmin kale, parasparaviruddhatvdragavairagyavat,
alokandhakaravadva na yujyanta ityabhiprayah | yasminneva ksane
padartha jayate, tasminneva tisthati vinasyati ceti kah sacetah
pratipadyeta? tasmatsamastanamapi utpadadinam samskrtasya
laksanakarmani nasti samarthyam || 2 ||

atha yaduktam 'yadi samskrta utpadah'; ityadi, tena yadi
utpadadinam trilaksani prapta prasakta, tatah ko dosah?
athasamskrtah, evamapyadosa iti | ucyate-

utpadasthitibhanganamanyatsamskrtalaksanam asti cedanavasthaivam
nasti cette na samskrtah || 3 ||

nanu ca paksadvaye 'pi vihita eva dosah, tatra kim
punaruktabhidhaneneti | satyamukto dosah sa khalu nacaryena, kim
tarhi vrttikarena | atha purvapratijñatameva
dusanantarabhidhanena spastikaranartham punaracaryo
'bhihitavan | yadi utpadasthitibhanganamanyadutpadadikam
samskrtalaksanamisyate, tada tesamapyanyat, tesamapyanyat,
ityaparyavasanasah syat | sati ca aparyavasanasah, kim purvam
syad yata uttarakalamaparam bhavediti vyavasthabhavadasambhava evam
utpadadinamityabhiprayah | athava, purvam mukhyatvadutpadasyaiva
dusanamuktam, adhuna tu samanyeneti | nasti cette na samskrta iti
gatarthametad || 3 ||

atrahuh sammitiyah- santi cotpadadinamutpadadayah, na ca
anavasthaprasangah, laksananulaksananam
parasparanispadakatvat | yasmadiha samskrtadharmah kusalah
klisto va utpadyamanah atmana pañcadasah utpadyate | sa
dharmastasya cotpadah samanvagamah sthithirjara anityata | yadyasau
dharmah klisto bhavati, tasya mithyavimuktih | atha subhah, tasya
samyagvimuktih | yadi nairyaniko bhavati tasya nairyanikata | atha
anairyanikah, tasya anairyanikata | ityesa parivarah |
idanimutpada syapara utpadah
yavadanairyanikatanairyanikatetyesa parivarasya parivarah | tatra
yo 'yam maula utpada sa atmanam vihaya anyamscaturdasa dharman
janayati | utpadotpadasamjñakastu anulaksanabhuta utpado
maulamevotpadam janayati | evam yavadanairyanikata caturdasa
dharman na niryanyati, na tannirvanam prapayatityarthah |
anairyanikatanairyanikata tu na niryanyati |
tadevamutpadadinamanavastham pariharannaha-

utpadotpada utpado mulotpadasya kevalam |
utpadotpadasutpado maulo janayate punah || 4 ||

dvividho hyutpadah | eko maula utpadah, aparasca
utpadotpadasamjñakah, utpadasyotpada iti krtva | tatra yo
'yamutpadotpadasamjñaka utpadah, sa mulotpadasya kevalamutpadakah
| tam cedanimutpadopadakhya utpadam (pp_61) maula utpado janayati |
tadevam parasparanirvartanadasti ca trilaksani utpadadinam, na
canavasthaprasanga iti || 4 ||

atrocyate-
utpadotpada utpado mulotpadasya te yadi |
maulenajanitastam te sa katham janayisyati || 5 ||
yadi tava utpadasyotpado mulotpadasya janaka iti matam, sa kathamidanim

maulenotpadenanutpaditah san utpadotpado maulam janayisyati? || 5 ||
atha manyase- utpadita eva maulenotpadena utpadotpado maulam
janayisyati, etadapyasadityaha-

sa te maulena janito maulam janayate yadi |
maulah sa tenajanitastamutpadayate katham || 6 ||

sa utpadotpadasamjñaka utpado maulena janito yadi maulam janayati, sa
maula utpadotpadenajanito 'vidyamanah kathamutpadotpadam
janayisyati? tasmanmaulena janitah san utpadotpado maulam janayatite
na yujyate | tatasca parasparanirvartyanirvartakatvabhavatsa eva
anavasthaprasanga iti nastyutpadah || 6 ||

atraha- utpadyamana eva mulotpada utpadotpadamutpadayati, sa
evotpadotpado mulotpadam janayisyatiti | ucyate-

ayamutpadyamanaste kamamutpadayedimam |
yadimamutpadayitumajatah saknuyadayam || 7 ||

kamamayam mulotpada utpadyamana utpadayedutpadam, yadyayameva ajatah
saknuyadaparamajatamutpadayitum | utpadyamano hi nama anagatah | sa ca
ajatah kathamutpadayisyatiti na yuktamevaitadityabhiprayah
evamutpadotpade 'pi vacyam || 7 ||

atraha- naiva hi utpadasyapara utpado 'sti yato 'navasthaprasangah
syat | kim tarhi-

pradipah svaparatmanau samprakasayita yatha |
utpadah svaparatmanavubhavutpadayettatha || 8 ||
yatha pradipah prakasasvabhavatvadatmanam prakasayati
ghatadimsca, evamutpado
'pyutpadasvabhavatvadatmanamutpadayisyati param ceti || 8 ||
ucyate | syadetadevam yadi pradipah svaparatmanau samprakasayet |
na caivam | yasmat-

pradipe nandhakaro 'sti yatra casau pratisthitah |
kim prakasayati dipah prakaso hi tamovadhah || 9 ||

iha prakaso nama tamasya (so?) vadhah | tamasca pradipasvatmani
tavanna sambhavati virodhat, yattamo nighnatah svatmaprakasatvam
syat | na capi pradipo yatra dese tisthati tatra tamo 'sti, yattamo
nighnatah pradipasya paraprakasakatvam syat | ato 'pi nasti
pradipasya svaparatmaprakasakatvam | yada caivam, tada
pradipavadutpadasya svaparatmotpadakatvam na sambhavisyati, iti
ayuktametam || 9 ||

atraha- yadetaduktam pradipe nandhakaro 'stiti,
etadasatyandhakaradhate yuktameva vaktum | yasmattu utpadyamanenaiva
pradipena tamo nihitam, tatra pradipe nandhakaro 'sti, yatra ca pradipo
'sti, tatrapyandhakarastiti yujyate | yadi pradipena
nandhakaradhatah krtah, tada anutpanne iva pradipe utpanne 'pi
ghatadayo nopalabhyeran, andhakaraghatabhavatpragavasthamiva |

tasmadastyeva andhakaraghatalaksanam prakasanam pradipasya |
taccanena utpadyamanena pradipena krtamiti | ucyate-

kathamutpadyamanena pradipena tamo hatam |
notpadyamano hi tamah pradipah prapnute yada || 10 ||

iha alokandhakarayoryaugapadyabhavah | yada caivam
prapterabhavah, tada katham kena prakarene danimutpadyamanena
pradipena tamo hatamiti yuktam parikalpayitum? yasmacca evamutpadyamana
pradipah tamo na prapnoti, tasmannaiva apraptatvatpradipah
kimcidapi prakasayatyavasiyatam || 10 ||

atha manyase- yatha apraptameva avidyam jñanam nihanti, apraptameva
rupam caksuh pasyati apraptameva ayah ayaskanto manirakarsati,
evameva apraptamevandhakaram pradipo nihanisyatiti
etadapyasaramityaha-

aprapyaiva pradipena yadi va nihitam tamah |
ihasthah sarvalokastham sa tamo nihanisyati || 11 ||

yadi aprapyaiva pradipena tamo nihitam, evam sati, ihastha eva pradipah
sarvalokastham tamo nihanisyati,
apraptatvatsamipasthamivetyabhiprayah | etena nyayena jñanena
avidyaghatah, caksusa rupadarsanam, ayaskantamanina
ayaakarsanamiva ityevamadikam sadhyasamam jñeyam ||

atha apraptavapi satyamayaskantamaniprabhrtinam
yogyadesavasthanameva svakaryakrtvam debhavisyatiti cet, tadapi na
yuktam | apraptau hi satyam
viprakrstadesantaravasthitavadavyavahitasantaravasthita vacca
apraptatvad yogyadesavasthitanamapi yogyadesavasthitanam na
yuktamiti kuto yogyadesavasthitanam svakaryakrtvam prasetsyati?

drstametallokata iti cennaitadevam | yatha hi bhavan parikalpayati na
tatha loke drstam | yasmata na lokah praptyaprapticintamevamadau
visaye 'vatarya pradipadinam prakasakatvadikam kalpayati |
yathoditam tu vicaramanavatarya pradipena tamo hatam, caksusa
rupadarsanam, ayaskantamanina ayaakarsanam ityadi icchati |
pasyatu va loka evam | tattvavicarakale tu lokasyapramanyanna tena
badha sakyate kartum | evam tavadaprapya prakasanamayuktam |
praptavapi visyadigrahanamayuktameva | praptirhi ekatve sati bhavati |
yada caikatvam tada svarupavaddarsanakarsanadikam nasti ||
yadyapi ceyam praptyapraptiyadicinta laukikavyavahare navataratiti
nirupapattikatvena mrsarthatvadasya, tathapi tattvavicare 'vatarya,
ma bhutparamarthato 'pi nirupapattikapaksabhyupagama ityalam
prasangena || 11 ||

yadi ca svaparatanmanau pradipah prakasayatiti parikalpyate tvaya,
tamaso 'pi tarhi pratipaksa bhutasya svaparatanmanoh pracchadanam
prakalpyatamityaha-

pradipah svaparatanmanau samprakasayate yadi |

tamo 'pi svaparatmanau chadayisyatyasamsayam || 12 ||

pratidvandvitvatpradipavat tamo 'pi svaparatmagatam vyaparam
karisyati, tatasca paravadatmanamapi chadayisyati | yadi ca atmanam
chadayettamah, tasyaivanupalabdih syat, ghatadivattamasa
pracchaditvat | ata evoktamaryopaliprechayam-

iha sasani suramaniye pravrajatha grhilinga jahitva |
phalavantu bhavisyatha srestho esu nidesitu karunikena ||

pravrajitva grhilinga jahitva sarvaphalasya bhavisyati praptih |
puna dharmasabhava tulitva sarvaphalana phalana ca praptih ||

alabhanta phalam tatha praptim ascariyam puna jayati tesam |
aho 'tikaruniko narasimho susthupadesita yukti jinena || iti ||

tatharyaratnakutasutre-

yatha hi dipo layane cirasya krto hi gehe purusena kenacit |
tatrandhakarasya na bhoti evam cirasthito nahamito gamisye ||

tamondhakarasya na saktirasti krte pradipe na vigacchanaya |
pratitya dipam ca vinyasyate tama ubhayam pi sunyam na ca kim ca
manyati ||

jñanam tatha arya pratitya nasravam ajñana klesopacitam
vigacchati |
samparka tesam na kadaci vidyate jñanasya klesasya ca nityakalam ||

jñanam na kalpeti añanu no bhavet jñanam pratityaiva vinyasyate tamo
| bhayam pi agrahya khapuspasamnibham jñanam tathajñanu
bhayam pi sunyam || iti || 12 ||

kim canyat- ihayamutpado yadyatmanamutpadayet, sa utpanno va
svatmanamutpadayet, anutpanno va? ubhayatha ca nopapadyate ityaha-

anutpanno 'yamutpadah svatmanam janayatkatham |
athotpanno janayate jate kim janyate punah || 13 ||

yadi anutpanna utpadah svatmanamutpadayet,
mandukajatasiromanirapyatmanamutpadayet | atha utpanna
utpadayet, kimutpannasyaparenopadena prayojanamiti | evam tavadutpada
atmanam notpadayati || 13 ||

idanim paramapi yatha notpadayati tatha pratipadayannaha-

notpadyamanam notpannam nanutpannam kathamcana |
utpadyate tathakhyatam gamyamanagatagataih || 14 ||

yadi hi kimcidutpadyeta tadutpada utpadayet | na tu kimcidutpadyate
'dhvatraye 'pyutpadasambhavat | etacca gamyamanagatagataih
pragevoktam | tatra yatha gatam na gamyate, atitavartamanayorvirodhat |
napyagatam gamyate, anagatavartamanayorvirodhat | napi gamyamanam
gamyate, gatagatavyatiriktagamyanamanupalambhadyuktam | evamutpadyamano

bhavo notpadyate, utpannanutpannavyatirekenotpadyamanabhavat | utpanno
'pi notpadyate, atitavartamanayorvirodhat | utpanna ityuparatotpattikriya
ucyate, utpadyata iti vartamanakriyavistah | tatasca utpanna utpadyate
ityucyamane atitavartamanayorekakalata syat | anutpanno 'pi notpadyate,
anagatavartamanayorvirodhat | tasmadutpadah paramutpadayatiti na
yuktam || 14 ||

atrasa- utpadyamanamevotpadyate notpannam napyanutpannamiti | atha
manyase- utpannanutpannavyatirekena
utpadyamanasambhavanotpadyamanamutpadyata iti, etacca nasti, yasmadiha
utpattikriyayuktamutpadyamanamiti vyapadisyate | tasmadutpattau
satyamutpattim pratitya utpadyamanasiddheh utpadyamanamevotpadyate,
taccotpadyamanamutpada utpadayatiti | ucyate-

utpadyamanamutpattavidam na kramate yada |
kathamutpadyamanam tu pratityotpattimucyate || 15 ||

yaduktam- utpattim pratitya utpadyamanam bhavati, taccotpadyata iti |
nanu | visesata etadvaktavyam syat- asyotpattim pratitya idam
namotpadyamanam bhavatiti | na caivamucyate | na hi tadutpadyamanam
visesato nirdharayitum sakyate idam tadutpadyamanamiti,
anutpannatvattannimittagrahanatah | tatasca
utpadyamanasambhavadutpattikriyapi nastiti | kathamasatyamutpattau
tam pratitya utpadyamanam syat? tasmadutpadyamanamutpadyate, tacca
utpada utpadayatityayuktam || 15 ||

atrasa- aho bata ahamativa bhavato
drstadrstapadarthanirapeksadatyantanastikadvibhemi, yo hi
nama bhavamstathagatapravacanavyakhyanavyajena
dusanamatrakausalamevatmanah prakatayan paramarsigaditamidam
pratyayatapratiyasamutpadalaksanam paramarthasatyam
tathagatanam nihanti | iha bhagavata tathagatena
prakrtisvarasvabhavakalanunarayanajaiminikanadapiladitirtha
karakartrvadanirasena sarvabhavanam tattvamadarsitam, yaduta asmin
sati idam bhavati, asyotpadadidamutpadyate, yaduta avidyapratyayah
samskarah ityadyaviparitam pratityasamutpadam prakatayata |
tasya ca tvaya notpadyamanam notpannam nanutpannamityadina
dusanam vidadhata tathagatajananyah pratityasamutpattimaturvadha
evacarita ityalam bhavata sarvanastikena tvayeti | ucyate | naham
sakaladasabalajananim pratityasamutpattimataram nihanmi | bhavaneva tu
paramagambhirapratityasamutpadadhimuktivirahadviparitam
tadarthamavadharya asmakameva adhilayam karoti | nanu ca idam
pratityedam bhavatiyevamabhidhanena bhagavata tathagatena
nihsvabhavatvameva sarvadarmanam spastamaveditam | yasmad-
pratitya yadyadbhavati tattacchantam svabhavatah |

yo hi padartha vidyamanah sa sasvabhavah svenatmana svam
svabhavamanapayinam bimarti | sa
samvidyamanatvannainvanyatkimcidapeksate, napyutpadyate, iti krtva

sasvabhavabhavabhyupagame sati kutah pratityasamutpada iti bhavateva
sasvabhavatam bhavanamabhyupagacchata sarvatha pratityasamutpada eva
badhito bhavati | tatasca paramadharmabuddhadarsanamapi badhitam bhavati-
yah pratityasamutpadam pasyati sa dharmam pasyati, yo dharmam
pasyati sa buddham pasyatityagamat | maya tu yatpratitya bijakhyam
karanam yadbhavatyankurakhyam karyam, tacca ubhayamapi santam
svabhavavirahitam pratityasamutpannam pratipadayata sarvatha
bhagavatam tathagatanam pratityasamutpattimata dyotita bhavati |
yata evam-
tasmadutpadyamanam ca santamutpattireva ca || 16 ||iti
sphutamavasiyatam || 16 ||
atrah- yaduktam-

utpadyamanamutpattavidam na kramate yada |
kathamutpadyamanam tu pratityotpattimucyate ||

iti, tadayuktam | yasmadidamutpadyamanamityeva sambhavati | tatha hi
ghatotpattim pratitya ghata utpadyamano bhavati, tam ca
utpadyamanamutpada utpadayatityucyate | etadapyayuktam | yasmat-

yadi kascidanutpanno bhavah samvidyate kvacit |
utpadyeta sa kim tasmin bhava utpadyate 'sati || 17 ||

yadi kascidanutpannah utpadatpurvam ghato nama kvacitsamvidyeta,
sa utpattikriyam pratityotpadyeta na caivam kascidutpadatpurvam
kvacidasti | tasminnasati ghate kimutpadyate?

atha syat- yadyutpadatpurvam ghato nasti, tathapi utpannah san
ghatasamjñam pratilapsyate, tadbhavinya samjñaya na dosa iti |
etadapyayuktam | yadi hi utpattikriya pravarteta, tada vartamanibhuto
bhavo ghatakhyam pratilabheta | yada tu anagatabhavasambandhena
kriyaya apravrttih, tada kuto vartamanata? atha aghatasrayena
kriya prarabhyeta, tadvaktavyam- yo 'sau aghatah, sa kim bhaviturmahati
patah, uta naiva kimcit? yadi pata utpadyamanah sa kathamutpannah
san ghato bhavisyatiti atha naivam kimcit, katham tadasraya
kriya kriya pravartate? katham va sa utpannah san ghato bhavet? iti
sarvatha bhavitatvakalpanapyayukta | tasmadutpadyamanamapyutpado
notpadayatiti siddham || 17 ||

api ca | evam na yujyamanamapyutpadyamanasyotpattau bhavato
matamabhyupetyocyate-

utpadyamanamutpado yadi cotpadayatayam |
utpadayettamutpadamutpadah katamah punah || 18 ||
yadyapi utpadyamanam padarthamutpada utpadayedbhavanmatena, idam tu
vaktavyam- tamidanimutpadah katamo 'parah utpadamutpadayisyatiti ||
18 ||

atha syat- utpadasyapara utpadah utpadakah parikalpyeta, tada
anavasthadosaprasanga ityaha- anya utpadatyenam yadyutpado
'navasthitih |

etaccoktam | atha nasyapara utpada isyate, nanvevam sati vina utpadena
utpada utpadyate ityevam prapnoti | tatasca utpadotpadyanamapi
padarthanam vinaivotpadena utpattirastu bhavatvadutpadavaditi
pratipadayannaha-
athanutpada utpannah sarvamutpadyate tatha || 19 ||iti || 19 ||
api ca | utpada atmanam paramscotpadayatityatra pakse
dusanameva na vaktavyamadhunasmabhih | yasmadatra pakse
dusanam-

satasca tavadutpattirasatasca na yujyate |
na satascasatasceti purvamevopapaditam || 20 ||

naivasato naiva satah pratyayo 'rthasya yujyate |

iti

na sannasanna sadasan dharmo nirvartate yada |

ityadina utpado nisiddha eva purvam | tatascaivamutpade nisiddhe
utpadyamanamutpada utpadayati, svaparatmanau va utpadayatityasyah
kalpanaya nastyevavatara iti kuta etatprasetsyati- utpada utpadyate,
utpadyamanamutpadyate, svaparatmanau cotpadayatiti || 20 ||

kim canyat- ihayamutpadah parikalpyamanah nirudhyamanasya
anityatanugatasya vartamanasya va bhavasya parikalpyate, anirudhyamanasya
va atitanagatasyanityatavirahitasya? ubhayatha ca nopapadyate ityaha-

nirudhyamanasyotpattirna bhavasyopapadyate |
yascanirudhyamanastu sa bhavo nopapadyate || 21 ||

tatra nirudhyamanasya vartamanasya vidyamanatvadutpado nopapadyate |
anirudhyamanasyapi vinasarahitasya atitanagatasya
bhavalaksanavilaksanasya khapuspasyeva nastyutpada iti || 21 ||

evam bhavanamutpadabhavam pratipadya atah param
sthitirvicaryate ||

atraha- vidyata eva bhavanamutpadah, tadbhavabhaavidharmasadbhavat |
nanutpannasya sthiti sambhavatityutpadabhavena sthiterbhavat |
sthitirutpadabhavabhavini bhavati | tasmadutpado 'pyasti,
tadbhavabhaavidharmasadbhavat | iha yannasti, na
tadbhavabhaavidharmasadbhavah, tadyatha gaganakusumasaurabhyasyeti ucyate
| syadutpadah, yadi tadbhavabhavini sthitireva syat | na tvasti |
tadevam-

na sthitabhavastisthatyasthitabhavo na tisthati |
na tisthati tisthamanah ko 'nutpannasca tisthati || 22 ||

tatra sthitam na tisthati tatra sthitikriyanirodhat | asthitabhavo 'pi
na tisthati sthitiarahitvat | tisthamanamapi na tisthati
sthitidvayaprasangat, sthitasthitavyatiriktasamtisthamanabhavacca
api ca |

ko 'nutpannasca tisthati |

ihotpadapratisedhatko 'savanutpannah padartha yastisthediti

sarvatha nasti sthitih || 22 ||

api ca | iyam sthithirudhyamanasya bhavasya syadanirudhyamanasya va?

ubhayatha ca na yujyate iti pratipadayannaha-

sthithirudhyamanasya na bhavasyopapadyate |

yascanirudhyamanastu sa bhavo nopapadyate || 23 ||

nirudhyamanasya nirodhabhimukhasya tavadbhavasya virodhini sthithirna

sambhavati | yascapyanirudhyamanah sa bhava eva na bhavati, kutastasya

sthithirbhavisyati || 23 ||

api ca | jarasa maranena ca sarva eva bhavah ksanamapi na tyajyante

| yada caitadevam tada jaramaranavirodhinyah sthitherbhavesu

pravrttyavakasa eva nastiti pratipadayannaha-

jaramaranadharmesu sarvabhavesu sarvada |

tisthanti katame bhava ye jaramaranam vina || 24 ||

ke hi nama jaramaranarahita bhava yesam sthitih syat?

tasmannastyeva sthithirityabhiprayah || 24 ||

yadi ca, asyah sthitheranya va sthitih sthithyartham parikalpyeta,

svayam va svatmanam sthapayet | ubhayatha ca na yujyate ityaha-

sthithyanyaya sthither sthanam tayaiva ca na yujyate |

utpadasya yathotpado natmana na paratmana || 25 ||

'anutpanno 'yamutpadah svatmanam janayatkatham |'; ityadina yatha

utpada atmanam na janayati ityuktam, evam sthithirapi natmanam

sthapayatiti vaktavyam |

asthitha sthithiresa cetsvatmanam sthapayatkatham |

sthitha cetssthapayatyesa sthithayam sthapayate 'tha kim ||

iti yojyam | yatha ca-

anya utpadayatyenam yadyutpado 'navasthithih |

ityutpade vyakhyatam, evam sthithavapi vyakhyeyam-

athanya sthapayatyenam sthithiryadyanavasthithih |

iti | evam sthithirapi na yukta | ata evoktam bhagavata-

asthitha hi ime dharmah sthithiscasam na vidyate |

asthithih sthithisabdena svabhavena na vidyate ||

na sthithirapi co jatirlokanathena desita lokanatham veditvaivam

samadhim tena janatha || iti ||

uktam ca aryasacaryagathasu-

akasanisrita samaruta apakhandho tannisrita iya mahi prthivi

jagacca |

sattvana karmaupabhoganidanamevam akasathanu krta cittama etamartham

||

yavat-

sthanammanu ayu thanu jinena ukto ||

iti vistarah || 25 ||

atrasa- vidyete eva sthityutpadau tatsahacaridharmasadbhavat | iha
utpada sthityutpadau tatsahacarini samskrtanamanityatasti |
tasmasthityutpadau stah iti | ucyate | syata sthityutpadau, yadi
anityataiva syat | na tvasti | kathamiti? yasmat-

nirudhyate naniruddham na niruddham nirudhyate |
tathapi nirudhyamanam kimajatam nirudhyate || 26 ||

yadi anityateti kacitsyat, sa niruddhasya bhavasya aniruddhasya va
nirudhyamanasya va syat | tatra niruddham nirudhyate iti na yuktam,
atitavartamanayorvirodhat | aniruddhamapi na yuktam, nirodhvirahitvat,
yadaniruddhameva tatkatham nirudhyata iti parasparavirodhacca | tathapi
nirudhyamanam na nirudhyate ityanena sambandhah | nirudhyamanamapi na
nirudhyate nirudhyamanabhavat, (pp_70) nirodhadvayaprasangacca |
yatascaivam trisvapi kalesu nirodhasambhavah, tasmannastyeva
nirodha iti kutastatsahacaristhityutpadasambhavah syat? api ca |
pragutpadapratisedhadhasambhava eva nirodhasyetyaha-

kimajatam nirudhyate |

iti || 26 ||

api ca | ayam nirodhah sthitasya va bhavasya syadasthitasya va?
ubhayatha ca na yujyate ityaha-

sthitasya tavadbhavasya nirodho nopapadyate |

sthitasya nirodhviruddhasya nasti nirodhah |
nasthityapi bhavasya nirodha upapadyate || 27 || asthitasya abhavasya
avidyamanasya nirodho nasti, iti sarvatha nasti nirodhah || 27 ||
kim canyat | yadi iha nirodhah syat, sa tayaivavasthaya tasya
evavasthaya syadanyaya va anyasya avasthaya syat | sarvatha ca
nopapadyate iti pratipadayannaha-

tayaivavasthayaavastha na hi saiva nirudhyate |
anyavasthayaavastha na canyaiva nirudhyate || 28 ||

tayaiva tavatksiravasthaya saiva ksiravastha na nirudhyate,
svatmani kriyavirodhat | napyanyaya dadhyavasthaya ksiravastha
nirudhyate | yadi hi ksiradadhyavasthoryaugapadyam syat,
syattayorvinasyavinasakabhavah | na tu dadhyavasthaya
ksiravastha asti | yada ca nasti, tada kamasati vinasayet? yadi
vinasayet, kharavisanatiksnatamapi vinasayet |
tasmadanyayapyavasthaya naivanyavastha nirudhyate || 28 ||

atrasa- yadyapi tayaivavasthaya saivavasthya, anyaya va avasthaya
anyavastha na nirudhyate, tathapi ksiravasthayaastavannirodho 'sti,
tatasca utpado 'pi syaditi | ucyate | aho bata atijadatamatmano bhavan

prakatayati | nanu ca purvoktena nyayena

yadaivam sarvadharmanamutpado nopapadyate |

ityuktam,

tadaivam sarvadharmanam nirodho nopapadyate || 29 ||iti

sphutatarameva pratipaditam bhavati || 29 ||

api ca | nirodho nama yadi kascit syat, sa sato va bhavasya syadasato va
| tatra-

satasca tavadbhavasya nirodho nopapadyate |

svabhavadapraciyutasya bhavasya nirodho na yuktah | yasmat-

ekatve na hi bhavasca nabhavascopepadyate || 30 ||

nirodho hi nama abhavah | sa yasya bhavati, sa naiva bhavati | tatasca

sato bhavasya nirodha iti bruvata bhavabhavayorekadhikaranata

abhyupagata bhavati | ekatve sati ubhayam na yujyate | yadi tadanim

bhavah syat, tada nirodhenabhavenavesadbhavavyapadeso 'yuktah |

atha abhavah, so 'pyasya na yujyate, abhavavirodhina

bhavarupenaviyogat | tasmadekatve sati bhavabhavayoh sa padartha

naiva bhavo napyabhava iti yujyate | athava,

parasparaviruddhatvadalokandhakaravadekatve sati na hi bhavasca

nabhavascopepadyate | evam tavatsato bhavasya nirodho na yuktah || 30

||

idanim-

asato 'pi na bhavasya nirodha upapadyate |

avidyamanasyabhavasya na vinaso 'sti vandhyatanayasyeva, avidyamanatvat

| ata evaha-

na dvitiyasya sirasacchedanam vidyate yatha || 31 ||

prasiddhasattvasyaiva naranam dvitiyasya siraso

drstantatvenopadanannirdesapurnatvannastiti nopattam |

tadevamasato bhavasya nirodho na sambhavati, sato 'pi na | yascobhayathapi

na sambhavati, sa kenatmana sthitah? nastyeva nirodha iti pratiyatam

|| 31 ||

kim canyat | yadi nirodho nama bhavanam nirodhaka iti kalpyate,

tasyedanim kimanyo nirodha isyate, uta na? yadi isyate tanna yujyate |

na svatmana nirodho 'sti nirodho na paratmana |

katham punarnastiti pratipadayannaha-

utpadasya yathotpado natmana na paratmana || 32 ||

tatra yatha-

anutpanno 'yamutpadah svatmanam janayatkatham |

ityadina utpadah svatmanam notpadayati, evam nirodho 'pi

svatmanam na nirodhayati | kathamiti? ucyate-

aniruddho nirodho 'yam svatmanam nasayatkatham |

atha nasto nasayati naste kim nasyate punah ||

iti samamutpadena vaktavyam | evam ca svatmana na nirodho 'sti | nirodha idanim paratmanapi nasti | katham? tatra yatha utpade gaditam- 'anya utpadayatyenam'; ityadi, evam nirodhe 'pi vaktavyam-

anyo vinasayatyenam naso yadyanavasthitih |
athavinaso nasto 'yam sarvam nasyatu te tatha ||

iti | tadevam paratmanapi nirodho na sambhavatiti nasti nirodhasya nirodhah ||

atha manyase- nastyeva nirodhasya nirodha iti, tadayuktam | yadi hi nirodhasya nirodho na syata, tada nirodharahitatvatsamskrtalaksanamavahiyate | tadevam yadi vinasasya vinasah parikalpyate tathapi na yukto vinasah | atha na parikalpyate, tathapi na yukta iti | katham tvidanim vinaso yoksyate parasya? atha syat- tathapi evameva vicare sati vinaso bhavato 'pi na yujyate, tatah ya ubhayordosah, na tenaikascodyo bhavatiti | ucyate | naivedam codyam mamapatati | kim karanam? ye svatmana nihsvabhava bhavah, te ca nihsvabhava eva santo balanamidamsatyabhinivesinam vyavaharapathamupayanti avicaraprasiddhenaiva nyayeneti tesu nasti yathoditavicaravataro 'smakam mayasvapnaganandharvanagaradivattu laukikah padartha nirupapattika eva santah sarvalokasyavidyatimiropahatamatinayanasya prasiddhimupagata iti parasarapeksayaiva kevalam prasiddhimupagata balairabhyupagamyante | yathoktam satake-

alatacakranirmanasvapnamayambucandrakaih |
dhumikantahpratisrutkamaricyabhraih samo bhavah ||

tasmatsati utpade utpadyam, sati utpadye utpadah | sati nirodhe nirodhyam, sati nirodhye nirodhah, ityevam laukikasya vyavaharasyabhyupagamatkuto 'smatpakse samaprasangita bhavitumarhati |

yastu vinasasya aheturkatvamabhyupetya ksanikatam samskaranamaha, tasya nirhetukatvat | khapuspavadvinasabhavat kutah ksanikatvam bhavanam setsyati, kuto vinasarahitanam samskrtatvamapiti sarvameva asamañjasam tasya jayate | jatipratyayam jaramaranam samskrtalaksananam ca samskaraskandhantarbhava varnayata bhagavata nanu sahetukatvam spastamadarsitam vinasasya | jatimatrapeksatvaccasya ksanabhango 'pi sukhasadhya iti sarvam sustham jayate ||

atha syat- vinaso hi nama abhavah, yasca abhavah, kim tasya hetuna kartavyam | ato nirhetuko vinaso iti | nanu ca bhava 'pi hetvabhavaprasango bhavati | bhavo hi nama vidyamanah, yasca vidyamanah tasya ca kim hetuna prayojanam? na hi jatam punarapi janyate | tasmatsarvatraiva hetvabhavaprasangadayuktametad ||

api ca | yatha utpadah sahetukah purvamabhavatpascacca bhavat, evam vinaso 'pisyatam | vinaso hi na sarvada bhavati,

utpadatpurvamabhavatpascacca bhavat | yaccocyate- yascabhavah
tasya (pp_73) kim hetuna kartavyamiti, tadayuktam | yasmanna vayam
vinasasya hetuna kimcitkriyamanamicchamah, kim tarhi vinasa eva
kriyate iti varnayamah | nanvevam sati kriyamanatvadvinaso 'pi
bhavah prapnotiti cet, isyata evaitat | vinaso hi svarupapeksaya
bhavah, rupadidharmanivrttisvabhavatvattu na bhavah | api ca |
maranamapi dvividhakaryapratyupasthapanam samskaravidhvamsanam ca
karoti | aparijñananupacchedam (?) cetyagamat katham na sahetuko
vinasah? api ca | kalpitabhavalaksanayasca sunyatayah
parena bhavarupatamabhyupagacchata kathamabhavasya bhavatvam
nabhyupagatam bhavati? bhavatvacca kathamasamskrtatvam
sunyatayah syat? atah sarvamabhyupetam vihiyate bhavata | ata eva
vaksyati-

bhavedabhavo bhavasca nirvanamubhayam katham |
na samskrtam hi nirvanam bhavabhavau ca samskrtau ||

ityalam prasangena | prakrtameva vyakhyasyamah || 32 ||

atraha- yadi utpadasthitibhangah samskrtasya nisiddhah,
tathapi samskrtamasti visesalaksanayuktam | tathahi
kathinyadikam sasnadikam ca tasya visesalaksanamupadisyate |
tasmatsamskrtasya sadbhavattallaksanamapyastiti | ucyate |
syadevam yadi samskrtameva vastu syat | kutah? yasmat-

utpadasthitibhanganamasiddhernasti samskrtam |

yada yathoktena nyayena utpadasthitibhanga eva nisiddhah, tada
kutah samskrtam vastu tadvisesalaksanamapyastiti ||

atraha- vidyata eva samskrtam, tatpratipaksasamskrtasadbhavat |
ucyate | syadetadevam, yadi asamskrtameva syat | yasmat-
samskrtasyaprasiddhau ca katham setsyatyasamskrtam || 33 ||
atraike akasapratismkhyanirodhanirvananyasamskrtaniti
kalpayanti | apare sunyatam tathatalaksanamasamskrtam
parikalpayanti | tadetatsarvam samskrtasyaprasiddhau satyam
nastyeveti spastamadarsitam || 33 ||

atraha- yadi utpadasthitibhanga na santityavadharitam, yattarhi
idamanavaranañjanina munina-

"samskrtasya bhiksavah utpado 'pi prajñayate, vyayo 'pi,
sthityanyathatvamapi"

ityudahrtam, tatkatham veditavyamiti? ucyate-

yatha maya yatha svapno gandharvanagaram yatha |
tathotpadastatha sthanam tatha bhanga udahrtam || 34 ||

yatha mayadayah svabhavenanutpanna avidyamana mayadisabdavacya
mayadivijñanagamyasca lokasya, evamete 'pi lokaprasiddhimatrena
utpadadayah svabhavena avidyamana api bhagavata

tathavidhavineyajananugrahacikirsuna nirdista iti | ata evoktam-
tvaksnayumamsasthisamucchraye ca utpadya samjñam mama patniresa
|
mudha hi bala janayanti ragam striyo na jananti yathaiva mayam ||
yatha kumari supinantarasmim sa putra jatam ca mrtam ca pasyati
|
jate 'titusta mrti daurmanasthita tathopaman janatha sarvadharman
||

yathaiva gandharvapuram maricika yathaiva maya supinam yathaiva |
svabhavasunya tu nimittabhavana tathopaman janatha sarvadharman ||

samskrtasamskrtadharmavivikta nasti vikalpana tesamrsinam
|
sarvagatisu asamskrtaprapta drstigatehi sadaiva vivikta ||

nityamarakta adusta amudhah tasya sabhavasamahitacitta | esa
samadhibali balavanto yo imu janati sunyakadharman || iti || 34 ||

ityacaryacandrakirtipadoparacittayam prasannapadayam
madhyamakavrttau samskrtapariksa nama saptamam prakaranam ||

8

karmakarakapariksa astamam prakaranam |

atraha- vidyanta eva samskrtasvabhavato vijñanadayah samskrta
dharmah, taddhetukakarmakarakasadbhavat | uktam hi bhagavata-

avidyanugato 'yam bhiksavah purusapudgalah punyanapi
samskaranabhisamskaroti, apunyanapi, aniñjayanapi
samskaranabhisamskaroti |

ityadina karmanam karako vyapadistah, tatkarmanaphalam ca
vijñanadikamupadistam | yasya ca karako 'sti, tadasti, tadyatha
ghatah | yannasti, na tasya karakah, tadyatha kurmaromapravarasyeti
| ucyate | syadvijñanadikam samskrtam yadi tasya
nispadakakarmakarakau syatam | na tu stah | yasmat-

sadbhutih karakah karma sadbhutam na karotyayam |
karako napyasadbhutih karmasadbhutamihate || 1 ||

tatra karotiti karakah karta | kurvanasyaiva kimcit karakavyapadeso
nakurvanasya | tacca karanam sadbhutasya va kartuh parikalpyeta,
asadbhutasya va, sadasadbhutasya va? kriyate iti karma karturipsitatamam |
tadapi trividham, sadbhutamasadbhutam sadasadbhutam ca | tatra
sadbhutih karakah kriyayuktah sadbhutam kriyayuktam karma na
karotityeka pratijña | idanimasadbhuto 'pi kriyakarakarahito
'sadbhutam kriyarahitam karma na karotityapara pratijña || 1 ||

tatradyam prasadhayitumaha-

sadbhutasya kriya nasti karma ca syadakartrkam |

kriyanibandhanatvatkarakavyapadesasya, karoti kriyayukta eva
kascitsadbhutih karakavyapadesam labhate, tatasca tasyaivamvidhasya
kriyahetukalabdhakarakavyapadesasya अपरा kriya nasti yaya karma kuryat
| kriyabhavacca yada karakah karma na karoti, tada
karakanirapeksamakartrkam karma syat | na cakartrkam karma
sambhavati bandhyasunoriva ghatakaranamiti | evam tavat

sadbhutasya kriya nasti karma ca syadakartrkam |

iti dosaprasangat sadbhutih karakah karma na karoti |

idanim sadbhutamapi karma karako na karotiti pratipadayannaha-
sadbhutasya kriya nasti karta ca syadakarmakah || 2 ||
sadbhutam nama karma kriyayuktam | tasyedanim
kriyanibandhanalabdhakarmavyapadesasya अपरा kriya nasti yaya karma
kriyeteti | evam tavatsadbhutasya karmanah kriya nasti | yada nasti
para kriya, tada karakastatsadbhutam karma naiva karoti | yada ca na
karoti karmano dvitiyakriyabhavat, tada (pp_76) akarmaka eva
avidyamanakarmaka eva tasya karmanah karakah syat | na caitadyaktam |
na hi akrtanantaryakarmanah anantaryakarmakaratvam drstamiti
|| 2 ||

evam sadbhutih karakah sadbhutam karma na karoti iti samsadhya
idanim yatha asadbhutamapi karma asadbhutih karako na karoti tatha
pratipadayannaha-

karoti yadyasadbhuto 'sadbhutam karma karakah |
ahetukam bhavetkarma karta cahetuko bhavet || 3 ||

asadbhutih karako yah kriyarahitah | kriya ca karakavyapadese
heturiti kriyarahita karako 'pi nirhetukah syat | karmapyasadbhutam
nirhetukam syat || 3 ||

sati ca ahelikavadabhyupagame karyam ca karanam ca sarvamapoditam
syadityaha-

hetavasati karyam ca karanam ca na vidyate |

satyeva hi heterabhyupagame hetuna yannispadyate tat karyam, tasya ca yo
nispadakah tatkaranamiti yujyate | tadyatha ghatasya mrd hetuh,
ghatah karyam, tasya ca cakradayah saharikaranam |
ahelikavadabhyupagame tu
hetvanapeksatvanmandukajatasiromanimayaghatavanna syadayam
ghatah | asati ghate kutastatkaranamiti | evam-

hetavasati karyam ca karanam ca na vidyate |

tatasca-

tadabhavah kriya karta karanam ca na vidyate || 4 ||

tadabhavah karyakaranabhavah, kim kurvanasya kriya sambhavet,
kasyam va kriyayam kumbhakarasya svatantryatkartrtvam syat? na

capi mrdam tadatmyapravrttya sadhakatamatvena karanatvam
yujyata iti evam tavat-

tadabhava kriya karta karanam ca na vidyate ||

tatasca-

dharmadharmau na vidyete kriyadinamasambhave |

iha yada devadattah pranatipataviratikriyasvatantryatkarta san
svatantrakaryena karanabhutena pranatipataviratikriyam karoti,
tadasya dharma upajayate | evam dasasvapi kusalesu karmapathesu
kusalakriyanispadyesu
ratnatrayamatapitrtadanyapujyapujadilaksanesu ca
kusaladharmaprarambhesu yojyam | evamadharme 'pi
pranatipatadilaksane kusalaviparyayena
kriyakartrkarananamabhava sati karmanamabhavaprasanga
udbhavanayah ||

yada caivam dharmadharmau na sambhavatah, tada tatphalamapi
nastyeveti pratipadayannaha-
dharme casatyadharme ca phalam tajjam na vidyate || 5
||dharmadharmajanitamistanistaphalam
sugatidurgatyordharmadharmayorabhava sati na syat || 5 ||
tatasca-

phale 'sati na moksaya na svargayopapadyate | margah

yadi hi phalamistanistam syata, syallaukikasya margasya
dhyanarupyasamadhisamapattilaksanam svargah, tadaniam
tadartham laukikamargabhavana jayasi syat,
kugatigamanakarmapathaviratisaphalyam ca syat | yadi ca
moksalakshanam nirvanam phalam syat, tadartha
lokottarayastangamargabhavanasaphalyam syat | yada tu
phalam nasti, tada-

phale 'sati na moksaya na svargayopapadyate | margah |

kim ca | evam phalabhava sati-
sarvakriyanam ca nairarthakyam prasajyate || 6 ||
ya api hyetah krsivanihyabala (bhrti?) gatadikah kriyah
phalartha prarabhyante, ta api sarvah phalabhava sati nopapadyanta iti
| evam sarvakriyanam nairarthakyam prasajyate bhavatam | na
casam nairarthakyam | tasmanniravasesadosavisavrksakarabhuto
'yam svargapavargapavadi narakadimahapayaprapatavartanahetuh
drstadrstahetupadarthavirodhiti krtva, saddhih
asadbhuta karako 'sadbhutam karma karotiti pakso nikrsta eveti
tyajyah || 6 ||

tadevam pratijñadvayam samsadhya idanimubhayarupah karakah,
ubhayarupamapi karma na karotityaha-

karakah sadasadbhutam sadasatkurute na tat |

tatra yadetadasadbhutam karma kriyayuktamakriyayuktam ca, tat
sadasadbhutam karako na karotiti | yasmat-
parasparaviruddham hi saccasaccaikatah kutah || 7 ||
ekah padarthah ekasmin kale kriyayuktascakriyayuktasceti na yujyata
evaitat | tatasca sadasadbhuto 'pi karakah sadasadbhutam karma na
karoti, avidyamanatvadityabhiprayah || 7 ||

evam same pakse dusanamudbhavya visamapaksasyapi
niracikirsaya aha-

sata ca kriyate nasannasata kriyate ca sat | kartra

sata sadbhutena tavatkartra kriyayuktena asadbhutamasadakriyayuktam
karma na kriyate | yasmat-
sarve prasajyante dosastatra ta eva hi || 8 ||
sadbhutasya kriya nasti karma ca syadakartrkam |

ityevam tavat sadbhutam karakah karma na karoti, napyasadbhutam
karma kriyate | asadbhutam hi karma ahetukam bhavet | tatasca-

hetavasati karyam ca karanam ca na vidyate ||

ityadina sarvam dusanamapadyate | tasmatpurvoktaireva
hetubhirdusitatvadasya visamapaksasya na
punarhetorupadanamanusthiyate | yatha caitat sata kartra asatkarma na
kriyate iti pratipaditam, evamasata kartra akriyayuktena satkarma na
kriyate iti vyakhyeyamuktapathanusarena || 8 ||

evam tavadvisamapakse ekaikapadaparamarsena dusanamabhidhaya
idanimekaikasya padasya padadvaya paramarsena dusanabhidhanamaha-

nasadbhutam na sadbhutam sadasadbhutameva va |
karoti karakah karma purvoktaireva hetubhih || 9 ||

sa karakah sadbhutam asadbhutam karma sadasadbhutameva va na
karotiti | kathamityaha- purvoktaireva hetubhiriti | tatra 'sadbhutasya
kriya nasti'; ityadina sadbhutam karako na karoti | asadbhutamapi
karma na kriyate 'ahetukam bhavetkarma'; 'hetavasati karyam ca';
ityadina vihitadosat | sadasadbhutamapi karma na kriyate-

parasparaviruddham hi saccasaccaikatah kutah

iti vacanat | evam tavatsadbhutam karako 'sadbhutam sadasadbhutam
ca karma na karoti || 9 ||

idanimasadbhuto 'pi karakah sadbhutam karma sadasadbhutam ca karma
na karotityaha-

nasadbhuto 'pi sadbhutam sadasadbhutameva va |
karoti karakah karma purvoktaireva hetubhih || 10 ||

asadbhutam karako nirhetuko bhavet | 'hetavasati karyam ca'; ityadina

uktadosadasadbhutih karako na karoti |

sadbhutih kriya nasti karta ca syadakarmakah |

iti prasangat sadbhutam karma na kriyate | sadasadbhutamapi karma na kriyate,

parasparaviruddham hi saccasaccaikatah kutah |

iti vacanat || 10 ||

idanim sadasadbhuto 'pi karakah ekaika evobhayarupah san yatha sadbhutamasadbhutam ca bhinnasamketam karma na karoti tatha pratipadayannaha-

karoti sadasadbhuto na sannasacca karakah |

karma tattu vijaniyatpurvoktaireva hetubhih || 11 ||

parasparaviruddham hi saccasaccaikatah kutah |

iti vacanatsadasadbhutih karako na karoti |

sadbhutih kriya nasti karta ca syadakarmakah |

iti prasangatsadbhutam karma na kriyate | asadbhutamapi karma ahetakam 'hetavasati karya ca'; ityadinoktadosanna kriyate | yatascaivam samapaksesu visamapaksesu ca kartuh karmanasca sarvatha siddhirayukta, tasmadyaduktam vidyanta eva vijñanadayah samskrta dharmah samskrtsvabhavah taddhetukakarmakarakasadbhavaditi, tadayuktam ||

atrahah- kimavadharitametadbhavata na santi bhava iti? na hi | bhavatastu

sasvabhavavadinah svabhavasya bhavanam

vaidhuryatsarvabhavapavadah sambhavyate | vayam tu

pratityotpannatvatsarvabhavanam svabhavamevanopalabhamahe,

tatkasyapavadam karisyamah? yathoktamaryaratnavalyam-

marici toyamityetaditi matvagato 'tra san |

yadi nastiti tattoyam grhniyanmudha eva sah ||

maricipratimam lokamevamastiti grhnatah |

nastiti capi moho 'yam sati mohe na mucyate ||

ajñanakalpitam purvam pascattatvarthanirnaye | yada na labhate

bhavamevabhavastada kuha || iti || 11 ||

tadevam nihsvabhavanam sarvabhavanam kuto

yathoktaprakarasiddhih? tasmallaukikam viparyasamabhyupetya

samvrtanam padarthanam

maricikalakalpanamidampratyayatamatrabhyupagamenaiva

prasiddhirnanyenetyaha-

pratitya karakah karma tam pratitya ca karakam |

karma pravartate, nanyatpasyamah siddhikaranam || 12 ||

iha akurvanasya karmanirapeksasya karakatvabhavat karmapeksya

karakasya karakatvam bhavati | karakena cakriyamanasya
kasyacitkarmatvabhavat kriyamanasyaiva karmavyapadesat, tam
karakam pratitya karma pravartate ityevam karmakarakayoh
parasparapeksikim siddhim muktva nanyatsiddhikaranam
pasyamah || 12 ||

yatha ca karmakarakayoh parasparapeksiki siddhih, evamanyesamapi
bhavanamityatidisannaha-

evam vidyadupadanam vyutsargaditi karmanah | kartusca

evamityanena anantaram karmakarakaprajñaptim darsayati |
upattirupadanam | anena copattikriyamaha | sa ca svasadhanam
kartaramupadataram karma copadanam samnidhapayati | tayosca
upadeyopadatroh parasparapeksayoh karmakarakavadeva siddhirna
svabhaviki | kasmatpunah svabhaviki na bhavati ityaha- vyutsargaditi
karmanah, kartusceti | itisabdo hetuparamarsi | vyutsargo vyudasah
| tatasca ayamatha upapadyate- yaireva hetubhih karmanasca vyutsargo
'smabhiruktah, taireva hetubhih upadata upadeyam ca pratisiddham
veditavyam | na ca kevalamanayoranyonyapeksiki siddhih katusca
karmanasca pratisedhenavaseya, api ca

karmakartrbhyam sesan bhavan vibhavayet || 13 ||

prajña iti vakyasesah | karmakarakopadeyopadatrvyatirikta ye
'nye bhava

janyajanakagantá¹>gamanadraá¹£á¹-avyadarÁ>analaká¹£yalaká¹£aá¹‡otpÄ•dyotpÄ•dakÄ
h, tatha avayavavayavigunagunipramanaprameyadayo niravasesa
bhavah, tesam kartrkarmavicarena svabhavato 'stitvam
pratisidhya parasparapeksikimeva siddhi prajño
nirmumksurjatijaramaranadibandhanebhyo moksaya vibhavayet ||

esam ca vistarena vicaro madhyamakavataradibhyo 'vaseyah ||

nanu ca sesan bhavan vibhavayedityanenaiva

upadanopadannoradhigatatvadupadanopadanam punarayuktam | satyametat
| tathapi tattvavicare

pradhanyajñapanarthamupadanopadatrobhedopadanam, tatha hi
uttaresu prakaranesu bhuyasa anayoreva vicaro bhavisyatiti | ata
evoktam bhagavata aryopalipariprcchayam-

bhaya darsita nairayikam me sattvasahasra savejita naike |

na ca vidyati kasciha sattva yo cyutu gacchati ghoramapayam ||

na ca karaku karanam santi yehi krta asitomarasastrah |

kalpavasena tu pasyati tatra kayi patanti apayita sastrah ||

citramanorama sajjitapuspah svarnavimana jalanti manojñah |

tesvapi karaku nastiha kasci te 'pi ca sthapita kalpavasena ||

kalpavasena vikalpitu lokah samjñagahena vikalpitu balah | so ca

gaho agaho asabhuto mayamaricisama hi vikalpah || iti || 13 ||

ityacaryacandrakirtipadoparacitayam prasannapadayam

madhyamakavrttau karmakarakapariksa nama astamam prakaranam ||

9

purvapariksa navamam prakaranam |

atraha- yaduktam- 'evam vidyadupadanam vyutsargaditi karmanah |
kartusca'; iti, tadayuktam | yasmat-

darsanasravanadini vedanadini capyatha |
bhavanti yasya pragebhyah so 'stityeke vadantyuta || 1 ||
yasya upadatuḥ darsanasravanaghraṇarasanadini
vedanasparsamanaskaradini ca bhavanti, sa upadatuḥ purvamebhya
upadanebhyo 'stīti sammitiya vadanti || 1 ||
kim karanam? yasmat-

katham hyavidyamanasya darsanadi bhavisyati |
bhavasya tasmātpragebhyah so 'stī bhavo vyavasthitah || 2 ||

iha vidyamana eva devadatto dhanopadanam kurute navidyamano
vandhyatanayah | evam yadi tavatpudgalo darsanadibhyah purvam
vyavasthito na syat, nasau darsanadikasyopadanamakarisyat | tasmadasti
asau dhanatprageva sthitadevadattavat darsanadibhyah purvam pudgalo yo
'sya upadanam karisyatiti || 2 ||

ucyate-

darsanasravanadibhyo vedanadibhya eva ca |
yah pragvyavasthito bhavah kena prajñāpyate 'tha sah || 3 ||

yau 'sau pudgalo darsanadibhyah purvamastiti vyavasthapyate, sa kena
prajñāpyatam? pudgalaprajñāpterhi darsanadikam karanam | sa yadi
tebhyaḥ pragvyavasthito 'stīti kalpyate, tada darsananirapeksah syad
ghatadiva patah | yasca svakarananirapeksah sa nirhetuko
dhanadinirapeksah dhanikavannastityabhiprayah || 3 ||

kim canyat-

vināpi darsanadini yadi casau vyavasthitah |
amunypī bhavisyanti vīna tena na samsayah || 4 ||

yadi manyase- darsanadibhyah purvam pudgalo namasti, sa
darsanadikamupadanamupadatte iti | nanvevam sati
nirastasamsayamamunypī darsanadini vīna pudgalena bhavisyanti |
tathahi devadatto dhanasambandhatpurvam dhanavyatirikto vyavasthitah
san arthantarabhutameva prthaksiddham dhanamupadatte | evamupadaturapi
svatmavyatirekenarthantarabhutam darsanadikamupadanam syat || 4
||

na tu sambhavatityaha-
ajyate kenacitkascit kimcitkenacidajyate |
kutah kimcidvīna kascit kimcitkamcidvīna kutah || 5 ||

iha bijakhyena karanena kimcitkaryamabhivjyate 'nkurakhyam, tena

ca karyena kimcit karanamabhivyajyate bijakhyam- asyedam
karanamidamasya karyamiti | evam yadi kenaciddarsanadikenopadanena
kascidatmasvabhavo 'bhivyajyate asyayamupadateti, kenacicatmana
kimcidupadanam darsanadikamabhivyajyate idamasyopadanamiti,
tadanim syatparasparapeksayorupadanopadatroh siddhih yada tu
upadataram vina prthak siddham darsanadikamabhyupagamyate, tada
tannirasrayamasadeva tasmannastyubhayorapi siddhih, iti na yuktametad-
darsanadibhyah prthagavasthita upadateti || 5 ||

atraha- yaduktam darsanasravanadibhya ityadi, atrocyate | yadi
sarvebhyo darsanadibhya pragavasthita ityabhyupagatam syat, syadesa
dosah | yada tu-

sarvebhyo darsanadibhyah kascitpurvo na vidyate |

kim tarhi ekaikasmadpurvo vidyate | yada caivam, tada-
ajyate darsanadinamanyena punaranyada || 6 || yada darsanena
drastetyabhivyajyate, na tada sravanadinyupadaya prajñapyate,
tatasca purvoktadosanavasara iti || 6 ||
ucyate | etadapi na yuktam darsanadirahitasya nirupadanasya nirhetukasya
nirañjanasyastitvasambhavat |

sarvebhyo darsanadibhyo yadi purvo na vidyate |

iti parikalpyate, evamapi-
ekaikasmatkatham purvo darsanadeh sa vidyate || 7 ||
yo hi sarvebhyah purvo na bhavati, sa ekaikasmadapi na bhavati | tadyatha
sarvebhyo vrksebhya prag vanam nasti, tada ekaikasmadapi nasti |
sarvasam ca sikatanam tailajananabhava sati ekaikasya api
sikatayastailam nasti | api ca | yo hyekaikasmadpurvo bhavati, nanu sa
sarvebhyo 'pi purvam evetyabhyupagatam bhavati | ekaikavyatirekena
sarvasyabhavat | tasmanna yuktamekaikasmadpurvo vidyata iti || 7 ||

itasca na yuktam- yasmad-

drasta sa eva sa srota sa eva yadi vedakah |

tada-

ekaikasmadbhavetpurvam

na ca yuktam vaktum sa eva drasta sa eva sroteti | yadi syat, tada
darsanakriyarahitasyapi sroturdrasttatvam syat,
sravanakriyarahitasyapi drastuh srottrvam syat | na caivam
drstam yaddarsanakriyarahito 'pi drasta syat,
sravanakriyarahitasca sroteti | ata evaha-
evam caitanna yujyate || 8 ||

iti | pratikriyam ca karakabhedatkuta etadevam bhavisyatiti
pratipadayannaha- evam caitanna yujyata iti ||

acaryabuddhapalitastu vyacaste- ekatve hi atmanah
indriyantaramanaprasangah purusasya syat,

vatayanantaropagamanavaditi | asya acaryabhavaviveko dusanamaha-
sarvagatasyatmano nendriyantaragamanamastityayuktah prasangadosa iti |
tadetadayuktam svayuthyaparikalpitapudgalavadanirasasya prastutatvat,
tasya ca sarvagatatvapratiññanat | tasmad yukta eva prasangadosa || 8
||

athapi yathoktadosaparijihirsaya-

drastanya eva srotanyo vedako 'nyah punaryadi |

parikalpyate, tadapi na yuktam | evam hisyamane-
sati syad drastari srota bahutvam catmanam bhavet || 9 ||

tadyatha goranyo 'svah na hi gavi sati na bhavati yaugapadyena, evam yadi
drasturanyah srota syat, sadrastaryapi sati syadyaugapadyena | na
caivamisyate iti nastyanatvam | api ca | evam sati bahava evatmanah
prapnuvanti drastasroturvedakadinam prthak prthak
siddhayupagamat | tasmadekaikasmadapi darsanadeh purvam nasti
pudgalo nama kascit || 9 ||

atraha- vidyata eva purvam sa sarvebhyo darsanadibhya atma | atha
matam- yadyasti, kena prajñapyate sa iti yaducyate, iha darsanadibhyah
purvam namarupavasthayam catvari mahabhutani santi yatah
kramannamarupapratyayam sadayatanamiti
darsanasravanadinyutpadyante | tasmaddarsanadibhyah purvam
caturmahabhutopadanamevastiti | evamapi-

darsanasravanadini vedanadini capyatha |
bhavanti yebhyastesvesa bhutesvapi na vidyate || 10 ||

yebhyo mahabhutebhyo darsanadikamutpadyate, tesvapi
mahabhutopadananimittako 'pyesa na yujyate purvenaiva
hetunetyabhiprayah | tatra yatha purvamuktam-

kutah kimcidvina kascitkimcitkamcidvina kutah |

iti, ihapi tathaiva vaktavyam | mahabhutopadanadyascatma purvam
siddhah syat, sa mahabhutanyupadaya syat | na caivam, nirhetukatvat |
yasca nasti, sa katham mahabhutanyupadasyati? iti
darsanopadanavabhutopadane 'pi dusanamuktameveti na punarucyate ||
10 ||

atraha- yadyapyevamatma pratisiddhah, tathapi darsanadikamasti,
apratishedhat | na ca anatmasvabhavanam ghatadinam
darsanadisambandho 'sti | tasmatsambandhi vidyata evatmeti | ucyate |
syadatma yadi darsanadinyeva syuh | na tu santi | yasya
darsanadinyupadanam sa yada nastiti (pp_84) pratipaditam, tada
tasminnatmani upadatari asati, kuto
darsanadinamupadanabhutanamastitvamityaha-

darsanasravanadini vedanadini capyatha |
na vidyate cedyasya sa na vidyanta imanyapi || 11 ||

yasya darsanadini parikalpyante sa yada nastityuktam, nanu tadaiva
darsanadikamapi nastiti spastamadarsitam bhavati | tatasca
darsanadyabhavannastyevatmeti || 11 ||

atraya- kim khalu bhavato niscitametannastyevatmeti? kena etaduktam? nanu
ca anantamevoktam darsanadyabhavadatmapi nastiti |
uktametadesmabhih | na tu asyartho bhavata samyagniscitah | yato
bhavarupa atmeti parikalpitah, sa svabhavato na vidyate, tasya ca maya
svabhavabhinivesanivartakameva vacanamuktamasadviparyasapratipaksena,
na tu asya abhavah parikalpitah | dvayam hyetat parityajyam yasca
bhavesvabhinivesah, yasca abhavesu abhinivesa iti |
yathoktamaryadevena-

yastavatma mamanatma tenatmaniyamanna sah |
nanvanityesu bhavesu kalpana nama jayate ||
iti || 11 ||
etadeva pratipadayannaha-

prak ca yo darsanadibhyah sampratam cordhvameva ca |
na vidyate 'sti nastiti nivrttastatra kalpanah || 12 ||

prak tavaddarsanadibhya atma nasti, tatra hi tasyastitvabhavat |
darsanadisahabhuto 'pi nasti, prthakprthagasiddhayoh
sahabhavadarsanat sasarngayoriva | atmopadanayosca
parasparanirapeksayo prthakprthagasiddhatvat sampratamapi nasti |
urdhvamapi | yadi hi purvam darsanadini syuh, uttarakalamatma syat,
tadanimurdhvam sambhavet | na caivam, akartrkasya karmano
'siddhatvat | yascaivamatma darsanadibhyah prak pascad yugapacca
pariksyamano nasti, tasya idanimanupalabdhasvabhavasya astitvam
nastitvam va kah parikalpayetprajñah? tasmatkarmakarakavadeva
upadanopadatroh parasparapeksa siddhirna svabhavikiti sthitam ||

ata evoktam bhagavata aaryasamadhirajabhatarake-

tahi kali so dasabalo anagho jinu bhasate imu samadhivaram |
supinopama bhagavati sakala na hi kasci jayati na co mriyate ||

na ca sattvu labhyati na jivu naro imi dharma phenakadalisadrsah |
mayopama gaganavidyusama dakacandrasamnibha maricisamah ||

na ca asmi loki mrtu kasci naro paraloka samkramati gacchati va |
na ca karma nasyati kadaci krtam phalu deti krsnsubha samsarato
||

na ca sasvatam na ca uccheda puno na ca karmasamcayu na capi sthithih
|
na ca so 'pi krtva punarasprati na ca anyu krtva puna vedayate ||

na ca samkramo na ca punagamanam na ca sarvamasti na ca nasti punah |
na ca drstisthanagatisuddhiriha na ca sattvacarasupasantagati ||

anutpada santa animittapadam sugatana gocara jinana guna |

bala dharani dasabalana balam buddhaniyam vrsamita parama ||

ityacaryacandrakirtipadoparacitayam prasannapadayam
madhyamakavrttau purvapariksa nama navamam prakaranam ||

10 agnindhanapariksa dasamam prakaranam |

atrasa- yadidamuktam tasmatkarmakarakavadeva upadanopadatorapi na
svabhaviki siddhiriti, tadayuktam, sapekshanamapi padarthanam
sasvabhavyadarsanat | tatha hi agnirindhanamapeksha bhavati | na ca
nihsvabhavo 'gnih, tasya ausnyadahakatvadisvabhavakaryopalambhat
| evamagnimapeksha indhanam bhavati | na ca tannihsvabhavam,
bahyamahabhutacatustayasvabhavatvat | evamupadanasapekso
'pyupadata svabhavato bhavisyati, upadatsapeksam
copadanamityagnindhanavadetau bhavisyata upadanopadataraviti |
ucyate | syadetadevam, yadi agnindhane eva syatam, na tu stah | katham?
iha yadi agnindhane syatam, niyatam te ekatvena va syatamanyatvena va?
ubhayatha tu na yujyata ityaha-

yadindhanam sa cedagnirekatvam kartrkarmanoh |
anyascedindhanadagnirindhanadapyrte bhavet || 1 ||

tatra idhyate yat tadindhanam, dahyam kashadikasambhutam | tasya
dagdha karta agnih | tatra yadi tavad yadindhanam sa evagniriti
parikalpyate, tada kartrkarmanorekatvam syat | na caivam
drstam, ghatakumbhakarayoschettrcchettavyayoscaikatvaprasangat,
tasya canabhyupagamat | atha anyatvam, evamapi yadi indhanadanyo 'gnih
syat, tada indhananirapeksasyagnerupalabdhih syat | na hi
ghatadanyah patastannirapekso na drstah | na
caivamindhananirapekso 'gniriti na yuktametad || 1 ||

api ca | yadi indhanadanyo 'gnih syat, tadanim-

nityapradipta eva syadapradipanahetukah |
punararambhavaiyarthamevam cakarmakah sati || 2 ||
indhanatprthagbhuto 'gnirisyamano nityapradipta eva syat,
apradipanahetukasca syat punararambhavaiyartham ca syat, evam ca sati
akarmaka eva syat || 2 ||
amumevartham pratipadayitukama aha-

paratra nirapeksatvadapradipanahetukah |
punararambhavaiyartham nityadiptah prasajyate || 3 ||

iti | tatra pradipyate taditi pradipanamindhanam | pradipanam heturasyeti
pradipanahetuka, na pradipanahetukah apradipanahetukah | yadi
pradipanadanyo 'gnih syat, tada indhananirapeksah syat | yo hi
yasmadanyah, sa tannirapekso drstah, ghatadiva patah |
tatasca paratra nirapeksatvadapradipanahetukah syat,
pradipanasapeksasya hi agneh tadabhava syannirvanam | yada tu
pradipananirapeksa, tada nirvanapratyayaivaikalyannityapradipta eva
bhavet | nityapradipte cagnau sati agneraparinirvanartham (pp_87)

casya upadanasamdhuksanadikam vyarthameva syat | evam ca sati
akarmako 'gnih karta syat | na ca avidyamanakarmakasya kartrtvam
vandhyasutasyeva | tasmadinndanadagneranyatvamiti na yujyate || 3 ||

atraha- yadetaduktam-

anyascedindhanadagnirindhanadapyrte bhavet |

iti, tadayuktam | ihanyatve 'pi sati agnindhanayorna vinaiva indhanena
agnerastitvam | yasmajjvalaparigato 'rtho dahyatvalaksanah indhanam |
tadasrayena ca agnirupalabhyate na prthak | yada caitadevam,
agnisambandhadendhanavyapadeso bhavati, indhanasrayena
cagnirupalabhyate na prthak, tada
anyascedindhanadagnirityadidosaprasangasya nastyevavasara iti | asya
paksasyasyayuktatamudbhavayannaha-

tatraitasmadidhyamanamindhanam bhavatiti cet |

kenedhyatamindhanam tattavanmatramidam yada || 4 ||

yadi manyase jvalaparigato 'rtho dahyalaksanah indhanam,
tadasrayascagniriti, evamapi parikalpyamane indhanamagnirdahatiti
nopapadyate | yasmat

kenedhyatamindhanam tattavanmatramidam yada |

ihendhanamagnirdahatiti parikalpyamane jvalaparigatam dahyamindhanamiti,
na caitadvayatirekenaparamagnim pasyamo yenendhanam dahyeta |
yasmadetavanmatramidamupalabhyate yaduta jvalaparigatam dahyamatram |
yada caitadvayatirikto nastyagnih, tada kena tadindhanam dahyatam?
tavanmatramidam yada, idhyamanamatramidam yadetyarthah |
tasmannagnirindhanam dahati tadvyatiriktagnyabhavat | yada caivam,
tada kutah kasyacijjvalaparigatiriti sa eva doso na vepate || 4 ||

api ca | anyatvabhyupagame 'gnindhanayoridhyamanavyapadesabhavatkuta
idhyamanamindhanam, kuto va indhanamagnirdhaksyatiti pratipadayannaha-

anyo na prapsyate 'prapto na dhaksyatyadahan punah |
na nirvasyatyansirvanah sthasyate va svalingavan || 5 ||

yadi indhanadanyo 'gnih syat, so 'nyatvadandhakaramivendhanam na
prapnuyat | na ca dhaksyati
apraptatvadviprkrstadesavasthitamivetyabhiprayah | evam ca
idhyamanamindhanam bhavatiti nopapannameva | tatasca agnirindhanam na
syat | anirvanasca svalingavaneva sthasyati, pradipta ityarthah |
vasabdo 'vadhane drastavyo vikalpartho va | svalingavaneva
agnih sthasyati, yadi va nastyanyatvamagnerindhanaditi | samuccaye va |
anyo na prapsyati na dhaksyati na ca nirvasyati svalingavamsca
sthasyati | tasmadayuktamindhanadanyatvamagneh || 5 ||

atraha- ayuktamagnindhanayoranyatvam, yasmanna prapsyate 'prapto na
dhaksyatyadahan punarityadi, tadayuktam | drsta hi anyatve
stripurusayoh praptih, evamagnindhanayorapi bhavisyatiti | ucyate-

anya evendhanadagnirindhanam prapnuyadyadi |
stri samprapnoti purusam purusasca striyam yatha || 6 ||
syadetadevam, yadi stripurusavatparasparanapeksa agnindhanayoh
siddhih syat || 6 ||
na tvastityaha-

anya evendhanadagnirindhanam kamamapnuyat |
agnindhane yadi syatamanyonyena tiraskrte || 7 ||

na tvevam sambhavati yadindhananirapekso 'gnih syat,
agninirapeksam cendhanamiti | tasmad drstantavaiyartham |
anyonyapeksadhinajanmanam satyanyatve yesam praptih siddha,
tesameva drstantatvenopadanam nyayam syat | te ca na
sambhavantiti na yuktametadanyatve sati praptirastiti || 7 ||

atraya- yadyapi agnindhanayoh stripurusavatparasparanirapeksa
siddhirnasti, tathapi parasparapeksa tavadasti | tatasca
astyevagnindhanayoh svarupasiddhih parasparasapeksatvat | na hi
avidyamanayorvandhyaputraduhitroh parasparapeksata drsteti |
ucyate | evamapi-

yadindhanamapeksyagnirapeksyagnim yadindhanam |
kataratpurvanispannam yadapeksyagnirindhanam || 8 ||

asyendhanasya ayamagnirdahakah karta, ityevam yadi
indhanamapeksyagnirvyavasthapyate, asyagneridamindhanam
karmetyevamagnimapeksya yadindhanam, tat kataradanayoh purvanispannam?
kimindhanam yadapeksyagni syat, uta agniryamapeksyendhanam syat?
tatra yadi indhanam purvanispannamiti kalpyate, tadayuktam,
agninirapeksasya anidhyamanasyendhanatvabhavat, trnadeh sarvasya
caiva indhanatvapasangat | atha purvamagnih pascadindhanamiti,
tadapyayuktam, indhanatpurvasiddhasyagnerasambhavat,
nirhetukatvapasangat | pascacapeksaya nisprayojanatvat |
tasmannasti atra kimcitpurvasiddham yadapeksya itarasya siddhi syat
|| 8 ||

athapi manyase- purvamindhanam pascadagniriti, evamapi

yadindhanamapeksyagniragneh siddhasya sadhanam |

bhavisyati | yadi indhanamapeksyagnirbhavisyatiti parikalpyate, evam
tarhi siddhasya sato 'gneh punarapi sadhanam syat | vidyamanasyaiva
padarthasya siddharupasyapeksa yujyate | na hi avidyamano devadatto
grhe kamcidapeksate | evam yadi agnirvidyamano na syat,
nasavindhanamapeksate | tasmadastitvamagne rambhupeyam | tada ca kimasya
indhanasyapeksaya punah kartavyam? na hi siddho 'gnih punarindhanena
(pp_89) kartavyo yadarthamindhanapeksasaphalyam syat |
tasmadindhanamapeksyagnirbhavatiti na yuktam |

api ca | yadi indhanamapeksyagnirbhavatiti parikalpyate-
evam satindhanam capi bhavisyati niragnikam || 9 ||

yadi indhanamasiddham syat, naiva tadagnina apeksyeta,
asiddhasyapeksayogat | tasmanniragnikasyendhanasya siddhirabhyupeya, na
caivametaditi na yuktametaditi || 9 ||

atha matam- yaugapadyenaiva indhanasiddhaya agnisiddhih, agnisiddhaya ca
indhanasiddhih | tatasca ekasyapi purvasiddhayanabhyupagamat, tatra
yaduktam-

kataratpurvanispannam yadapeksyagnirindhanam |

iti, tadayuktamiti | ucyate | evamapisyamane ubhayasyapi nasti
siddhih | yasmat-

yo 'peksya sidhyate bhavastamevapeksya sidhyati |
yadi yo 'peksitavyah sa sidhyatam kamapeksya kah || 10 ||

tatra yadi yah agnyakhyo bhavah yamindhanakhyam bhavamapeksya
sidhyati, indhanakhyasca bhavah yo 'gnina
atmasiddhayarthamapeksitavyah, sa yadi tameva agnyakhyam
padarthamapeksya sidhyati, kathyatamidanim sidhyatam kamapeksya
kah iti | yada ca agnyabhavate sati indhanasya siddhireva nasti, tada
akaranasyendhanasyabhavate kutastaddhetuko 'gnih prasetsyati? evam ya
indhanakhyo bhavah yamagnyakhyam bhavamapeksya sidhyati,
agnyakhyasca bhavo yah indhanakhyena atmasiddhayarthamapeksitavyah,
sa yadi tamevendhanakhyam bhavamapeksya sidhyati, kathyatam
kimidanim sidhyatam kamapeksya kah iti | yada hi indhanabhavate
sati agneh siddhirnasti, tada niskanasyagnerabhavate
kutastaddhetukamindhanam? || 10 ||

itasca agnindhanayoh parasparapeksayapi siddhirasati,
siddhasiddhayorapeksabhavaditi pratipadayannaha-

yo 'peksya sidhyate bhavah so 'siddho 'peksate katham |
athapyapeksate siddhastvapeksasya na yujyate || 11 ||

yo hi agnyakhyo bhavah indhanakhyam bhavamapeksya sidhyati, sah
asiddho va indhanamapeksate siddho va? yadi asiddhah, tada asiddhatvat
kharavisnavannendhanamapeksate | atha siddhah, siddhatvat
kimasyendhanapeksaya? na hi siddham punarapi sadhyate vaiyarthyat |
evamindhane 'pi vacyam | tasmannagnindhanayoh parasparapeksaya
yaugapadyena va siddhiriti || 11 ||

yatascaivam, tasmat-

apeksyendhanamagnirna

atha syat- anapeksyagnistarhi bhavisyatiti | etadapi na yuktamityaha-
nanapeksyagnirindhanam |

anyatvapratishedhadahetukatvaprasangacca | yatha ca agnirapeksya va
anapeksya va indhanam sambhavati, evamindhnamapityaha-
apeksyendhanamagnim na nanapeksyagnimindhanam || 12 || etacca

anantameva gatarthatvanna punarucyate || 12 ||

atrah- kimanaya asmakamatisuksmeksikaya prayojanam, ye vayam
brumah- yasmadagnina idhyamanamindhanam pratyaksata upalabhyate,
tasmatte eva agnindhane iti | ucyate | syadetadevam, yadi agnirindhanam
dahet | yadi indhane 'gnih sambhavet, sa indhanam dahet | na tu
sambhavatityaha-

agacchatyanyato nagnirindhane 'gnirna vidyate |

indhanavyatiriktattavatkutascidanyato 'gneragamanam nasti, tasya
adrstatvat | nirindhanasya cahetukasyagneragamanabhavat,
sendhanasya cagamane prayojanabhavat, tatrapa cendhane tulyaparyanuyogat,
anavasthaprasangacca agacchatyanyato nagnih | tatha indhane 'pyagnirna
sambhavati tatanupalabhyamanatvat |

atha syat- vidyamanasyapi

mulodakadivadhivyañjakapratyayavaikalyatpurvamanupalabhyamanatvam,
araninigharsanadabhivyañjakapratyayasambhavattu
pascadupalabdhiriti | idameva tavatsampradharyate- kim
punarmulodakadinamabhivyañjakaih pratyayaih kriyata iti | tatra
svrupam tavanna kriyate vidyamanatvat abhivyaktih kriyata iti cet,
keyamabhivyaktirnama? prakasateti cet, evam tarhi saiva kriyate
purvamavidyamanatvadasyah | satkaryavadatyagascaivam jayate
abhivyakteh purvamavidyamanatvatpascacca bhavat | svrupasya
cotpattipratyayanirapeksatvatkhapuspavadabhivyaktipratyayasapeksatapi
na syat | api ca iyamabhivyaktirabhivyaktasya va bhavasya parikalpyeta
anabhivyaktasya va? tatra tavad yadabhivyaktam tannabhivyajyate,
tasyabhivyaktivaivarthyat anistadosaprasangacca | anabhivyaktamapi
nabhivyajyate khapuspavadanabhivyaktatvat | ityevamabhivyaktirna
sambhavati ||

athapi syat- vidyamanasyaiva pratyayaih sthauilyam kriyate iti, evamapi
yadeva sthauilyam purvam nastiti tadeva kriyata iti kutah
sthauilyapadanamabhivyaktih? sauksmyasya ca nirhetukasyasambhavat
kasya sthulatapadanamabhivyaktih syaditi | tadevam sarvatha indhane
agnerna sambhava iti indhane 'gnirna vidyate | na cavidyamanagnina
indhanasya dahanamupajayate ityasatyamevaitadupalabhate bhavan |

api ca | yatha purvam gatagatagamyamananam dusanamuktam-
atrendhane sesamuktam gamyamanagatagataih || 13 ||

agnina indhanam dahyamanamupalabhyate ityatra indhanaprastave sesam
dusanam gamyamanagatagatadusanena veditavyam,
uktapathaviparyayena-

dagdham na dahyate tavadadagdham naiva dahyate |
dagdhadagdhavinirmuktam dahyamanam na dahyate ||

ityadina | yata evam, ato nastyagnina indhanasya dahanamiti veditavyam ||
13 ||

idanim yathopapaditamartham nigamayannaha-

indhanam punaragnirna nagniranyatra cendhanat |
nagnirindhanavannagnavindhanani na tesu sah || 14 ||

tatra

yadindhanam sa cedagnirekatvam kartrkarmanoh |

bhavet, ityanena agnindhanayorakatvapratishedhat

indhanam punaragnirna, anyascedindhanadagnirindhanadapyrte bhavet |

ityadina anyatvasya pratishedhat

nagniranyatra cendhanat |

tattvanyatvobhayapaksapratishedhadeva

tadvatpaksadharadheyapaksanamapyarthatah pratisiddhatvattanapi

nigamayannaha-

nagnirindhanavannagnavindhanani na tesu sah |

iti | tatragnirindhanavanna bhavati | indhanamasyasmin va vidyata iti

vyatirekena va vyutpadena avyatirekena va | tatra vyatirekena-

tadyatha goman devadattah | avyatirekena- buddhiman devadatto

rupavanityadi | agnindhanayosca paksadvayasyapi

pratisiddhatvadindhanavanagniriti pratishedho vihitah | anyacca |

kundam dadhna adharatam pratipadyate | na

cendhanadanyatvamagnerastiti nagnavindhananiti yujyate | napi indhane

'styagnih, anyatvapratishedhaditi | evamadharadheyatapratishedho

'pyarthata upapadita eva || 14 ||

yatha cagnih pañcadha vicaryamano na sambhavati, evamatmapi,

ityatidisannaha-

agnindhanabhyam vyakhyata atmopadanayoh kramah | sarvo

niravasesena

tatra upadiyate ityupadanam pañcopadanaskandhah | yastanupadaya

prajñapyate, sa upadata grahita nispadaka atmetyucyate |

ahamkaravisayatvadahita utpadito 'hammano 'sminniti | tadasyatmana

upadanasya ca yah kramah siddhah, sa sarvo 'gnindhanabhyam

vyakhyato 'vagantavyo niravasesena ||

kah punah sarvasya niravasesasya ca bhedah? sarvagrahanenaiva pañca

paksah samanantaraprakranta abhisambadhyante | sarve ete pañcapi

paksah agnindhanavadatmopadanayorapyavikala dhaukaniyah |

yascaiya pratipadane upapattikramah pragupavarnitah, tena

niravasesena atmopadanayoh pratishedho veditavyah ityanena

sarvatmana

pratishedhasamyamagnindhanabhyamatmopadanayorveditavyamityupadarsanar

tham sarvo nirava sesenetyaha | tatra yadevopadanam sa eva atma,

ityevam kartrkarmanorekatvaprasanganna yujyate

napyanyadupadanamanya upadata,

skandhavyatirekenapyatmopalabhiprasangat, paratra
nirapeksatvadityadiprasangacca | ekatvanyatvapratishedhacca
skandhavanasyatma na bhavati | anyatvabhavacca natmani skandha na
skandhesvatma | yata evam pañcasu prakaresu atmano na sattvam,
tasmatkarmakarakavadeva atmopadanayoh parasparapeksiki siddhiriti
sthitam ||

yascayamatmopadanayoh kramah, sa nanayoreva, kim tarhi-
sardham ghatapatadibhih || 15 ||
niravasesaih padarthaih sarvatha vyakhyato veditavyah |
ghatadayo hi karyakaranabhuta avayavavayavibhuta
laksanalakshyabhuta gunnagunibhuta va syuh | tatra
mrdandacakrasutrasalilakulalakaravyayamadayo ghatasya
karanabhutah, ghatah karyabhutah | kapaladayo niladayo va
avayavabhutah ghato 'vayavi |
prthubudhnalambausthadirghagrivatvadini laksanani ghato
lakshyah | syamatvadayo gunah, ghato guni | ityevam
vyavasthapyah agnindhanavat kramo yojyah | esam ca
ghatadinamatmopadanayosca madhyamakavataraprakaranad
vyakhyanamavaseyam || 15 ||

tadevam karmakarakavadatmopadanayorghatadinam ca
parasparapeksikyam siddhau vyavasthitayam
tathagatavacanaviparitarthavabodhabhimanitaya
tirthyam atopakalpitapadarthavyavastham saugatapravacanarthavenopaniya
atimudhataya-

atmanasca satattvam ye bhavanam ca prthakprthak |
nirdisanti na tanmanye sasanasyarthakovidan || 16 ||

tatra saha tena vartata iti satat, satato bhavah satattvam, aprthaktvam,
ananyatvam ekatvamityarthah | tadetat satattvam ye varnayanti, na
tanacaryah sasanarthapanditan manyate | tadyatha- atma
upadanena prajñapyate yena, sahaiva tenopadanena sambhavati | sa na
prthak | avyatirekenaiva bhavatiyarthah | evam yena karanena
mrdadina ghatah prajñapyate, tadavyatirekenaiva sa bhavati, na
prthak | evamatmano bhavanam ca satattvam ye varnayanti, na te
paramagambhirasya pratityasamutpadastha sasvatocchedarahitasya
upadayaprajñapyatyabhidhanasya tattvam pasyanti | prthak prthak ca ye
nirdisanti, prthagityatmanam, prthagupadanam, prthak karyam,
prthak karanam, ityadina anyatvam pasyanti, amunapi na
sasanasyarthakovidanacaryo manyate | yathoktam-

ekatvanyatvarahitam pratisrutkopamam jagat |
samkrantimasadya gatam buddhavamstvamaninditah ||

evam ca agnindhanapariksaya adhigatadharmatattvaparamasya yoginah
kalpenakalalipsitairapi naiva vapurdahyate ragadvesamohahutasanairapi
va iti | yathoktam bhagavata-

yatha gaganu na jatu dagdhapurvam subahubhi kalpasatairhi dahyamanam |
gaganasama vijanamana dharman so 'pi na dahyati jatu sagnimadhye ||

sarvi hi jvalamani buddhaksetre pranidhi karoti samadhiye sthithitva |
jvalata ayu prasamyatamasesa prthivi vinasyipi naivasyanyathatvam ||

tatha

aranim yatha cottaranim hastavyayamu trayebhi samgatih |
iti pratyayato 'gni jayate jatu krtu karya laghu nirudhyate ||

atha panditu kasci margate kuta ayamagatu kutra yati va |
vidiso disa sarvi margato nagatirnasya gatisca labhyati ||

skandhayatanani dhatavah sunya adhyatmika sunya bahirah |
sarvatmaviviktanalaya dharmas akasasabhavalaksanah ||

imu idrsa dharmalaksana buddha dipamkaradarsane tvaya ||

anubuddha yatha tvayatmana tatha bodhehi sadevamanusan ||

viparitaabhutakalpilai ragadosaih paridahyate jagat |
krpameghasamambusitalam muñca dharamamrtasya nayaka ||

iti vistarah ||

ityacaryacandrakirtipadoparacitayam prasannapadayam
madhyamakavrttau agnindhanapariksa nama dasamam prakaranam ||

11 purvaparakotipariksa ekadasamam prakaranam |

atrasa- vidyata eva atma, samsarasadbhavat | yadi hi atma na syat,
kasya pañcagatike ajavamjavibhavena janmamaranaparamparayam
samsaranam syat? uktam hi bhagavata- anavaragro hi bhiksavo
jatijaramaranasamsarah iti | avidyanivarananam sattvanam
trsnasamyojananam trsnagandurabaddhanam
samsaratam samdhavatam purva kotirna prajñayata iti | yada ca
bhagavadupadesatsamsaro 'sti, tada samsartapyasti | sa ca atma
ucyate iti | ucyate | syadatma, yada samsara eva syat | katham?
yasmadasya-

purva prajñayate kotirnetyuvaca mahamunih |
samsaro 'navaragro hi nasyadirnapi pascimam || 1 ||

kotirbhago desa iti paryayah | purva kotih purvo desa
ityarthah | yadi hi samsaro nama kascit syat, niyatam tasya
purvamapi syat, pascimamapi, ghatadinamiva | uktam ca bhagavata-
anavaragro hi bhiksavo jatijaramaranasamsara iti | yadeva avaragre
na stah, samsarasya anavaragravacanat, samsara eva nastiti nanu
spastamadesayamasa bhagavan | tasmannasti samsarah,
purvaparakotayanupalambhat, alatacakravat, iti sthitam ||

atredam vicaryate- yadi purvam caparam ca samsarasya nisiddham
bhagavata, katham punaridamaha- tasmattarhi samsaraksayaya
pratipatsyamaha ityevam vo bhiksavah siksityam, iti? ucyate |

avidyanivarananam
sattvanamityadivisesanopadanattesamevayamanavaragrah
samsara iti pratiyate, na punastattvajñananilabalat
samunmulitavidyanivaranatarunam | tesam tu
lokottaramargajñanagnina
dagdhasesaklesavasananulanihsesapadapanam bhavatyeva antah
iti vijñeyam ||

katham punaradirahitanamantopadesa iti yavat | drstametad
bahyesu vrihyadisu adyabhava 'pi dahanadisamparkadantasadbhavah
| yathoktamaryadevapaih-

yatha bijasya drsto 'nto na cadistasya vidyate | tatha
karanavaikalyajjanmano 'pi na sambhavah || iti |

sa ca antopadeso laukika eva vyavahare sthitva
samsaracarakavabaddhanamutsahanartham sattvanam desito
laukikajñanapeksaya | vastukacintayam tu samsara eva nasti,
tatkuto 'sya pariksayah? pradipavasthayam rajjuragapariksayavat ||

atraha- yadyevam laukikajñanapeksaya antavad adirapi kim nocyate?
ucyate | ahetukadosaprasangat laukikajñanapeksayapi
samsarasyaderabhava ityubhayathapyaderabhava eveti vijñeyam || 1 ||

atraha- yadyapi avaragre na stah samsarasya, tathapi madhyamasti,
apratishedhat | tatasca asti samsaro madhyasadbhavat | iha yannasti,
na tasya madhyamasti tadyatha kurmaromapravaransyetyeti | hasyah khalvasi
| nanu ca bhoh,

naivagram navaram yasya tasya madhyam kuto bhavet |

agramiti adih, purvam, prathamam ucyate | avaramiti avasanam, antah,
vyavaccheda ucyate | yasya samsarasya adirantasca pratisiddhah, tasya
kuto madhyam bhavisyati? tatasca samjñamatrakameva
viparyasaparavasamanasanam samsarah
adimadhyavasanavirahitatvadakasavadalatacakradivaditi bhavah |
samsarabhavacca nasti atmeti | yata evam
samsarasyadimadhyavasanani na santi, ata eva
samsarabhavajjatijaramaranadinam purvaparasahakrama api naiva
santityaha-

tasmannatropapadyante purvaparasahakramah || 2 ||

yatha ca nopapadyante tatha pratipadayannaha-

purvam jatiryadi bhavajjaramaranamuttaram |
nirjaramarana jatirbhavajjayeta camrtah || 3 ||

yadi purvam jatirbhavet, tada maranasahita syat | na ca jaradirahita
jatiryujyate, asamskratatvaprasangat | jaramaranarahitasya bhavasya
jatau parikalpyamanayamanyatra amrtasyaiva devadattasya prathamamiha
jatih parikalpyamana syat | tatasca adiman samsarah
syadahetukadosasca | abhuvamatitamadhvanam, ityevam purvantakalpana

ca na syat | abhutva ca purvam pascadihotpadah syat ||

atha syat- amradinam yatha purvam vinapi jaramaranasambandhat
prathamameva utpado drstah, evamatmano 'piti | naivam |
sadhysamatvat | amradinamapi hi svabijanirodhe samutpadyamanatvat
nanyatravinastanamutpada iti samametat purvena ||

atha syat- anyadeva vrksadbijam, ato 'nyatravinasapurvaka eva
vrksasyotpada iti naivam | karyakaranayoranyatvasyasiddhatvat |
tatha ca vaksyati-

pratitya yadyadbhavati na hi tavattadeva tat |
na canyadapi tattasmannocchinnam napi sasvatam ||

na ca bijadvrksasyanyatvam | atah sadhysamametat | yatasca
anyatramrtasya ihotpado nasti, na purvam jatirabhyupeya || 3 ||

atha purvam jaramaranam, pascajjatih, evamapi-

pascajjatiryadi bhavajjaramaranamaditah |
ahetukamajatasya syajjaramaranam katham || 4 ||

jatipratyayam jaramaranamiti vacanajjatihetukam jaramaranamuktam
bhagavata | yadi etatpurvam syattada nirhetukam syat | tasmanna
yuktametat | yato 'pyuktam-

yatha ukkhitte lodhammi ukkheve atthi karanam | sadane karanam
natthi annam ukkhevakarana || iti |

yathasyatrotksepa patanakaranam nanyat, evamihapi
jatimevakaranatvena vinasasya varnayamo nanyat, iti nastyahetukata
vinasasya | jatihetukatvaccasyodgamanameva vinasasya heturiti krtva
esapi gatha sunita bhavati-

evime samkhata dhamma sambhavanti sakarana |
sa bhava eva dhammanam yam vibhonti samuggata ||
iti || 4 ||

idanim sahabhavenapi jatijaramarananamasadbhavam
pratipadayannaha-

na jaramaranenaiva jatisca saha yujyate |
mriyeta jayamanasca syaccahetukatobhayoh || 5 ||

yadi sahabhavo jatijaramaranam syat, tada jayamanasya
maranam syat | na caitadyuktam | na ca
parasparaviruddhatvadalogandhakaravadekakilata yukta | na caivam loke
drstam yajjayamana eva mriyate iti | api ca | ahetukatvam
jatyadinam sahabhavakalpanayam syat | na hi sahabhutayoh
savyetaragovisanayoranyonyahetukata drsteti na yuktametat || 5 ||

tadevam-

yatra na prabhavantyete purvaparasahakramah |
prapañcayanti tam jatim tajjaramaranam ca kim || 6 ||

yasyam jatau yatra jaramarane ete purvaparasaahakramah na santi,
tam jatimanupalabhamana aryah kim prapañcayanti? kimsabdo
'sambhave | naiva prapañcayantityarthah | athava | evamavidyamanesu
jatyadisuta tam jatibhavidyamanam balah kim prapañcayanti
tacca jaramaranam yanna samvidyate? tasmadavastuka eva balanam
prapañca ityabhiprayah || 6 ||

yatha ca samsarasya purva kotirnasti, evamanyesamapi
bhavanamityaha-

karyam ca karanam caiva laksyam laksanameva ca |
vedana vedakascaiva santyartha ye ca kecana || 7 ||

purva na vidyate kotih samsarasya na kevalam |
sarvesamapi bhavanam purva kotirna vidyate || 8 ||

tatra yadi purvam karanam pascatkaryam syat, akaryakam
karanam nirhetukam syat | atha purvam karyam pascatkaranam,
evamapi karanatpurvam karyam nirhetukameva syat | atha
yugapatkaryakarane syatam, evamubhayamapyahetukam syat | evam
laksyalaksane vedanavedakau ca yojyau | na ca kevalam samsarasya
vyakhyanena karyakaranadikam vyakhyatam veditavyam, api ca ye
'pyante padartha
jã±ã•naja±eyapramã•á!‡aprameyasã•dhanasã•dhyã•vayavã•vayaviguá!‡aguá!‡yã•dayaá,
, tesamapi purva kotirna vidyata iti yojyam || ata eva
aryaratnameghasutre aryasarvanivarana viskambhina mahabodhisattvena
bhagavan stutah-

adisanta hyanutpannah prakrtyaiva ca nirvrtah |
dharmaste vivrta natha dharmacakrapravartane || iti

tatha-

adita sunya anagata dharma no gata asthita sthanaviviktah |
nityamasaraka mayasabhavah suddha visuddha nabhopama sarvi ||

yam ca pabhasati dharma jinasya tam ca na pasyati so 'ksayataya |
adiniratma nisattvimi dharmastamsca ca pabhasati no ca ksapeti |
kalpita buccati kalpitamatram antu na labhyati samsaramane |
koti alaksana ya puri asideti anagati pratyayataye ||

karma kriya ca pravartati evam hinautkrstataya samudenti |
jaddaka dharma sada prakrtye sunya niratma vijanatha sarvan ||

ityadi || |

ityacaryacandrakirtipadoparacitayam prasannapadayam
madhyamakavrttau purvaparakotipariksa namaikadasamam
prakaranam ||

12 duhkhopariksa dvadasamam prakaranam |

atraya- vidyata eva atma, tatsambandhiduhkhasadbhavat | iha hi

pañcopadanaskandha dukkhamityucyate, tacca asti, tena ca dukkhena
kasyacidbhavitavyam na nirasrayeneti, ato vidyata eva
dukkhasyasrayah, sa catmeti | ucyate | syadatma yadi dukkhameva
syat | taddhi bhavet svayam krtam va parakrtam va ubhayakrtam
va heturahitam va | sarvatha ca isyamanam tatkaryameva nastiti
pratipadayannaha-

svayam krtam parakrtam dvabhyam krtamahetukam |
dukkhamityeka icchanti tacca karyam na yujyate || 1 ||

tatraiike vadinah svayam krtam dukkhamiti pratipannah | apare
punah parakrtam, anye ca ubhayakrtam| kacidahetusamutpannameva
dukkhamiti pratipannah | sarvatha ca taddukkhamisyamanam
karyam kartavyam na yujyate, tadetatpratijñamatrakamiti || 1 ||

tatpratipadayannaha-

svayam krtam yadi bhavetpratitya na tato bhavet |
skandhanimanami skandhah sambhavanti pratitya hi || 2 ||
yasmadiman maranantikan skandhan pratitya ime aupapattyamsikah
skandha utpadyante tasmatsvayam krtam dukkhamiti nopapadyate || 2 ||
idanim parakrtamapi dukkham yatha na sambhavati, tatha
pratipadayannaha-

yadyamibhya ime 'nye syurebhyo vami pare yadi |
bhavetparakrtam dukkham parairebhirami krtah || 3 ||

yada amibhyo maranantikebhyah skandhebhyah ime aupapattyamsikah
skandha anye syuh, ebhyo va aupapattyamsikebhyah ami maranantika
skandhah pare syuh, syattadanim parakrtam dukkham | na
caisamanyatvam drstam hetuphalasambandhavasthanat |
vaksyati hi-

pratitya yadyadbhavati na hi tavattadeva tat | na canyadapi
tattasmanocchinnam napi sasvatam || iti |

atah parakrtamapi dukkham na sambhavati | yadi hi anyatvam syat,
tada sati anyatve etaih parabhutaih skandhairami parabhutah krtam
iti yuktam vaktum syat | na caitadevam| iti parakrtamapi dukkham na
sambhavati || 3 ||

atha syat- na brumo yasmaddukkhenaiva dukkham krtam, atah svayam
krtamiti | kim tarhi svapudgalena yasmatsvayameva krtam, naparena
krtva dattam, ityatah svayam krtam dukkhamiti brumah | ucyate-

svapudgalakrtam dukkham yadi dukkham punarvina |
svapudgalah sa katamo yena dukkham svayam krtam || 4 ||

yadetanmanusyadukkham pañcopadanaskandhalaksanam svayam
pudgalena krtamiti parikalpyate, kalpyatamasau pudgalo yena taddukkham
svayam krtam | yadi tavadyena dukkhena svapudgalah prajñapyate,
tadeva dukkham tena krtamiti, sa bhedenā kathyatamidam

tadduhkhamayamasya karteti | athapi manusyaduhkhopadanena pudgalena
tadeva duhkham krtam syat, na tarhi svapudgalakrtam tat,
parapudgalakrtameva syat | athopadanabhede 'pi pudgalabheda isyate,
etacca nasti, upadanavyatiriktasya bhinnasya pudgalasya
darsayitumasakyatvat | evam tavat svapudgalakrtam duhkham na
bhavati || 4 ||

atraha- ka evamaha svapudgalakrtam duhkhamiti? kim tarhi
parapudgalajam duhkham | anya eva devaduhkhanmanusyapudgalah,
manusyapudgalasca devaduhkham krtva yasmaddevapudgalaya dadati,
tena ca devaduhkhena devapudgalah prajñapyate, tasmattasya pudgalasya
tadduhkham parapudgalajameva bhavati | ucyate-

parapudgalajam duhkham yadi yasmai pradiyate |
parena krtva tadduhkham sa duhkkena vina kutah || 5 ||

yadi devaduhkham manusyapudgalakrtam, tena ca manusyapudgalena
tadduhkham krtva parasmai devapudgalaya pradiyata iti sa devapudgalo
devaduhkhavinirmuktah kuto yasmai pradiyeteti | evam
tavadaparapudgalajasya duhkhasya pratigrahaka eva nasti || 5 ||

idanim yasca dadati, asavapi nastityaha-

parapudgalajam duhkham yadi kah parapudgalah |
vina duhkkena yah krtva parasmai prahinoti tat || 6 ||
yenopadanena sa manusyapudgalah prajñapyate, sa
manusyopadanavyatiriktah katamo yo devapudgalaya devaduhkham
krtva praheesyati? tasmatparapudgalajamapi duhkham na sambhavati ||
6 ||

tatasca-

svayamkrtasyaprasiddherduhkham parakrtam krtah |
paro hi duhkham yatkuryattattasya syatsvayam krtam || 7 ||

yadi devapudgaladuhkham manusyapudgalena krtatvatparakrtam
bhavati, nanu, manusyapudgalasya svayamkrtameva tadbhavati | etacca
nastityuktam | tatah svayamkrtasyaprasiddheryada manusyapudgalena
svayam tadduhkham na krtam, tada kutah parapudgalasya devakhyasya
tadduhkham parakrtam bhavisyatiti | ato 'pi parakrtam
duhkham na sambhavati || 7 ||

idanim prakaranantarenapi paksadvayasambhavam
pratipadayannaha-

na tavatsvakrtam duhkham na hi tenaiva tatkrta |
paro natmakrtascetsyadduhkham parakrtam katham || 8 ||

itasca svaparabhyam duhkhasya karanam na yujyate, yasmanna
tavatsvakrtam duhkham | kim karanam? yasmanna tenaiva hi tat
krta, svatmani vrttivirusodhat, atah svakrtam nasti | na
parakrtamapi, yasmadyo 'sau parah karotiti parikalpyate, sa eva
tavannatmana krto natmana nispannah tasyapi

hetvantarapeksanat | yasca svatmana na nispannah, sa
kathamavidyamanasvabhavah san param karisyatiti na yuktametat || 8 ||

idanimubhayakrtamapi dukkhamasadityaha-

syadubhabhyam krtam dukkham syadekaikakrtam yadi |

yadi hi ekaikena dukkhasya karanam syat syattadanimubhabhyam
krtam dukkham | na caikaikakrtam tat, uktadosat | na caikaikena
pranatipate krte dvabhyam krta iti vyapadeso drstah ||

idanim nirhetukamapi dukkham yatha nasti, tatha pratipadayannaha-
parakarasvayamkaram dukkhamahetukam kutah || 9 ||

parena akaro akaranam yasyeti parakaram | na svayamkaro
'syetyasvayamkaram | yadi dukkham svayamkrtam nasti,
parakrtamapi nasti yathoktena nyayena, tadidanim kuta eva nirhetukam
bhavisyati khapuspasaugandhyavat? dukkhabhavatkutastasyasrayabhuta
atma || 9 ||

yatha ca caturdha vicaryamanam dukkhamasat, evam bahya api
bijankuraghatapatadayo bhava veditavyah, iti pratipadayannaha-
na kevalam hi dukkhasya caturvidhyam na vidyate |

sarvesam

bahyanamapi bhavanam caturvidhyam na vidyate || 10 ||
purvavatsarva samam yojyam | yadi khalvesam dukkhadinam
caturvidhyasambhavah, tatkatamena tarhi idanim prakarena esam
siddhiriti | ucyate | svabhavato yadi etani dukkhadini syuh,
niyatamesam ceturnam prakaranamanyatamena prakarena siddhih
syat | na tvasti | tasmatsvabhavato na santi dukkhadinityavasiyate |
atha viparyasamatralabdhatmasattakaya dukkhadisamvrteh
pratityasamutpadavyavastha (pp_103) mrgyate, tada
karmakarakapariksaprakaranavihitavidhina
yathoditapaksacatustayatiraskarena
idampratyayatamatrarthapratityasamutpadasiddhaya siddhirabhyupeya |
yathoktam-

svayamkrtam parakrtam dvabhyam krtamahetukam |
tarkikairisyate dukkham tvaya tuktam pratityajam || iti ||

uktam ca bhagavata aryopaliprcchayam-

tatha

samvrti bhasitu dharma jinena samskrta 'samskrta pasyatha eva |
nastiha bhutatu atma naro va ettaku laksana sarvajagasya ||

krsnasubham ca na nasyati karma atmana krtva ca vedayitavyam |
no 'pi tu samkrama karmaphalasya no ca ahetuka pratyanyubhoti ||

sarvi bhava alika vasikasca riktaka tucchaka phenasamasca |
mayamaricisama sada sunya desituh samvrtu te ca viviktah ||

sailaguhagiridurganadisu yadva pratisruka jayi pratitya |
evimu samskrta sarvi vijana mayamaricisamam jagu sarvam ||
ityadi || 10 ||
ityacaryacandrakirtipadoparacitayam prasannapadayam
madhyamakavrttau dukkharipariksa nama dvadasamam prakaranam ||

13 samskarapariksa trayodasamam prakaranam |

yatascaivam samanantaratikrantaprakaranavidhina
svaparobhayakrtatvamahetusamutpanatvam ca nirupyamanam
bhavanamasat, anyascotpadako vidhiraśana, utpannarupatvena caite bhava
avidyatimiropahatamatinayananam balaprthagjananam khyanti,
tasmannihsvabhava eva santo balanam visamvadaka
mayakarituragadivat tadanabhijñanam na tu vijñanam | ata eva
sarvadharmasvabhavavyaparokśadhinayanah
samunmulitasesavidyavasana
caturviparyasaviparyastatranasattvaparitranaaya aviparitanaih
svabhavyopadesatatparo buddho jagadvibodhako mahakarunikah-

tanmrśa mosadharmā yadbhagavanityabhasata |
sarve ca mosadharmanah samskarastena te mrsa || 1 ||

sutre uktam- tanmrśa mosadharmā yadidam samskrtam | etaddhi khalu
bhiksavah paramam satyam yadidamamosadharmā nirvanam |
sarvasamskarasca mrsa mosadharmanah iti | tatha- nastyatra
tathata avitathata va | mosadharmakamapyetat | pralopadharmakamapyetat iti
| tadanena nyayena yanmosadharmā tanmrśetyevam
yasmaduktavamstathagato bhagavan, sarve ca mosadharmanah
samskarah, tasmanmosadharmakatvena te samskara mrsa bhavanti
citrakarayantradarikavat,
laksanopetayantramayavaranañcitodayanavatsarajavat | tatra
visamvadakam mosadharmakam vitathakhyatyalatacakravat | ato
nihsvabhavatvena mrsa sarvasamskarah mosadharmakatvat
maricikadijalavat | yattu satyam na tanmosadharmakam, tadyatha
nirvanamekam | tatasca vihitaya upapattya asmaccagamāt siddham
sarvabhavanam naihsvabhavyam | sunyah sarvadharmā
nihsvabhavayogena iti ca prajñāparamita- ardhastikapathat || 1 ||

atrasa- yadyevam mosadharmakatvena sarvasamskaranam
mrsatvam pratipaditam bhavata, nanvevam sati na santi sarve
bhava iti sarvapadarthapavadini mithyadrstireva syat | ucyate |
satyam mosadharmakah sarvasamskarah, ye 'dyapi bhavantam
musnanti | nanu ca bhoh,

tanmrśa mosadharmā yadyadi kim tatra musyate |

yada asmabhih tanmrśa mosadharmakam ityuktam, tada kim tatra
musyate? kim tatrabhavo bhavati? kascidyadi padartha 'bhavisyat,
syattasyapavadadabhavadarsananmithyadrstih | yada tu
padarthameva kamcinna pasyamah, tada kim tatra musyate? naiva

kimcidabhavo bhavatiyayukto 'yamupalambho bhavatah |

atraha- yadi abhavadarsanamapi na pratipadyate, kim punaranenagamena pratipadyata iti? ucyate-

etattuktam bhagavata sunyataparidipakam || 2 ||

yadetaduktam bhagavata, tanna bhavanamabhavaparidipakam kim tarhi sunyataparidipakam svabhavanutpadaparidipakamityarthah |

yathoktamanavataptahradapasamkramanasutre-

yah pratyayairjayati sa hyajato no tasya utpadu sabhavato 'sti |

yah pratyayadhinu sa sunya ukto yah sunyatam janati so

'pramattah ||

iti || 2 ||

atraha- nayamagamo bhavasvabhavanutpadam paridipayati, kim tarhi

nihsvabhavatvam, svabhavasyanavasthayitvam, vinasitvam, iti | kuta

etaditi cet,

bhavanam nihsvabhavatvamanyathabhavadarsanat |

vicaryamananamanyathatvam viparinamadarsanat ityarthah |

etaduktam bhavati- yadi bhavanam svabhavo na syat, tadanim

naivaisamanyathatvamupalabhyeta | upalabhyate ca parinamah |

tasmatsvabhavanava sthayitvameva sutrartha iti vijñeyam ||

itascaitadevam | yasmat-

asvabhavo bhavo nasti bhavanam sunyata yatah || 3 ||

yo hyasvabhavo bhavah, sa nasti | bhavanam ca sunyata dharma

isyate | na ca asati dharmini tadasrito dharma upapadyate | na hi asati

vandhyatanaye tacchayamatopapadyata iti | tasmadastyeva bhavanam

svabhava iti || 3 ||

api ca-

kasya syadanyathabhavah svabhavascenna vidyate |

yadi bhavanam svabhavo na syat, yo 'yam viparinamalaksanah

anyathabhavah, sa kasya syaditi? atrocyate | evamapi parikalpyamane

kasya syadanyathabhavah svabhavo yadi vidyate || 4 ||

iha yo dharmo yam padartham na vyabharati, sa tasya svabhava iti

vyapadyate, aparapratibaddhatvat | agnerausnyam hi loke

tadavyabharitvat svabhava ityucyate | tadeva

ausnyamapsupalabhyamanam parapratyayasambhutvatkrtrimatvanna

svabhava iti | yada caivamavyabharina svabhavena bhavitavyam, tada

asya avyabharitvadanyathabhavah syadabhavah | na hi agnih

saityam pratipadyate | evam bhavanam sati svabhavabhyupagame

'nyathatvameva na sambhavet | upalabhyate caisamanyathatvam | ato nasti

svabhavah || 4 ||

api ca | ayamanyathabhavo bhavanam naiva sambhavati,

yaddarsanatsasvabhavata syat | yatha ca na sambhavati, tatha

pratipadayannaha-

tasyaiva nanyathabhavo napyanyasyaiva yujyate |
yuva na jiryate yasmadyasmajjirno na jiryate || 5 ||

tasyaiva tavat pragvat pragavasthayam vartamanasya
bhavasyanyathatvam nopapadyate | तथा हि युनो युववस्थायामेवा
वर्तमानस्या नस्ति अन्यथत्वम् | अथपि अवस्थान्तराप्रप्तस्यािवा
अन्यथत्वम् परिकल्प्यते, तदपि नोपपद्यते | अन्यथत्वम् नामा
जराय पार्याय | तद्यदि युनो नस्यते, अन्यस्यािवा जिनस्या
भवति, तदपि ना युज्यते | यस्मान्ना हि जिनस्या पुनर्जारा
सम्बन्धह, निस्प्रयोजनत्वत् | किम् हि जिनस्या पुनर्जारा
सम्बन्धह कुर्यात्? तदगमानन्तरेणा जिनताभवज्जिर्नो
जिर्या इति ना युज्यते | अथा युना एवयथभावह, तदायुक्तम्,
अप्रतारवस्थस्या युवेति व्यपदेशत्, अवस्थद्वयस्या चा
पारस्परविरोधत्वत् || 5 ||

api ca |

tasya cedanyathabhavah ksirameva bhaveddadhi |

atha syat- ksiravasthapharityagena dadhyavastha bhavati, atah na
ksirameva dadhi bhavati | उच्यते | यदि क्शिरम् दधि भवति
नस्यते पारस्परविरोधत्-

ksiradanyasya kasyatha dadhibhavo bhavisyati || 6 ||

kimudakasya dadhibhavo bhavatu? tasmadasambaddhameva tadanyasya dadhibhavo
bhavisyati | तदेवमन्यथत्वसम्भवत् कुतस्तद्विद्वान्
सर्वभावता भवानम् प्रस्यति ना युक्तम् |
यथोक्तमयारतनाकरामहयानसूत्रे-

yo na pi jayati no cupapadyi no cyavate na pi jiryati dharmah |
tam jinu darsayati narasimha tatra nidesayi sattva maharsi ||

yasya svabhava na vidyati kasci no 'parabhavatu kenaci labdhah |
nantarato na pi bahirato va labhyati tatra nivesayi nathah ||

santa gati kathita sugatena no ca gati upapadyati kaci |
tatra ca vyoharasi gatimukto muktaku mocayasi bahusattvan ||

sarvi vadesi niratmaka dharman sattvatu grahatu mocasi lokam |
mukta svayam gatito gatimukto tenasi paragato na ca tirthah ||

paragato 'si bhavarnavatirthah paragato na ca labhyati kasci |
paru na vidyati napi aparau paragato 'smi vadesi ca vakyam ||

vaca na vidyati yam ca vadesi yam pi vadesi na vidyati tam pi |
yasya vadesi na vidyati so 'pi yo 'pi vijanati so 'pi asanto ||

tatra pranastu jagam imu sarvam vitathavikalpanivesavasena |
santa vijanati yo naru dharmam stehi tathagatu drsta
svayambhuh ||

santa prajanati dharma pranitan priti sa vindati tosati sattvan | so
bhavati jinu jitvena klesan atma | tena vijanita bodhi
jinanam buddhiya bodhayate sa jagam pi |

ityadi || 6 ||

yaccoktam- asvabhavo bhavo naivasti, sunyata ca bhavanamisyate,
tasmadasti sunyataasrayo bhavasvabhava iti, etadapi na yujyate ityaha-

yadyasunyam bhavetkimcitsyacchunyamiti kimcana |
na kimcidastyasunyam ca kutah sunyam bhavisyati || 7 ||

yadi sunyata nama kacit syat, tada tadasrayo bhavasvabhavah syat
| na tvevam | iha hi sunyata nameti sarvadarmanam
samanyalaksanamityabhyupagamat asunyadharmabhavadasunyataiva
nasti | yada ca asunyah padartha na santi, asunyata ca nasti,
tada pratipaksanirapeksatvacchunyatapi (pp_108)
khapuspamalavannastityavasayatam | yada ca sunyata nasti,
tadatadasraya api padartha na santiti sthitamavikalām || 7 ||

atraya- trini vimoksamukhani sunyatanimittapranihitakhyani
vimuktaye vineyebhyo bhagavata nirdistani
sarvathirthikasamayasadhanani saugata eva pravacane samupalabhyante |
yesamupadesarthameva buddha bhagavanto
'sesathirthyavadamahamohandhakaranugatajagati jagadekapradipa
nairatmyopadesavicchinnaśikha utpadyante | sa
bhavamstathagatapravacanavyakhyānavyājena idanim tameva
sunyatam pratikseptumarabdhan, ityālam bhavata
svargapavargamargasamucchedakeneti | ucyate | aho vata bhavanatyunmukha iva
atyantaviparyasannirvanapuragaminam sivamrjum paramam
panthanamavadhuya bhavabhīnivesavya, kulitam
samsarakantaranugameva margam mokṣapuragamitvena samasrito
nirmumksuh san samsaratavikantarah sadbhirupalabhya eva san
abhimānabhīnivesagrahapavarasataya tanevopalabhate | nanu bhoh,
niravasesaklesavyadhicikitsakairmahavaidyārājaih-

sunyata sarvadrstinam prokta nihsaranam jinaih |
yesam tu sunyata drstistanasadhyan babhasire || 8 ||

iha sarvesameva drstikrtanam sarvagrabhīnivesanam
yanihsaranamapravrttih sa sunyata | na ca drstikrtanam
nivr̥ttimatram bhavah | ye tu tasyamapi sunyatayam
bhavabhīnivesinah, tan prati avacaka vayamiti kuto 'smadupadesat
sakalalapanavyavrttya mokṣo bhavisyati? yah nakimcidapi te
panyam dasyamityuktah, sa cet 'dehi bhostadeva mahyam
nakimcinnama panyam,'; iti bruyat, sa kenopayena sakyah
panyabhavam grahayitum? evam yesam sunyatayamapi
bhavabhīnivesah, kenedanim sa tesam tasyam bhavabhīniveso
nisidhyatamiti? ato mahabhaisajye 'pi dosasamjñitvat
paramacikitsakairmahavaidyaistathagataih pratyakhyata eva te |
yathoktam bhagavata aryaratnakutasutre-

yanna sunyataya dharman sunyan karoti, api tu dharma eva sunyah |
yannanimittena dharmananimittan karoti, api tu dharma evanimittah |
yannapranihitena dharmanapranihitan karoti, api tu dharma

evapranihitah | yaivam pratyaveksa, iyamucyate kasyapa madhyama
pratipaddharmanam bhutapratyaveksa | ye hi kasyapa
sunyatopalambhena sunyatam pratisaranti, tanaham
nastapranastaniti vadami ||

iti pravacanat ||

tatha-

varam khalu kasyapa sumerumatra pudgaladrstirasrita, na tveva
abhavabhinivesikasya sunyatadrstih | tatkasya hetoh?
sarvadrstikrtanam hi kasyapa sunyata nihsaranam | yasya
khalu punah sunyataiva drstih, tamahamacikitsyamiti vadami |
tadyatha kasyapa glannah purusah syat | tasmai (pp_109) vaidyo
bhaisajyam dadyat | tasya tadbhaisajyam sarvadosanuccarya svayam
kosthagatam na nihsaret | tatkim manyase kasyapa api tu sa
purusastato glanyanmukto bhavet? no hidam bhagavan | gadhataram
tasya purusasya glanyam bhavet, yasya tadbhaisajyam
sarvadosanuccarya kosthagatam na nihsaret | bhagavanaha- evameva
kasyapa sarvadrstikrtanam sunyata nihsaranam | yasya khalu
punah sunyataiva drstih, tamahamacikitsyamiti vadami || iti || 8
||

ityacaryacandrakirtipadoparacitayam prasannapadayam
madhyamakavrttau samskarapariksa nama trayodasamam prakaranam ||

14 samsargapariksa caturdasamam prakaranam |

atraha- astyeva bhavasvabhavah, tatsamsargopadesat | iha yannasti, na
tasya samsargah, tadyatha vandhyasutaduhitroh | asti ca
samskaranam samsargopadesah | caksuh pratitya rupani
cotpadyate caksurvijñanam, trayanam samnipatah sparsah,
sparsasahaja vedaneti vistarah | tatha samjña ca vedana ca
samsrstavetau dharmau nasamsrstaviti samskaranam
samsargopadesah | tadevam samsargopadesadvidyata eva bhavasvabhava
iti | ucyate | syadetadevam, yadi samsarga eva bhavato bhavet, na tvasti,
yasmāt-

drastavyam darsanam drasta trinyetani dviso dvisah |
sarvasasca na samsargamanyonyena brajantyuta || 1 ||

tatra drastavyam rupam, darsanam caksuh, drasta vijñanam |
esam trayanam dviso dvisah samsargo nasti | caksuso
rupasya ca, caksuso vijñanasya ca, vijñanasya rupasya ca samsargo
nasti | ityevam dviso dvisah samsargo na bhavati | sarvaso 'pi
trayanamapyesam yugapacca samsargo nasti || 1 ||

yatha ca drastavyadarsanadrastanam dviso dvisah sarvasasca
samsargabhavah,

evam ragasca raktasca rañjaniam ca drsyatam |

ragasya raktasya ca samsargo nasti, ragasya rañjaniasya ca,
trayanamapi yugapatsamsargo nasti | yatha caisam, evam-
traidhena sesah klesasca sesanyayatanani ca || 2 ||
anyonyena samsargam na vrajanti | trayah prakarastridha,
tridhabhavastraidham | tena traidhena sesah klesa
dvesamohadayah, te ete dvesadvistadvesianiyadina traidhena
srotrasrotrsrotavyadina ca || 2 ||

kasmatpunaretesam samsargo nastityaha-

anyenanyasya samsargastaccanyatvamna vidyate |
drastavyaprabhrtinam yanna samsargam vrajantyatah || 3 ||

yadityayam yasmadarthe | yadi drastavyadinam parasparamanyatvam
syat, tada ksirodakayoriva anyena anyasya samsargah syat |
taccanyatvam yasmadesam drastavyaprabhrtinam na
sambhavati, ato naite samsarga brajanti || 3 ||

api ca |

na ca kevalamanyatvam drastavyaderna vidyate |
kasyacitkenacitsardham nanyatvamupapadyate || 4 ||
na ca kevalam karyakaranabhavasthitanam
drastavyadinamanyatvam na sambhavati, ghatapatadinamapi
padarthanam sarvesam naiva sambhavatityavasiyatam || 4 ||
yatha caisam drastavyaprabhrtinam parasparato 'nyatvamasat,
tatha pratipadayannaha-

anyadanyatpratityanyannanyadanyadrte 'nyatah |
yatpratitya ca yattasmattadanyannopapadyate || 5 ||

iha yadetad ghatakhyam vastu patadanyaditi vyapadisyate,
tadetadanyadanyatpratitya anyadbhavati | anyavastunah rte, rte
'nyatah, vina anyat, anyadanyanna bhavati | yacca patakhyam vastu anyad
ghatakhyam vastu pratitya anyadbhavati, tasmatpatakhyadvastunah
tad ghatakhyam vastu nanyadbhavatityavasiyatam | yasmat, yatpratitya
yadbhavati, tasmattadanyanna bhavati, sapekstvad bijankuravat
hrasvadirghavacceti | tatha ca vaksyati-

pratitya yadyadbhavati na hi tavattadeva tat |
na canyadapi tattasmannocchinnam napi sasvatat ||
iti || 5 ||

atraya- yadi ghatadanyah patah syat, tam ca prthagbhutam
patamapeksya anyo ghatah syat, tada ko dosa iti | ucyate-

yadyanyadanyadanyasmadanyasmadapyrte bhavet |
tadanyadanyadanyasmadrte nasti ca nastyatah || 6 ||

eko 'tra anyasabda upadarsane, aparasca arthantaraparamarsi, anyasca
prasiddhocaranam, iti anyasabdatrayopadanam | yadi hi etad
ghatakhyam vastu patadanyasmadanyat syat, tad ghatakhyam vastu
anyasmadapi patakhyadrte anyadbhavet, tada ca patanirapeksasyaiva

ekaikasya ghatasya anyatvam bhavet | yaddhi yasmadanyat, tattena vinapi
siddhayati | tadyatha | sa eva ghato na svarupanispattavanyam
patamapeksate | evamanyatvamapi yadi ghatasya anyasmatpatadrte
bhavet, tadanim patanirapeksasya ghatasya paratvam syat | na tu
ekaikasya patanirapeksasya ghatasyanyatvam drstam|
tasmadanyadbhavatiti bruvata yadapeksya yadanyat, tatastadanyanna
bhavatiti sphutamabhyupetam bhavati ||

atraha- yadi khalu anyatvamevam kutascitkasyacinnasti, nanu idamapi tada
na sambhavati vaktum- yasmadanyatpratitya anyadanyadbhavatiti, tasmadeva
tadanyadanyanna bhavatiti | ucyate | yata eva hi parasparapeksiki
bhavanamanyatvasiddhih, ata eva anyadityucyate laukike vyavahare sthitva
| vastutastu pariksyamanamanyatvam na sambhavatiti brumah ||

yadi tarhi evamapyavidyamane 'pyanyatve lokasamvrtya patadanyo ghata
iti vyapadisyate, atha kasmad bijankurayorapi evamanyatvam na
vyapadisyate? ucyate | naiva hi loko ghatapatayoriva
bijankurayoranyatvam pratipadyate, ghatapatayoriva
janyajanakatvabhavaprasangat, yaugapadyabhavaprasangat | api ca |
yasmadbijamatramu tva bijakaryam vrksamupadarsayati puman loke-
ayam vrkso mayopta iti, tasmaloke 'pi karyakaranabhutanam
nastyeva paratvamiti vyavasthapyate || 6 ||

atraha- yadi padarthantare padarthantarapeksa parabuddhih syat,
syadesa dosah- tasmattadanyanna bhavatiti | na tvevam brumah |
kim tarhi iha anyatvam nama samanyaviseso 'sti, tadyatra samavetam sa
padarthah padarthantaranirapeksayapi para ityucyate,
tasmaduktadosanavasaro 'smatpakse iti | ucyate syadetadevam, yadi
anyatvameva syat, na tvasti | ihedamanyatvam kalpyamanamanyasmin va
kalpyeta ananyasmin va? ubhayatha ca nopapadyata iti pratipadayannaha-
nanyasmin vidyate 'nyatvamananyasminna vidyate |

tatra anyasminnanyatvamastiti kalpyate, kim tadanimanyatvaparikalpanaya?
anyavyapadesasiddhayartham hi bhavata anyatvam parikalpyate | sa ca
anyavyapadeso vinapyanyatvena siddha eva, yasmallabdanyavyapadesa eva
padarthe 'nyasmin anyatvam kalpyate, ityevam tavadanyasminnanyatvam na
sambhavati idanimanyasminnapi anyatvam nasti, yasmadananya ucyate
ekah, tatra ca anyatvaviruddhamekatvamastiti yatah virodhadananyasminnapi
anyatvam na sambhavati | yacca idanim nanyasminnananyasmin vidyate
tadvayatiriktasya padarthantarasyasambhavad etadvayatirikte 'pi padarthe
na sambhavati, tatraivasti | yada caivamanyatvameva nasti, tada
anyatvasamavayanibandhanah anyabuddhidhvanipravrttiheturanyo 'pi padartho
nastiti siddham ||

atraha- yadyapi anyatvam nasti, tathapi anyastavadasti | na ca asati
anyatve anyo bhavitumarhati, ato 'nyatvam bhavisyatiti | ucyate-
avidyamane canyatve nastyanyadva tadeva va || 7 ||
yada anyatvameva nastiti prak pratipaditam, tada kutah asati anyatve
anyadva tadeva va bhavisyati? tadeveti ananyatvamityarthah |

tasmannasti anyadva tadeva va || 7 ||

atrasa- vidyanta eva darsanadayah, samsargasadbhavat | iha
darsanadinam yadyapi anyatvam nastiti pratipaditam, tathapi
trayanam samnipatah samgatih sparsa iti samsargo 'sti |
tatasca samsargasadbhavad vidyanta eva darsanadaya iti | ucyate |
syurevam, yadi tesam samsarga eva syat | na tvasti | yatha ca nasti,
tatha pratipadayannaha-

na tena tasya samsargo nanyenanyasya yujyate |

iha yadi darsanadinam samsargah syat, sa ekatvena va parikalpyeta
anyatvena va? tatra ekatve nasti samsargah | na hi ekakam
ksiramudakanirapeksamudakena samsrjyata ityucyate | prthaktve 'pi
samsargo nasti | na hi udakatprthagavasthitam ksiramudakena
samsrjyata iti kathyate | evam darsanadinam yadi ekatve sati
samsargah parikalpyate, so 'nupapannah | ekakasyapi caksusah
samsrstiprasangat | atha prthaktvam, evamapyanupapannah |
ekakasyapi caksuso rupadibhyah prthagbhutasya
samsrstiprasangat | asati samsarge nasti darsanadikamiti
siddham ||

atrasa- yadyapi samsargo nasti, tathapi samsrjyamanam
samsrstam samsrasta casti, tadapratishedhat | na ca
samsargamantarena samsrjyamanam samsrstam samsrasta
ca sambhavati | tasmatsamsargo 'pi bhavisyatiti | ucyate | etadapi na
yuktam | yasmadyada samsarga eva nastiti pratipaditam, asati ca (pp_113)
samsarge tada kutah samsrjyamanadikam? tatra
vartamanasamsargakriyasadhanakarmabhutam samsrjyamanam,
samsrstam nispannasamsargakriyam, samsrasta karta
kriyanispattau svatantryenavasthitah | tadatra samsargabhavadeva
samsrjyamanadikamapasyamstatpratishedham nigamayannaha-
samsrjyamanam samsrstamsamsrasta ca na vidyate || 8 ||
iti | yathoktam bhagavata [upalipariprcchayam]

sarvasayogi tu pasyati caksustatra na pasyati pratyayahinam |
[naiva ca] caksu papasyati [rupam] tena sayogaviyogavikalpah ||

alokasamasrita pasyati caksu rupa manorama citravicitram |
yena ca yogasamasrita caksustena na pasyati caksu kadaci ||

te parinirvrta laukika sura yehi svabhavata jñatibhi dharmah |
kamagunairhi caranti asangah sanga vivarjiya sattva vinenti ||

no pi ca sattva na jiviha kasci sattvahitam ca karonti jinendrah |
..... sattvu na asti karonti ca artham ||

sangu na vidyati atra kadaci |
..... tasya na vidyati vedana loke ||

tatha-

bhavitu marga pavartitu jñāna sunyaka dharma niratmaka sarvi |
yena vibhavita bhontimi dharmastasya bhavetpratibhanamanantam ||

ityacaryacandrakirtipadoparacitayam prasannapadayam
madhyamakavrttau samsargapariksa nama caturdasamam prakaranam ||

15 svabhavapariksa pañcadasamam prakaranam |

atraha- vidyata eva bhavanam svabhavah,
tannispadakahetupratyayopadanat | iha yannasti na tasya
nispadakahetupratyayopadanamasti yatha khapuspasya | upadiyante ca
bijavidyadayo hetupratyaya ankarasamskaradinam nispadakah,
ityato vidyata eva bhavasvabhava iti | ucyate | yadi bhavanam
samskarankuradinam svabhavo 'sti, kimidanim vidyamananam
hetupratyayaih prayojanam | yatha vartamanibhutanam
samskarankuradinam bhuyonispattaye
avidyabijadinamupadanam kriyate evamanyadapi tadutpattaye na
kartavyam syat, tatsvabhavasya vidyamanatvaditi pratipadayannaha-
na sambhavah svabhavasya yuktah pratyayahetubhih |

atha syat- naivotpadatpurvam kasyacidbhavasya svabhavo 'sti yato 'sya
vidyamanatvadutpattivaiarthyam syat, kim tarhi
utpadatpurvamavidyamanasyaiva svabhavasya hetupratyayan pratitya
pascadutpado bhavatiti | evamapihyamane-
hetupratyayasambhutih svabhavah krtako bhavet || 1 ||
atha syat- isyata eva hetupratyayasambhutatvatsvabhavasya krtakatvam,
tasmatkrtakasyaiva svabhavasyabhyupagamat krtakatvaprasango
nasmakam badhaka iti, etadapi na yuktamityaha-

svabhavah krtako nama bhavisyati punah katham |

krtakasceti svabhavasceti parasparaviruddhatvadasamgatarthametad | iha
hi svo bhavah svabhava iti vyutpatteh, yah krtakah padarthah, sa
loke naiva svabhava iti vyapadisyate, tadyatha apamauspyam
dhatupisacapratyayanispaditah karketanadinam
padmaragadibhavasca | yastu akrtakah sa svabhavah, tadyatha
agnerausnyam jatanam padmaragadinam padmaragadisvabhavasca
| sa hi tesam padarthantarasamparkajanitatvatsvabhava ityucyate |
tadevamakrtakah svabhava iti lokavyavahare vyavasthite vayamidanim
brumah- yadetadausnyam tadasyagneh svabhavo na bhavatiti
grhyatam krtakatvat, iha
manindhanadityasamagamadaraninirdharsanadesca
agnerhetupratyayasapeksataiva upalabhyate | na ca
agnivyatiriktamausnyam sambhavati | tasmadausnyamapi
hetupratyayajanitam, tatasca krtakam, krtakatvaccapamausnyavat
svabhavo naiva bhavatiti sphutamavasiyate ||

nanu ca gopalanaganjanaprasiddhametad agnerausnyam svabhava iti |
kim khalu asmabhiruktam na prasiddhamiti? etattu vayam brumah-
nayam svabhavo bhavitumarhati svabhavalaksanaviyuktatvat |

avidyaviparyasanugamattu loko nihsvabhavameva bhavajatam
sasvabhavatvena pratipannah | yatha hi (pp_115) taimirikah
timirapratyayasantameva kesadsvabhavam
sasvabhavatvenabhinivistah, evamavidyatimiropahatamatinayanataya
bala nihsvabhavam bhavajatam sasvabhavatvenabhinivista
yathabhinivesam laksanamacaksate agnerausnyam svalaksanam
| tato 'nyatranupalambhadasadharanatvena svameva laksanamiti krtva
| balajanaprasiddhayaiva ca bhagavata tadevaisam samvrtam
svarupamabhidharme vyavasthapitam | sadharanam tvanityatvadikam
samanyalaksanamiti coktam | yada tu
vigatavidyatimiravadataprajñacaksusam darsanamapeksyate, tada
vitimiraih taimirikopalabdhakesadarsanavat
balajanamatiparikalpitanupalabdhhasvabhavairaryaih pura ucyate
parahitavyaparaih, nayam svabhavo bhavanamiti |
yathoktamaroyalankavatarasutre-

kesondukam yatha mithya grhyate taimirikairjanaih |
tatha bhavavikalpo 'yam mithya balairvikalpyate ||

na svabhavo na vijñaptirna ca vastu na calayah | balairvikalpita hyete
savabhutaih kutarkikaih || iti |

tatha-

svabhavanutpattim samdhaya mahamate maya sarvadharmā anutpanna
ityuktah || iti vistarah ||

atrasa- yadi khalu idamagnyaderausnyadikam
hetupratyayasambhutatvena krtakatvannihsvabhavamityucyate,
kimidanim tatsvabhavasya laksanam kascasau svabhava iti vaktavyam
| ucyate-

akrtrimah svabhavo hi nirapeksah paratra ca || 2 ||
iha svo bhavah svabhava iti yasya padarthasya yadatmiyam rupam
tattasya svabhava iti vyapadisyate | kim ca kasyatmiyam
yadyasyakrtrimam, yattu krtrimam na tattasyatmiyam tadyatha
apamausnyam | yacca yasyayattam tadapi tadatmiyam tadyatha sve
bhrtyah, svani dhanani | yattu yasya parayattam na tattasyatmiyam
tadyatha tavatkalikayacitakamasvatantram | yatascaivam krtrimasya
parasapeksasya ca svabhavatvam nestam, ata eva
ausnyamagnerhetupratyayapratibaddhatvatpurvammabhutva
pascadutpadena krtakatvanna svabhava iti yujyate | yatascaitadevam, ato
yadevagneh kalatraye 'pyavyabhicari nijam rupamakrtrimam,
purvamabhutva pascadyanna bhavati, yacca hetupratyayasapeksam na
bhavati apamausnyavat paravaravat dirghahrasvavadva, tat svabhava
iti vyapadisyate | kim khalu agneh tadittham svarupamasti? na tadasti,
na capi nasti svarupatah | yadyapi evam, tathapi
srotrnamuttrasaparivarjanartham samvrtya samaropya tadastiti
brumah | yathoktam bhagavata-

anaksarasya dharmasya srutih ka desana ca ka | sruyate desyate

capi samaropadanaksarah || iti |

ihapi ca vaksyati-

sunyamiti na vaktavyamasunyamiti va bhavet |
ubhayam nobhayam ceti prajñaptartham tu kathyate ||

yadi khalu tadadhyaropadbhavadbhirastityucyate, kidrsam tat? ya sa
dharmanam dharmata nama, saiva tatsvarupam | atha keyam
dharmanam dharmata? dharmanam svabhava | ko 'yam
svabhava? prakrtih | ka ceyam prakrtih? yeyam sunyata |
keyam sunyata? naihsvabhavyam | kimidam naihsvabhavyam? tathata
| keyam tathata? tathabhavo 'vikaritam sadaiva sthayita |
sarvathanutpada eva hyagnyadinam
paranirapeksatvadakrtrimatvatsvabhava ityucyate ||

etaduktam bhavati- avidyatimiraprabhavopalabdham bhavajatam
yenatmana vigatavidyatimiranamaryanamadarsanayogena
visayatvamupayati, tadeva svarupamesam svabhava iti vyavasthapyate |
tasya cedam laksanam- akrtrimah svabhavo hi nirapeksah paratra
ca | iti vyavasthapayambabhuvuracarya iti vijñeyam | sa caisa
bhavanamanutpadatmakah svabhava akimcittvena
abhavamatratvadasvabhava eveti krtva nasti bhavasvabhava iti
vijñeyam | yathoktam bhagavata-

bhavanabhavaniti yah prajanati sa sarvabhavesu na jatu sajjate |
yah sarvabhavesu na jatu sajjate sa animittam sprate samadhim ||
iti || 2 ||

atrasa- yadyapi svabhavo nasti bhavanam, tathapi parabhavastavadasti,
tadapratishedhat sati ca parabhave svabhavo 'pi bhavisyati |
svabhavamantarena parabhavaprasiddheriti | ucyate-

kutah svabhavasyabhava parabhavo bhavisyati |
svabhava parabhavasya parabhavo hi kathyate || 3 ||

iha svabhava eva hi loke kascitsvabhavantarapeksaya para iti
vyapadisyate | yadi hi agnerausnyam svabhava syat,
dravasvabhavasalilasapeksaya parabhava iti vyapadisyeta | yada tu
mumuksubhirvicaryamanasya kasyacitsvabhava eva nasti, tada kutah
paratvam syat? parabhavacca svabhavo 'pi nasti iti siddham || 3 ||

atrasa- yadyapi svabhavaparabhavau na stah, tathapi bhavastavadasti,
apratishedhat | sa ca bhavo bhavan svabhavo va bhavet, parabhavo va |
tasmatsvabhavaparabhavavapi bhavisyata iti | ucyate-

svabhavaparabhavabhyamrte bhava kutah punah |
svabhava parabhave va sati bhavo hi sidhyati || 4 ||

bhavo hi parikalpyamanah svabhavo va bhavet, parabhavo va | tau ca
purvoktavadhina na stah, iti tayorabhavadbhavo 'pi
nastityavadharyatam || 4 ||

atrasa- yadyapi bhavata bhavah pratisiddhah, tathapyabhavo 'sti,
pratisedhabhavat | tatasca bhavo 'pi bhavisyati
pratidvandvisadbhavat, abhavavaditi | ucyate | syadbhavah, yadi abhava
eva syat | na tvastityaha-

bhavasya cedaprasiddhirabhavo naiva sidhyati |
bhavasya hyanyathabhavamabhavam vruvate janah || 5 ||

iha hi yadi bhavo nama kascidabhavisyat,
syattasyanyathabhavadabhavah | ghatadayo hi vartamanavasthayah
pracyutah santah anyathabhavamapannah abhavadhvanivacya bhavanti
loke | yada tvami ghatadayo bhavarupatvenaivasiddhah, tada kuto
'vidyamanasvabhavanamanyathatvamiti | atah abhavo 'pi nasti || 5 ||

tadevam sarvatha svabhavaparabhavabhavabhavesu anupapadyamanesu
avidyatimiropahatamatinayanataya viparitam-

svabhavam parabhavam ca bhavam cabhavameva ca |
ye pasyanti na pasyanti te tattvam buddhasasane || 6 ||

ye hi tathagatapravacanaviparitavyakhyanabhimanitaya prthivyah
kathinyam svabhavah, vedanaya visayanubhavah, vijñanasya
visayaprativijñaptih svabhavah, ityevam svabhavam bhavanam
varnayanti, anyadvijñanam, anyadrupam, anyaiva ca vedana, ityevam
parabhavam varnayanti, vartamanavastham ca vijñanadikam
bhavatvena ye varnayanti, vijñanadikameva ca atitatamapannamabhava
iti, na te paramagambhirasya pratityasamutpadasya tattvam varnayanti |
yasmadyathoditopapattiviruddham svabhavaparabhavadinamastitvam, na
copapattiviruddham padarthasvabhavamanuvarnayanti tathagatah |
svayamaviparitatesapadarthatattvasambodhat | ata eva buddhanameva
bhagavatam vacanam pramanamityupavarnayanti vicaksanah,
sopapattikatvenavisamvadakatvat | ata eva ca aptebhyah
prahinasesadosebhyah agatatvat, agamayatiti samantat tattvam
gamayatiti va, amimukhyadgamanadva tadasrayena lokasya
nirvanagamanat sambuddhavacanasyaiva agamatvam vyavasthapyate |
tadanyamatanam tu upapattiviyuktatvanna pramanyam, agamabhasatvam
ca vyavasthapyate || 6 ||

yasmacca etani svabhavaparabhavabhavabhavadarsanani
yuktividhuratvanna tattvani, ata eva mumuksunam vineyajananam-

katyayanavavade castiti nastiti cobhayam |
pratisiddham bhagavata bhavabhavavibhavina || 7 ||

uktam hi bhagavata aryakatyayanavavadasutre-

yadbhuyasa katyayana ayam loko 'stitam va abhinivisto
nastitam ca | tena na parimucyate |
jati jaravyadhimaranasokaparidevaduhkhadaurmanasyopayasebhyo na
parimucyate | pañcagatikatsamsaracarakagarabandhananna parimucyate |
matrmaranasamtapaduhkhanna parimucyate |

pitmaranasamtapaduhkhaditi vistarah ||

idam ca sutram sarvanikayesu pathayate | tadasmadagamata
yathopavarnitayascopapatternarhati
prajñasvabhavaparabhavabhavabhavadarsanam
tathagatavacanadatyantaviruddhamasthatum | bhagavata pratisiddhatvat |
kimvisistena bhagavata? bhavabhavavibhavina | bhavabhavau
vibhavayitum silamasyeti bhavabhavavibhavi |
yathavasthitabhavabhavaviparitasvabhavaparijñānad
bhavabhavavibhaviti bhagavanevocyate | tena bhagavata
bhavabhavavibhavina yasmadastitvamca nastitvam ca ubhayametata
pratisiddham, tasmanna yuktam bhavabhavadarsanam
tattvamityasthatum ||

tatha-

astiti kasyapa ayameko 'ntah | nastiti kasyapa ayameko 'ntah |
yadenayorantayormadhyam,
tadarupyamanidarsanamapratisthamanabhasamaniketamavijñāptikam |
iyamucyate kasyapa madhyamam pratipad bhutapratyaveksa iti ||

tatha-

astiti nastiti ubhe 'pi anta suddhi asuddhiti ime 'pi anta |
tasmadubhe anta vivarjayitva madhye 'pi sthanam na karoti panditah
||

astiti nastiti vivada esah suddhi asuddhiti ayam vivadah |
vivadapraptya na dukkham prasamyati avivadapraptya ca dukkham
nirudhyate || iti |

atrasa- yadi punarevamagnyadinam svabhavata evastitvam syat, ko
dosah syat? uktadosah-

hetupratyayasambhutat svabhavah krtako bhavet |
ityadina || 7 ||

api ca | yadi ayamesamagnyadinam svabhavah syat, tasya
vidyamanasya sato na syat punaranyathatvamiti pratipadayannaha-

yadyastitvam prakrtya syanna bhavedasya nastita |

yadi agnyaderbhavasya prakrtya svabhavato 'stivam, tada asya
svabhavasya prakrtya vidyamanasya punaranyathatvam na syat | yasmata-
prakrteranyathabhavo na hi jatupapadyate || 8 ||

yadi esamagnyadinamiyameva prakrteh syat, svabhavah syat, tada
prakrteravikarinitvanna kadacitpunaranyathabhava upapadyeta | na hi
akasasyanavarantatvam kadacidapyanyathatvam pratipadyate |
evamagnyadinamapi prakrtya vidyamananam punaranyathatvam na syat
| upalabhate ca bhavanesamanyathatvaprabandhoparamalaksanam
vinasam | tasmadviparinamadharmitvadapamausnyavat nayamesam
svabhava iti pratyatam || 8 ||

atrasa- yadi prakrtya vidyamanasyanyathatvasambhavadanyathatvasya
ca upalabhyamanatvat prakrtiresam bhavanam nastityucyate, nanu
ca evamapi-

prakrtau kasya casatyamanyathatvam bhavisyati |

kasya idanim prakrtya svarupenavidyamanasya khapuspasyeva
anyathatvam bhavisyati? tasmadavidyamanapraktikasya
anyathatvanupalambhat, anyathatvasya ca darsanat, astyeva svabhava iti |
ucyate | yadi tavakena matena prakrtya svabhavena asamvidyamanasya
anyathatvabhavad anyathatvasya ca darsanatprakrtirityucyate, evamapi-
prakrtau kasya ca satyamanyathatvam bhavisyati || 9 ||

kasyedanim prakrtya svabhavena vidyamanasya vartamanasyaiva
anyathatvam bhavisyati? tasmad prakrtya vidyamanasya anyathatvam
nastiti sarvatha anyathatvasambhava eva | tatasca nasti
prakrtirbhavanamioti vijñeyam || 9 ||

yaccapyuktam- anyathatvasya darsanannasti prakrtiriti, tadapi
parapasiddhaya anyathatvadarsanamadhikrtyoktam, na tvasmabhih
kadacidapi kasyacidanyathatvamabhyupetam | tadevamatyantatah
prakrtavasamvidyamanayam sarvadharmesu asamvidyamanesu
asvabhavesu tadanyathatve ca asamvidyamane yo hi idanimastitvam
nastitvam ca bhavanam parikalpayati, tasya evam parikalpayato
niyatameva-

astiti sasvatagraho nastityucchedadarsanam |

prasajyata iti vakyasesah | taccaitat sasvatocchedadarsanam
svargapavargamargantarayakaradvad yasmanmahanarthakaram,
tasmadastitvanastitve nasriyeta vicaksanah || 10 ||
kasmadpunarbhavabhavadarsane sati sasvatocchedadarsanaprasango
bhavatiti? yasmad-

asti yaddhi svabhavena na tannastiti sasvatam |
nastidanimabhutpurvamityucchedah prasajyate || 11 ||

yat svabhavena astityucyate, svabhavasyanapayitvanna tat kadacidapi
nastiti, evam bhavasyastitvabhayupagame sati sasvatadarsanamapadyate
| purvam ca vartamanavasthayam bhavasvarupamabhyupetya idanim
tadvinastatvannastiti pascadabhyupagacchatah ucchedadarsanam
prasajyate | yasya tu bhavasvabhava eva nopapadyate, na tasya
sasvatocchedadarsanaprasangah, bhavasvabhavanupalambhat ||

nanu ca bhavanam svabhavo nastityabhyupagacchato ma
bhudbhavadarsanabhavacchasvatadarsanam, ucchedadarsanam tu
niyatam prasajyate iti | naivamabhavadarsanam bhavati | yo hi purvam
bhavasvabhavamabhyupetya pascad tannivrttimalambate, tasya
purvopalabdhasvabhavapavadat syadabhavadarsanam | yastu
taimirikopalabdhakasesviva vitaimiriko na kimcidupalabhate, sa nastiti
bruvan kimcinnastiti bruyat pratishedhyabhavat | viparyastanam tu
mithyabhinivesanivrttyarthamataimirika iva vayam brumah- na santi

sarvabhavah iti | na caivam bruvatamasmakam
parahitavyaparaparyananamucchedadarsanaprasangah | yathoktam
sutre-

yo hi bhagavan purvam ragadvesamohabhavabhyupagamam krtva
pascanna santi ragadvesamohabhava iti braviti, sa bhagavan vai nastiko
bhavati | iti vistarah ||

yastu paratantracittacaittavastumatramabhyupetya tasya
parikalpitasvabhavabhavadastitvadarsanam pariharati,
samklesavyavadananibandhanasya ca
paratantravastumatrasadbhavanastitvadarsanam pariharati, tasya
parikalpitasvavidyamanatvat paratantrasya ca vidyamanatvad
astitvanastitvadarsanadvayasyapi upanipatat kuto 'ntadvayapariharah?
hetupratyayajanitasya ca sasvabhavenayuktatvapratipadanadayuktamevasya
vyakhyanam | tadevam madhyamakadarsane eva
astitvanastitvadvyadarsanasyaprasangah, na
vijñanavadidarsanadisviti | vijñeyam | ata evoktamaryaratnavalyam-

sasamkhyauullukyanirgranthapudgalaskandhavadinam |
prccha lokam yadi vadatyastinastiviyatikramam ||

dharmayautakamityasmadastinastiviyatikramam |
viddhi gambhiramityukta buddhanam sasanamrtam || iti ||

tathavidhavinneyajanabodhanurodhattu paramarthadarsanasya upayabhutatvat
neyarthatvena bhagavata mahakarunaparatantrataya vijñanadivado
desitah sammitiyapudgalavadavat, na nitarthah iti vijñeyam |
yathoktamaryasamadhirajabhatarake-

nitarthasutrantavisesa janati yathopadista sugatena sunyata |
yasmin punah pudgala sattva puruso neyarthato janati sarvadharmam ||

etacca aryaksayamatinirdesadisvisti vistarena boddhavyamiti |
bhavabhavadarsanadvayaprasango yavat tavatsamsara ityavetya
mumuksubhiredadarsanadvayanirasena sadbhirmadhyama pratipad bhavaniya
yathavaditi | etaccoktam bhagavata-

bhava abhava vibhavayi jñanam sarvi acintiya sarvi abhutam |
ye puna cittavasanuga balah te dukhita bhavakotisatesu ||

bhavanabhavaniti yah prajanati sa sarvabhavesu na jatu sajjate |
yah sarvabhavesu na jatu sajjate sa animittam sprasate samadhim ||
iti |

tatha-

smaramyham purvamatita adhvani acintiye kalpi naranamuttamah |
utpannu lokarthakaro maharsi namena so 'bhavasamudgato 'bhut ||

sa jatamatro gagane sthithitva sarvana dharmanabhava desayi |
tadanurupam krta namadheyam sabdena sarvam trisahasra vijñayi ||

devapi sarve pramumocu sabdam abhavanameti jino bhavisyati |
yo jatamatrah pada sapta prakraman abhava dharmana samam prakasayi
||

buddho yada bhesyati dharmarajah sarvana dharmana prakasako
munih |
trnagulmavrksausadhisailaparvate abhava dharmana ravo
bhavisyati ||

yavanti sabdastahi lokadhatau sarve hyabhava na hi kasci bhavah |
tavanti kho tasya tathagatasya ravu niscari lokavinayakasya || iti |

bhavatiti bhavah satta | na vidyate satta svabhavah
sarvabhavanamityabhavah sarvadharmah, sunyah sarvadharmah
nihsvabhavayogeneti prajñāparamitapathat
bhavasvabhavasyanupapatteh |

abhava dharmana ravo bhavisyati

ityadina sutrartho 'vagantavyah ||

yavanti sabdastahi lokadhatau sarve hyabhava na hi kasci bhavah |
ityadi |

bhutva abhavapratisedhāvivaksitatvad bhavabhavartha eva
svabhavabhavarthah ||

ityacaryacandrakirtipadoparacitayam prasannapadayam
madhyamakavrttau svabhavapariksa nama pañcadasamam prakaranam ||

16 bandhamoksapariksa sodasamam prakaranam |

atrahā- vidyāta eva bhavanam svabhavah, samsarasadbhavat | iha
samsaranam samsrīh gatēgatyantaragamanam samsara ityucyate |
yadi bhavanam svabhavo na syat, kasya gatēgatyantaragamanam
samsarah syat? na hi avidyāmananam vandhyasunusamskaranam
samsaranam drstam | tasmāt samsarasadbhavat vidyāta eva
bhavanam svabhava iti | ucyate | syadbhavanam svabhavah, yadi
samsara eva bhavet | na tvasti | iha yadi samsarah syat, sa niyatam
samskaranam va bhavet sattvasya va? kim cāta? ubhayatha ca
dosa ityaha-

samskarah samsaranti cenna nityah samsaranti te |
samsaranti ca nanityah sattve 'pyesa samah kramah || 1 ||

tatra yadi samskarah samsarantīti parikalpyate, kim te nityah
samsaranti uta anityah? tatra na nityah samsaranti niskriyatvat,
anityanam ca ghatadinam sakriyatvopalambhat | atha anityah, ye
hi akriyah, te utpadasamanantārameva vinastah | ye ca
vinastah,

kutastesamavidyāmanatvadvandhyasunusamskaranamiva kvacid gamanam?
ityevamanityanamapi nasti samsarah ||

athapi syat- anitya eva santo hetuphalasambandhaparamparaya
avicchinnakramah samtanena ca pravartamanah samskarah
samsaratiti | etadapi nopapadyate | kutah? yat tavadutpadyate karyam,
tasya samsaro nasti, kutascidanagamanat kvaciccagamanat | yacca
karanam nastam, tasyapi samsaro nasti, kutascidanagamanat
kvaciccagamanat | samskaramatravyatirekena
atitanagatayorasiddhatvat, nastajatatvena avidyamanatvat ||

uttarasmin ksane utpanne purvah samsaratiti cet, yadi
purvottarayoh ksanayorekatvam syat, syadetadevam | na tu ekatvamasti
karyakaranabhavat, caksurupacaksurvijñananam nasti ca |
kim ca ekatve sati purvottaraksanavacyataiva na syat | na hi eko
devadattah ekada purvascottarasceti vyapadisyate | evamihapi ekatvat
purvottaraksanavyapadesa eva na syat | api ca purvaksano nasta
iti na syaduttaraksanavadavyatiriktatvat | uttaraksana utpanna iti na
syat, purvaksanavadavyatiriktatvat | atha anyatve sati samsaranam
syat, evam sati arhatamapi samsaranam syat | anyasya prthagjanasya
samsarotpattisadbhavat | nirvrtasca pradipah pradipantare
jvalatiti syat | kim canyat | nastadva purvaksanaduttarasya
ksanasyodayah syadanastannasyamanadva? tatra yadi
nastadisyate, vahnidagdhadapi bijadankurodayah syat, tatasca
nirhetukah syat | atha anastat, evamapi avikrte 'pi bije
'nkurodayah syat, karyakaranayosca yaugapadyam syat,
nirhetukascotpadah syat | nasyamanaditi cet |
nastanastavyatirekena nasyamanabhavat,
nastanastayosca (pp_124) vihitadosatvannasyamanadapi
nastyutpattiriti, kutah karyakaranavyavastha
purvottaraksanavyavastha va bhavisyati? yada ca
purvottaraksanavyavastha karyakaranavyavastha ca nasti, tada
samtano 'pi nasti, tadabhavannasti bhavatam samsara iti
anityanamapi samsaranam nasti samsara iti ||

atraike varnayanti- satyam samskara na samsaranti
utpattividhuratvat, kim tarhi sattvah samsaratiti | ucyate | sattve
'pyesa samah kramah | sattvah samsaratityucyamane kimasau nityah
samsarati, uta anityah, iti vicaryamane ya eva samsaranam
samsarananupapattikramah, sa samatvatsattve 'pi samo nipatati |
tasmatsattvo 'pi na samsarati || 1 ||

atraha- naiva hi sattvasamskaranam samsaranupapattikramah samo
bhavitumarhati, yasmadiha samskaranam nityanityabhutanam
samsaranam nastityuktam | na caivamatma nityanityabhutah | tasya
hi skandhebhystattvanyatvavaktavyatavat
nityatvenanityatvenapyavaktavyata vyavasthapyate | tasmadatmaiva
samsaratiti na cuktadosaprasanga iti | ucyate-

pudgalah samsarati cetskandhayatanadhatusu |
pañcadha mrgyamano 'sau nasti kah samsarisyati || 2 ||

yadi pudgalo nama kascit syat, sa samsaret | na tvasti | yasmat
skandhayatanadhatusu pañcadha mrgyamano nasti | katham krtva?

indhanam punaragnirna nagniranyatra cendhanat |
nagnirindhanavannagnavindhanani na tesu sah ||

agnindhanabhyam vyakhyata atmopadanayoh kramah ||

ityevam skandhayatanadhatusvabhava atma na bhavati | napi tebhyo
vyatiriktah | na skandhayatanadhatuman | na skandhayatanadhatusvatma
| natmani skandhayatanadhatavah | ityevam pañcadha mrgyamana
atma na sambhavati purvoditena nyayena | yascedanim
skandhayatanadhatusvevam vicaryamanah pañcadha na sambhavati,
sa kathamavidyamanah san samsarisyatiti? evamatmano 'pi nasti
samsarah, vandhyasutasyeva avidyamanatvat || 2 ||

api ca | ayamatma-

upadanadupadanam samsaran vibhavo bhavet |
vibhavascanupadanah kah sa kim samsarisyati || 3 ||

bhavatu kamamatmanah samsarah, yadi anupadanasya sato 'sya
samsaro yuktah syat | katham punarasya anupadanata prasajyata iti
pratipadayannaha-

upadanadupadanam samsaran vibhavo bhavet iti |

iha hi manusyopadanaddevopadanam gacchan parityajya va
manusyopadanam devopadanam gacchedaparityajya va? yadi
tavatparityajya gacchatityucyate, tada purvopadanasya
parityagaduttarasya canupadanattadantarale vibhavah syat | vigato
bhavo vibhavah | bhavah pañcopadanaskandhah, tadrहितah syat |
yasca vibhavo 'nupadanah, sa skandharahitatvat
prajñaptiyupadanakaranarahitatvannirhetukah syat | yasca anupadano
nirañjano 'vyakto nirhetukah, kah sah? na kascit sah | nastyeva sa
ityarthah | tasmimscasati tadabhavadeva upadanamapi
nirupadatrkam nastiti kim samsarisyati? nastyeva tat,
yatsamsarisyatityarthah | athava, kimityetat
samsaranakriyavisesanam | tatasca avidyamanatvat naiva
samsaranakriyam karisyati | evam tavatpurvopadanaparityagena
samsaranamayuktam | atha aparityagena, tathapi nopapadyate | kim
karanam? purvasyaparityagaduttarasya ca grahanad yasmadekasyatmano
dvayatmakata syat | na caitadisyata iti | tasmadaparityagenapi
samsaranam nasti ||

atha purvottarayorbhavayormadhye antarabhavikaskandhasambhavat, taisca
sopadanatvat sopadanam samsarato 'pi na vibhavatapasanga iti |
tadapi na yuktam,

purvabhavaparityagaparityagabhyamantaramavikaskandhasamsare 'pi
tulyaprasangatvat ||

yugapattyagopadanadadosa iti cet, ucyate | kimekadesena

purvopadanam tyajate ekadesenantarabhavopadanam samcarati, atha sarvatmana? tatra yadi avayaveneti parikalpyate, tada dvayatmakatapasangadityuktadosah | atha sarvatmana, evamapi sa eva vibhavatapasanga apadyate | etavamstu visesah yadantarabhavasamcare 'tisamipyat suksmam kalamanupadanah syat | na ca sarvatmana ekasya padarthasya abhinna padarthasya visaye yugapat tyagopadane drste | na hi ekasya devadattasya sarvatmana grhadgrham samcaratah ekada tyagopadanakriye dve sambhavatah | atha ekena padena ekasya parityagadaparasya copadanad yugapattyagopadane parikalpyete, nanu evam sati padadvayavad dvayatmakata atmanah syat | amsena purvatravasthanadamsena cottaratravasthanadanekavayavata prasajyeta | tasmad yaugapadyenapi tyagopadane na sambhavatah ityaparihara evayam | tasmadantarabhavopadane 'pi sa eva dosaprasanga iti sarvatha atmano 'pi nasti samsarah ||

yada ca samskaranamatmanasca samsaro nasti, tada nastyeva samsara iti sthitam || 3 ||

atrasa- vidyata eva samsarah, pratidvandvisadbhavat | iha yo nasti, na tasya pratidvandvi vidyate, tadyatha vandhyasunoriti | asti ca samsarasya pratidvandvi nirvanam | tasmadasti samsara iti | ucyate | syatsamsarah, yadi tatpratidvandvi nirvanam syat | na tvastityaha-

samskaranam na nirvanam kathamcidupapadyate | sattvasyapi na nirvanam kathamcidupapadyate || 4 ||

yadi nirvanam nama kimcit syat, tat parikalpyamanam samskaranam nityanam va parikalpyeta anityanam va? tatra nityanamavikarinam kim nirvanam kuryat? anityanamapi asamvidyamanam kim nirvanam kuryaditi sarvam purvena tulyam | na kathamciditi na kenapi prakarenetyarthah ||

atha sattvasya nirvanam parikalpyate, tadapi nityasya va anityasya va purvavannopapadyate ||

atha nityanityatvenavacyasya parikalpyate, nanvevam sati nirvane 'pyatmastityabhyupeta bhavati samsara iva | api ca | sopadanasyaivatmanah avacyata yujyate | na ca nirvane upadanamastiti kuto 'sya avacyata? bhavatu va tattvanyatvavacyata atmanah, api tu kimasau nirvane 'sti uta nasti? yadi asti, tada mokse 'pi tasya sadbhavannityata syat | atha nasti, tada anitya atma syat | tatasca tattvanyatvavacyatavannityanityatvenapi atmanah avaktavyateti na syat | atha nirvane 'pi atmanah astitvanastitvenavacyataiva isyate, evamapi kimasau vijñeyah, atha na? yadi vijñeyah, na tarhi nirupadano 'savatma nirvane vijñeyatvat samsara iva | atha na vijñayate, tatasau avijñeyasvarupatvat khapusapavannastyeveti kuto 'sya avacyata? tadevam nirvanamapi nasti | tadabhavannasti samsara iti | ata evoktam bhagavatyamastasahasrikayam-

nirvanamapyayusman subhute mayopamam svapnopamam | buddhadharma
ayusman subhute mayopamah svapnopama ityadi | saceta kulaputra
nirvanadapyadhikataro 'nyo dharmo 'bhavisyat, tamapyaham mayopamam
svapnopamamiti vadami ||

tatha aaryasamadhirajabhattacharake-

paramarthasatya supinena samam nirvanam svapnasamotarati |
mana evamotarati yena vidu manasamvarah kathitu sresthu ayam ||

tatha-

nirodhasatyam supinam yathaiva svapnasvabhavamatha nirvrtim ca |
yeneha vacottari bodhisattvo ayam khu so vuccati vacasamvarah ||

atraha- yadyapi tvaya samsaranirvane pratisiddhe, tathapi
bandhamoksau vidyete | na cavidyamanasya bhavasvabhavasya bandhamoksau
sambhavatah | tasmad bandhamoksasadbhavad vidyata eva bhavanam
svabhava iti | ucyate | syadbhavanam svabhavah, yadi
bandhamoksaveva syatam | na tu stah ityaha-

na badhyante na mucyante udayavyayadharminah |
samskarah purvavatsattvo badhyate na na mucyate || 5 ||

iha ya ime ragadayah klesah baddhanamasvatantrikarane bandhanamiti
vyapadisyate, yaisca baddhah prthagjanah traidhatukam
natikramantiti vyavasthapyate, tadetadragadikam bandhanatvena
parikalpyamanamudayavyayadharminam tavat ksanikanam
samskaranamutpadanantaradhvamsinam nastanamasattvanna
sambhavati | ragadibandhanavicchedalaksano 'pi moksah anityanam
samskaranamavidyamanatvannaiva sambhavati | purvavat
purvoktavidhinetyarthah | yatha ca purvoktavidhina samskaranam
bandhamoksau na sambhavatah, evam purvavadeva sattvo 'pi na badhyate
napi mucyate, ityevam bandhamoksavapi na stah || 5 ||

atraha- yadyapi samskaranam sattvasya va bandho nasti, tathapi
ragadikamupadanakhyam bandhanabhutamasti, tatsadbhavadbandho 'pi
bhavisyatiti | ucyate | syadupadanam, bandhanam yadi
kamcitpadartham badhniyat, na tu badhnati | yatha ca na badhnati,
tatha pratipadayannaha-

bandhanam cedupadanam sopadano na badhyate |
badhyate nanupadanah kimavastho 'tha badhyate || 6 ||

tatra vidyamanopadanah sopadanah, sa tavadbhavo na badhyate | yo hi
sopadanah, sa baddha eva | tasya punarapi bandhanayogah kim kuryat?
yascapi anupadanah bandhanarahitah, asavapi bandhanarahitatvat
tathagatavanna badhyate | anupadanah bandhanarahitah badhyata iti
parasparaviruddhatvaccayuktametad | yascaivam nirupyamanah
sopadano nirupadano va na badhyate, sa idanim kimavastho badhyatam?
nastyevasau kacidapara asyavastha, yasyam badhyetetyabhiprayah |
yada caivam nirupyamanam bandhanam na kamcidapi badhnati, tada

kamcidapyabadhnata upadanasya ragadeh kuto bandhanatvamiti | tasmad
bandhanamapi nasti || 6 ||

api ca |

badhniyadbandhanam kamam bandhyatpurvam bhavedyadi | na casti tat

iha bandhyavyatirekena bandhanam nigadadikam purvasiddham sat
bandhyam devadattam badhnatiti drstam | evam yadi bandhyebhyah
samskarebhyah pudgaladva bandhyatpurvam ragadikam bandhanam
siddham syat, tena purvasiddhena bandhanam syat samskaranam
pudgalasya va | taccaitanna sambhavati nirasrayasya ragadikasya
asiddhatvat | purvasiddhasya ca bandhanasya pascad bandhyena saha
sambandhasya nisprayanatvat | (pp_128) bandhyasya ca
bandhanatprthaksiddhasya puvabandhanapeksanisprayanatvacca nasti
bandhyadbandhanasya purvasiddhih | tasmannaiva bandhanam kamcidapi
badhnati | na ca kamcidapyabadhnato bandhanatvam yuktamiti nasti
bandhanam | bandhanabhavacca bandhyo 'pi nastiti siddham | yatpunaratra
sesam dusanam tat-

sesamuktam gamyamanagatagataih || 7 ||

iti veditavyam | slokapathaparivartanena-

baddho na badhyate tavadabaddho naiva badhyate |

baddhabaddhavinirmukto badhyamano na badhyate ||

ityadina yojyam || 7 ||

atrasa- yadyapi bhavata bandhanam pratisiddham, tathapi

samsaracarakagaravabaddhanamatrananam sattvanam

mahakarunikaistathagataih

silasamadhiprajñatmakarakandhatrayopadeso yadarthamuktah, sa

tavanmokso 'sti | na ca abaddhasya pumso moksah | tasmad bandho

'pyastiti | ucyate | syadbandhayadi moksa eva syat | ihayam moksah

parikalpyamanah baddhasya va parikalpyeta abaddhasya va? kicatah?

ubhayatha ca na yujyate ityaha-

baddho na mucyate tavadabaddho naiva mucyate |

syatam baddhe mucyamane yugapadbandhamoksane || 8 ||

tatra baddhasya mokso na sambhavati baddhatvat | atha baddhasya

pascadupayena moksa iti krtva baddha eva mucyate iti syat, na tarhi

baddho mucyate iti vaktavyam, kim tarhi moksyate iti |

vartamanasamipyadeva mucyate iti cet, yadi kadacidapi moksah

sambhavet, tada samipe syat yada tu kasyamcidapyavasthayam mokse

isyamane baddhasya moksasambhavena moksabhavah

pratipipadayisita tada kuto vartamanasamipata? evam tavad baddho na

mucyate iti sthitam ||

idanimabaddho 'pi na mucyate | sa hi mukta eva | tasya punarapi moksah

kim kuryat | muktanam carhatam punarapi moksapeksatvad

baddhataiva syat, tatascahato 'pi bandhah syat ||

atha syat- abaddhasya moksasambhavat baddha eva mucyate iti, evam sati

baddhe mucyamane parikalpyamane baddhatvanmucyamanatvacca yaugapadyena
bandhamoksane syatam | na ca
parasparaviruddhatvadalokandhakaravadekasmin kale bandhamoksane
upapadyete | yatascaivam baddhabaddhayormoksasambhava, tasmanmokso
'pi nasti, tadabhavacca bandhanamapi nastiti siddham ||

atraha- yadi bhavataiva samsaranirvane nisiddhe, bandhamoksau ca
pratisiddhau, ya esa
samsaravinirmumuksunamavidyasandrandhakaravividhakudarsanakathi
natidirghalatasamchaditasatpatham jatyadivividha
paryantavyasananistataravipulavipakaphaladanusayavisavrksasamku
lam
viá¹fÅ>atiÅ>ikharasamunnatatarÄ•tipá¹>thusatkÄ•yadá¹>á¹£á¹-imahÄ•Å>ailapariveá¹
titarvadinmukham (pp_129)
visayasukhasatipicchilavipulamahatavivaravahitrsnanadimahap
arikhm samsaramahatavikantaram nistitirsunam
paramasvasakarah kusalo mahadharmacchandah, kada nu
khalvahamanupadano nirvasyami, kada nu me nirvanam bhavisyatiti,
nanu sa vyarthaka eva samjayate,
yascapyevamutpaditakusalamalavipuladharmacchandanam
kalyanamitrasamsevanasilasrutacintabhavanadikramo
nirvanapraye, nanu tamyapi vaiyartham syaditi ucyate | yo hyevam
nihsvabhavesu sarvabhavesu
pratibimbamaricikajalalatacakrasvapnamayendrajalasadrse
atmatmiyasvabhavarahitesu viparyasamatranugamat tameva
satkayadrstim aham
mametyahamkaramamakarasarasamudacaraparigrahenotpadya manyate-
nirvasyamyamupadano nirvanam me bhavisyati |
iti yesam grahastesamupadanamahagrahah || 9 ||

ahamanupadanah sarvopadanarahito nirvasyami, mama caivam
pratipannasya nirvanam bhavisyatiti, evam yesam
mumuksunam graho bhavati, nanu tadeva ahamkaramamakarakhyam
satkayadrstayupadanamesam mahagraho bhavati, na
caivamvidhamahagrahabinivistanam santih sambhavyate |
niravasesagrahaphranenaiva moksavaptaye yavadahammameti
grahabhinivesah, yavacca nirvanam nama astiti
grahabhinivesah, yavacca upadanatyagabhinivesah, tavanniyatameva
anupayena nirvanam prarthayatam sarva evarambha vyartha bhavanti |
tasmanmumuksuna sarvametata parityajyam | yathoktam bhagavata
aryadhyaitamustisutre-

atha khalu bhagavan mañjusriyam kumarabhutametadvocat-
caturnamaryasatyanam
yathabhutarthadarsanaccaturbhirviparyasairviparyastacittah satvah
evamimamabhutam samsaram natikramanti | evamukte mañjusrih
kumarabhuto bhagavantametadvocat- desayatu bhagavan kasyopalambhatah
sattvah samsaram natikramanti | bhagavanaha-

atmatmiyopalambhanmañjusrih sattvah samsaram natikramanti |
tat kasya hetoh? yo hi mañjusriratmanam param ca samanupasyati,
tasya karmabhisamskara bhavanti | balo mañjusrirasrutavan
prthagjanah atyantaparinirvrtan sarvadharmaprajananah
atmanam param ca upalabhate | upalabhya abhinivisate |
abhinivistah san rajyate dusyate muhyate | sa rakto dusto
mudhah san trividham karma abhisamskaroti kayena vaca manasa |
sah asatsamaropena vikalpayati- aham raktah, aham dvistah,
aham mudhah iti | tasya tathagatasasane pravrajitasya evam bhavati-
aham silavan, aham brahmacariti | aham samsaram
samatikramisyami | aham nirvanamanuprapsyami | aham duhkhebhyo
moksyami | sa vikalpayati- ime kusala dharmah, ime 'kusala
dharmah, ime dharmah prahatavyah, ime dharmah
saksatkartavyah, duhkham parijñatavyam, samudayah
prahatavyah, nirodhah saksatkartavyah, margo bhavayitavyah | sa
vikalpayati- anityah sarvasamskarah, adiptah
sarvasamskarah, yannvaham sarvasamskarebhyah palayeyam | tasya
evamaveksamanasya utpadyate nirvitsahagato manasikarah
animittapurogatah | tasyaivam bhavati- esa sa duhkhaparijña
(pp_130) yeyamesam dharmanam parijña | tasyaivam bhavati-
yannvaham samudayam prajaheyam | sa ebhyo dharmebya artiyate jehriyate
vitarati vijugupsate uttrasyati samtrasyati samtrasamapadyate |
tasyaivam bhavati- iyamesam dharmanam saksatkriya | idam
samudayaprahanam yadidamebhyo dharmebyo 'rtiyana vijugupsana |
tasyaiva bhavati- nirodhah saksatkartavyah | samudayam kalpayitva
nirodhe samjanati | tasyaivam bhavati- esa sa nirodhasaksatkriya
| tasyaivam bhavati- yannunamaham margam bhavayeyam | sa eko
rahogatah tan dharman manasi kurvan samatham pratilabhate | tasya tena
nirvitsahagatena manasikarena samatha utpadyate | tasya sarvadharmesu
cittam pratiliyate prativahati pratyudavartate, tebhyascartiyate
jehriyate, anabhinandanacittamutpadyate | tasyaivam bhavati- mukto 'smi
sarvduhkhebhyah | na mama bhuya uttarim kimcitkaraniyam |
arhannasmi | ityatmanam samjanati | samaranakalasangamaye
utpattimatmanah samanupasyati | tasya kanksa ca vicikitsa ca bhavati
buddhabodhau | sa vicikitsapatitah kalagato mahanirayesu prapatati |
tatkasya hetoh? yathapidamanutpannan sarvadharmam vikalpayitva
tathagate vicikitsam vimatim cotpadayati ||

atha khalu mañjusrih kumarabhuto bhagavantametadvocat- katham
punarbhagavamscatvari aryasatyani drastavyani? bhagavanaha- yena
mañjusriranutpannah sarvasamskara drstah, tena duhkham
parijñatam | yena asamutthitah sarvadharmah drstah, tasya
samudayah prahinah | yena atyantaparinirvrtah sarvadharmah
drstah, tena nirodhah saksatkrtah | yena atyantasunyah
sarvadharmah drstah, tena margo bhavitah | yena mañjusrirevam
catvari aryasatyani drstani, sa na kalpayati na vikalpayati- ime
kusala dharmah, ime 'kusala dharmah | ime dharmah prahatavyah,

ime dharmah saksatkartavyah | dukkham pariññatavyam |
samudayah prahatavyah, nirodhah saksatkartavyah, margo
bhavayitavya iti | tatkasya heto? tathahi sa tam dharmam na
samanupasyati yam parikalpayet | balaprthagjanastu etan dharman
kalpayanto rajyanti ca dvisanti ca muhyanti ca | sa na
kamciddharmamavyuhati nirvyuhati | tasya evamanavyuhato 'nirvyuhatah
traidhatuke citta na sajjati, ajata sarvatraidhatukam samanupasyati ||
iti vistarah || 9 ||

ata eva asmadagamat paramarthasatya ucyate-

na nirvanasamaropo na samsarapakarsanam |
yatra kastatra samsaro nirvanam kim vikalpyate || 10 ||

yatra hi nama paramarthasatye naivam na nirvanasamaropah na
nirvanadhyaropah sambhavati, anupalabhyamanatvat, napi
samsarapakarsanam samsarapariksayo na sambhavati, kastatra
samsarah yo vikalpyate ksayartham, kim va tatra nirvanam
yatprapyartham vikalpyate? athava | yatra nirvane kasyacit sattvasya
samsaradapakarsanamapanayanam nirvane ca samaropanam
prayatnavatapi na sakyate kartum
samsaranirvanayorapyanupalabhyamanatvat, tatra kim nirvanam
vikalpyate? naiva hi kimcidvikalpayitum (pp_131) yuktam | avikalpayatasca
niyatam yathoditasamsaratavikantaratikramo
nirvanapurapraptsisca bhavisyatiti | ata evoktamaryamaradamanasutre-

atha mañjusrih kumarabhutah tasyam velayam tatharupam
samanvaharam samanvaharati sma, yanmarah
papiyanindrakilabandhanabaddho dharanitalaprapatitah utkrosati sma-
gadhabandhanabaddho 'smi | mañjusriraha- asti
papiyannetasmandbandhanadgadhataram bandhanam yena tvam nityabaddho
na punarbadhyase? tatpunah katamat? yadidamasmimanaviparyasabandhanam
trsnadrstibandhanam, idam papiyan bandhanam | ato bandhanad
gadhataram bandhanam na samvidyate | tena tvam nityabaddho na
punarbadhyase | peyalam | aha- kim tvam papiyannattamana bhuyah
yadi mucyethah | aha- attamana bhaveyam, paramattamana bhaveyam ||

atha khalu suyamo devaputro mañjusriyam kumarabhutametadvocat- utsrja
mañjusriraram papiyamsam | gacchatu svabhavanam | atha khalu
mañjusrih kumarabhuto maram papiyamsametadvocat- kenasi
papiyan baddho yadatmanamutsrjasi? aha- na jane mañjusrih-
kenasmi baddhah iti | aha- yatha tvam papiyan abaddho
baddhasamjñi, evameva sarvabalaprthagjana anitye nityasamjñinah,
dukkhe 'dukkha samjñinah, asubhe subhasamjñinah, anatmani
atmasamjñinah, arupe rupasamjñinah, avedanayam
vedanasamjñinah, asamjñayam samjñasamjñinah, asamskare
samskarasamjñinah, avijñane vijñanasamjñinah | api tu khalu
punah papiyan, yastvam moksyase, kuto moksyase? aha- naham jane
kutascinmoksyate | aha- evameva papiyan ye 'pi moksyante, nate

kutascidvimoksyante, anyatra ya asau asadbhutasamjña | tam
parijananti, tam pariññaya vimukta ityucyante || iti ||
ata eva agamad asadviparyasakalpanamatralatabandhanavicchedo vimokso
nirvanamityucyate svapnopalabdhadahanajvalanirvapanavat
tadanilasalilairiti || 10 ||
ityacaryacandrakirtipadoparacitayam prasannapadayam
madhyamakavrttau bandhamoksapariksa nama sodasamam prakaranam
||

17 karmaphalapariksa saptadasamam prakaranam |

atrasa- vidyata eva samsarah, karmaphalasambandhasrayatvat | yadi
iha samtanavicchedakramena janmamaranaparamparaya
hetuphalabhavapravrttya samskaranamatmano va samsaranam
syat, syattadanim karmaphalasambandhah | yathavarnite
samsarabhava tu utpattyanantaravinasitvaccittasya karmaksepakale ca
vipakasyasadbhavat karmaphalasambandhabhava eva syat |
samsarasadbhava tu sati iha krtasya karmane janmantare 'pi
vipakaphalasambandhat karmanam phalasambandho na virodhito bhavati |
tasmadvidyata eva samsarah karmaphalasambandhasrayatvaditi | kani
punastani karmani kim va tatphalamiti tatprabheda vivaksayedamucyate-
atmasamyamakam cetah paranugrahakam ca yat |
maitram sa dharmastadbijam phalasya pretya ceha ca || 1 ||

tatra ahitah utpaditah ahammano 'sminnityatma | skandhanupadaya
prajñapyamanah pudgalaatmetyucyate | cinoti upacinoti subhamasubham
karma vipakadanasarthyeha niyamayatiti cetah | cittam manah
vijñanamiti tasyaiva paryayah | atmanam samyamayati
visayesvasvatantrayati ragadiklesavasena pravrttim
nivarayatityatmasamyamakam | tadetadatmasamyamakam kusalam cetah
pranati patadisu pravrttividharakam durgatigamanaddharayatiti
dharma ityucyate ||

dharmasabdo 'yam pravacane tridha vyavasthapitah |
svalaksanadharanarthena kugatigamanavidharanarthena
pañcagatikasamsaravidharanarthena | tatra
svalaksanadharanarthena sarve sasrava anasrvasca dharma
ityucyante | kugatigamanavidharanarthena dasakusaladayo dharma
ityucyante |

dharmacari sukham sete asmimlloke paratra ca ||

pañcagatikasamsaragamanavidharanarthena nirvane dharma ityucyate,
dharmam saranam gacchatityatra | iha tu
kugatigamanavidharanarthenaiva dharmasabdo 'bhipretah ||

kim punaratmasamyamakamevaikam cetah dharma iti? netyaha | kim
tarhi paranugrahakam ca maitram ca yaccetah, asavapi dharmah |
maitramityatra casabdo luptanirdisto veditavyah | tatra
paramanugrhnatiti paranugrahakam cetah,

catuhsamgrahavastupravrttam bhayaparitranapravrttam ca
yaccetah, asavapi dharmah | mitre bhavamaviruddham sattvesu
yaccetah, tanmaitram cetah | maitram yaccetah, tanmaitracetah,
maitramevam va | yaccaitat trividham ceto nirdistam, sa dharmā
ityucyate | viparyayadadharmo yojyah ||

yaccaitannirdistaprabhedam cetah, tadbijam phalasya |
asadharanam phalabhinirvrttau yatkaranam, tadeva bijamityucyate |
tadyatha salyankurasya salibijam | yattu sadharanam ksityadi
na tadbijam karanametā | yathaitadevam, ihapi istasya
vipakasyabhinirvrttau trividham ceto bhavati bijam |
purusakaradayastu karanameva ||

kasmin punah kale bijasya phalanispattirityaha- pretya ceha ca |
pretyeti drste janmani, iheti drste janmanityarthah | etacca
agamadvistarena boddhavyam || 1 ||

evam tavat cittatmakamevaikam dharmam vyavasthapyā punarapi
dvividham bhagavata-

cetana cetayitva ca karmoktam paramarsina |

paramarthadarsanadrśih | paramascasau rsisceti paramarsih
sarvakarataya paramarthagamanat sravakapratyēkabuddhabhyo 'pi
utkrstatvat paramarsih sambuddho bhagavan | tena paramarsina
cetana karma, cetayitva ca karmetyuktam sutre ||

yaccaitad dvividham karmoktam-
tasyanekavidho bhedah karmanah parikirtitah || 2 ||
katham krtva?

tatra yaccetanetyuktam karma tanmanasam smrtam |
cetayitva ca yattuktam tattu kayikavacikam || 3 ||

manasi bhavam manasam | manodvarenaiva nisthagamanat
kayavakpravrttinirapeksatvacca manovijñanasamprayuktaiva cetana
manasam karmetyucyate | tatra sabdo nirdharane | yattu dvitiam
cetayitva ca karmetyuktam, tatpunah kayikam vacikam ca veditavyam |
evam ca evam ca kayavagbhyam pravartisyē ityevam cetasa
samcintya yat kriyate, taccetayitva karmetyucyate | tatpunardvividham,
kayikam vacikam ca | kayavacorbhavatvat tadvarena ca
nisthagamanat | evam ca trividham- kayikam vacikam manasam ca
|| 3 ||

etadapi trividham karma punarbhidyamanam saptavidham samjayate,
ityevam tasya karmano bhagavata bahuprakaro bhedo 'nuvarnitah |
katham krtva?

vagvispando 'viratayo yascavijñaptisamjñitah |
avijñaptaya evanyah smrta viratayastatha || 4 ||

paribhoganvayam punyamapunyam ca tathavidham |

cetana ceti saptate dharmah karmañjanah smrtah || 5 ||

tatra vyaktavarnocaranam vak | vispandah sariramcesta |
tatra kusalakusala va vak sarvaiva viratyaviratilaksana
vijñaptisamutthapika samanyena vagiti grhyate | evam kusalo 'kusalo
va viratyaviratilaksano vijñaptisamutthapako vispandah samanyena
grhyate || yatha caitadvijñapterdvidha bhedah, (pp_134)
evamavijñapterapi | aviratilaksana avijñaptayah
viratilaksanascti krtva | tatra aviratilaksana avijñaptayah
tadyatha adyaprabhrti maya praninam hatva cauryam krtva jivika
parikalpayitavyeti papakarmabhyupagamatprabhrti tadarino 'pi
akusalakarmabhyupagamahetukah satatasamitamavijñaptayah samupajayante
| kaivartadinamca jaladiparikarmakalatprabhrti tadarinamapi
ya avijñaptaya upajayante, ta eta aviratilaksana avijñaptaya
ityucyante | yatha caitastatha anyah viratilaksanah
kusalasvabhava avijñaptayah | tadyatha- adyaprabhrti
pranatapadibhyah prativiramamiti
kayavagvijñaptiparisamaptikalaksanatprabhrti taduttarakalam
pramattadyavasthasyapi yah kusalopacayasvabhava avijñaptaya
upajayante, ta eta viratilaksana avijñaptaya ityucyante | eta
rupakriyasvabhava api satyo vijñaptivat paranna
vijñapayantiyavijñaptayah ||

tatha paribhoganvayam punyam, kusalamityarthah | paribhogena anvayah
asyeti paribhoganvayam | paribhogah parityaktasya vastunah
samghadibhirupabhogah | anvayah anugamah | dayakasamtanjah
kusalopacaya ityarthah ||

apunyam ca tathavidham, paribhoganvayamityarthah | tadyatha
devakuladipratisthapanam, yatra sattva hanyante | yatha yatha hi
tatkiartau pranino hanyante, tatha tatha taddevakuladyupabhogah
tatkartrnam samtane paribhoganvayamapunyamapi jayate,
ityevamapunyam ca tathavidham bhavati ||

cittabhisamskaramanaskarmalaksana cetana ceti ||

samksepena etatsaptavidham karma bhavati- kusalakusala vak,
kusalakusalo vispandah, kusalamavijñaptilaksanam,
akusalamavijñaptilaksanam, paribhoganvayam punyam,
paribhoganvayamapunyam, cetana ceti ||
ete ca sapta dharmah karmañjanah karmatvenabhivvyaktah
karmalaksanah smrtah || 5 ||
atraike paricodayanti- yadetat karma bahuvidhamuktam, tat kima
vipakakaladavatisthate, atha na tisthati
utpattyanantaravinasitvat? yadi tavat-

tisthatya pakakalacetkarma tannityatamiyat |
niruddham cenniruddham satkim phalam janayisyati || 6 ||

yadi utpannam sat karma avipakakalam svarupenavatisthate iti

parikalpyate, tad iyantam kalamasya nityata apadyate vinasarahitvat |
pascadvinasasadbhavana nityatvamiti cet, naitadevam, purvam
vinasarahitasya akasadivat pascadapi vinasena sambandhabhavat |
vinasarahitasya ca asamskrtatvaprasangat, asamskrtanam ca
vipakadarsanat, avipakatvena sadaivavasthanat nityatabhyupagama eva
karmanamupapadyate | ityevam tavannityatve dosah | atha
utpadanantaravinasitvameva karmanamabhyupetam, nanu evam sati-

niruddham cenniruddham sat kim phalam janayisyati |
abhavibhutam sat karma avidyamanasvabhavatvannaiva phalam
janayisyatityabhiprayah || 6 ||

tatraike nikayantariyah pariharam varnayanti-
utpattyanantaravinasitvatsamskaranam,
anityatvadosastavadasmakam nopapadyate | yaccapyuktam-

niruddham cenniruddham sat kim phalam janayisyati |

iti, atrapi pariharam brumah-

yo 'nkuraprabhrtirbijatsamtano 'bhipravartate |
tatah phalamrte bijatsa ca nabhipravartate || 7 ||

iha bijam ksanikamapi sat
svajatiyabhaviphala visesanispattisamarthyavisesayuktasyaiva
samtanasya ankurakandalapatradyabhidhanasya
hetubhavamapyupagamy nirudhyate |
yascayamankuraprabhrtirbijatsamtanah pravartate, tasmakramena
sahakarikaravaikalpye sati svalpadapi hetorvipulaphalapracya upajayate
| rte bijat vina bijat sa ca ankuradisamtanah nabhipravartate |
tadevam tadbhave bhavitvena tadabhive ca abhavitvena
bijahetukatvamankuradisamtanasya phalasyopadarsitam bhavati || 7 ||

tadevam-

bijacca yasmatsamtanah samtanacca phalodbhavah |
bijapurvam phalam tasmannocchinnam napi sasvatam || 8 ||

yadi iha bijamaprasuya ankuradisamtanam
jvalangaradivirodhipratyayasamnidhyannirudhyeta, tada tatra
karyasamtanapravrtyadarsanat syaducchedadarsanam | yadi ca bijam
na nirudhyeta, ankuradisamtanasca pravarteta, tada
bijasyanirodhabhyupagamacchasvatadarsanam syat, na caitadevam, ityato
nasti bijasya sasvatocchedadarsanaprasangah || 8 ||

yatha ca bije ayam kramo 'nuvarnitah, evam-

yastasmaccittasamtanascetaso 'bhipravartate |
tatah phalamrte cittatsa ca nabhipravartate || 9 ||

tasmakusalakusalacetanavisesasamprayuktaccittad yah
cittasamtanastaddhetukah pravartate, tasmak
kusalakusalacetanaparibhavitaccittasamtanat

sahakarikaranasamnidhanavaikalye sati istamanistam
phalamupajayate sugatidurgatisu | rte tu taccitat cittamantarena sa ca
nabhipravartate || 9 ||

tadevam-

cittacca yasmatsamtanah samtanacca phalodbhavah |
karmapurvam phalam tasmannocchinnam napi sasvatam || 10 ||

yadi arhaccaramacittamiva taddhetuphalaparamparavyavichinnakramavartino
bhavinasaittasamtanasya hetubhavamanupagamyā kusalam cittam
nirudhyeta, tada ucchinnam tatkarma syat | athapi anagatasamtanasya
hetubhavamanupagamyā svarupadapracyutam syat, syattadanim karma
sasvatam | na caitadevamiti | tasmāt ksanikakarmabhyupagame 'pi nasti
ucchedasasvatadarsanadvayaprasanga iti || 10 ||

tadatra yathoditakarmaprabhedavyakhyane dasa kusalah karmapatha
vyakhyatah | te ca-

dharmasya sadhanopayah suklah karmapatha dasa |
phalam kamagunah pañca dharmasya pretya ceha ca || 11 ||

ta ete dasa kusalah karmapatha dharmasya sadhanopaya
nispattihetubhuta ityarthah ||

kah punarasau kusalakarmapathavyatirikto dharmo nama, yasyaite
sadhanopayatvena vyavasthapyante? ucyate | cittavisesa eva kascit
dharmasabdenoktah ||

atmasamyamakam cetah paranugrahakam ca yat | maitram sa dharmah

ityanena | athava | parinisthitarupa ete dasa kusalah karmapatha
dharmasabdavacya bhavanti, kriyamanarupastu kusalakarmapathavacya
bhavanti | tadasya uktalaksanasya ete dasa kusalah karmapatha
nispattau hetutvena vyavasthapyante | katham punaratra prakrante
karmavibhage dasa kusalah karmapatha iti? ucyate-

vagvispando 'viratayo yascavijñaptisamjñitah |

ityadina kayikasrayah karmapathah vacikascatvaro vyakhyatah |
cetana cetyanena abhidhyavyapadasamyagdrstayakhyasrayo manasa
vyakhyatah | ityevam dasapi kusalah karmapatha atra
vyakhyatah | te ca yathoditasya dharmasya nispattihetavo bhavanti | asya
ca dharmasya rupasabdagandharasasprastavyalaksanah pañca
kamagunah | pretya ca adrste paraloke ityarthah, iha ceti ihaloke
ityarthah, phalamupabhujaite iti || 11 ||

evam tavadaikanikayikairaksepaparihare varnite sati, tan prati apare
dosamudbhavya anyaksepapariharam varnayantah ahuh-

bahavasca mahantasca dosah syurapi kalpana |
yadyesa tena naivaisa kalpanatropapadyate || 12 ||

yadi bijankurasadharmyena cittasamtane

sasvatocchedadarsanadvayadosaprasangapariharah syat, tada
bahavasca dosah samkhyabahutvena mahantasca
drstadrstavirodhena parapakse prapruvanti | katham krtva?
yadi hi bijasamtanadrstantena salibijat
salyankuradisamtana eva pravartate, na vijatiyah,
salyankuradisamtanacca saliphalameva upajayate, na bilvaphalam,
bhinnajatiyatvat, evamihapi kusalacittat kusalacittasamtana eva
syat, samanajatiyatvat, na akusalavyakrtacittasamtanah,
vijatiyatvat |
evamakusalavyakrtacittadakusalavyakrtacittasamtana eva
syannanyah, bhinnajatiyatvat |
kamaruparupyavacaranasravacittebhyah sadrsanameva cittanam
kamaruparupyavacaranasravanamutpadah (pp_137) syat, na
bhinnajatiyanam | manusyacittanmanusyacittameva syanna
devanarakatiryagadyanyacittam | tatasca yo devah sa deva eva syat, yo
manusyah sa manusya eva syadityadi | tatasca akusalamapi kurvatam
devamanusyanam gatiyonivarnabuddhindriyabalarupabhogadi
vaicitryam na syadapayapatanam ca | isyate caitatsarvamiti | evam
bahavasca mahantasca dosa yasmadbijasmtanasadharmyakalpanayam
prasajyante, tasmannaisa kalpana atropapadyate || 12 ||

imam punah pravaksyami kalpanam yatra yojyate |
buddhah pratyekabuddhaisca sravakaiscanuvarnitam || 13 ||

ka casau kalpanetyaha-

patram yathavipranasastatharnamiva karma ca |
caturvidho dhatutah sa prakrtyavyakrtasca sah || 14 ||

iha kusalam karma krtam sat utpadanantarameva nirudhyate, na ca
tasminniruddhe phalabhavaprasangah | yasmad yadaiva tatkarma utpadyate,
tada etasya karmano 'vipranaso nama viprayukto dharmah kartuh
samtane samupajayate rnapatrasthaniyah | tadevam patram yatha
avipranasah tatha veditavyah | yasya ca asau avipranasakhyo
dharma utpadyate, rnamiva tatkarma veditavyam | yatha ca
rnapatravasthanat prayukte 'pi dhane dhanino na dhananaso bhavati,
sambadhyata eva sa kalantarena pañcamena dhanaskandhena, tatha
vinaste 'pi karmani avipranasakhyadharmantaravasthanat
tannimittakena phalena abhisambadhyata eva karta | yatha ca rnapatram
daturdhanabhyagamam krtva nirmuktam sat punarapi vidyamanam va
avidyamanam va na dhanabhyagame samartham, evamavipranaso 'pi
dattavipakah san vidyamano va avidyamano va na saknoti nirmuktapatratvat
kartuh punarapi vipakasambandham kartum ||

yascayamavipranaso 'smabhiruktah sutrantaroktah, caturvidho
dhatutah sa kamaruparupyavacaranasravabhedat, prakrtya
avyakrtasca sah | kusalakusalatvena avyakaranadvyakrta
evavipranasah | yadi asau akusalanam karmanamakusalah syat,
tada kamam vitaraganam na syat | yadi ca kusalanam, kusalah

syat, samucchinnakusalamulanam sa na syat | tasmāt
prakṛtyavyakṛta evasau || 14 ||

kim ca |

prahanato na praheyo bhavanaheya eva va |

sa cayamavipranasah prahanato na praheyah | parthagjanikani
karmani darsanamargenaiva prahiyante ma bhudaryah
prthagjanakarmasamanvagata iti | avipranasastu tatkarmaprahane 'pi
darsanamargena na prahiyate, kim tu bhavanamargena va tasya
prahanam bhavati | dhatusamatikramanapraheya eveti vasabdo
vikalparthah ||

yatascaivamavipranasah karmavinase 'pi na nasyati, karmaprahane
'pi na prahiyate,
tasmadavipranasena jayate karmanam phalam || 15 ||
yadi punarapi asya avipranasasya karmanah prahanena
prahanatprahanatah prahanam syat karmanasca samkramena
karmano vinasena karmantarasammukhibhavana vinasah syat, ko
dosah syaditi? ucyate-

prahanatah praheyah syatkarmanah samkramena va |
yadi dosah prasajyeramstatra karmavadhadayah || 16 ||

yadi darsanamargena parthagjanikakarmavadavipranasah prahiyeta,
tada karmano vinasā eva syat | karmavinasacca
aryanamistanistakarmaphalavipakah purvakarmaphalahetuko na
syat | akṛtasyaiva karmanah phalodayah syat |
karmaphalabhavadarsanacca mithyadarsanam syaditi | evam
karmavadhadayo dosah prasajyante prahanatah praheyatvabhyupagame
sati avipranasasya | evam karmanah samkrame 'pi yo jyam || 16 ||

sarvesam visabhaganam sabhaganam ca karmanam |
pratisamdhau sadhatunameka utpadyate tu sah || 17 ||

bhinnajatiyani karmani visabhagani | sadrsani sabhagani |
tesam sarvesameva sabhaganam ca visabhaganam ca
karmanam kamaruparupyadhatupratisamdhisu sarvakarmapamardanah
eka eva avipranasa utpadyate | sa capi sadhatunam
samanadhatukanameva utpadyate na visabhagadhatukanam || 17 ||

karmanah karmano drste dharma utpadyate tu sah |
dvi prakarasya sarvasya vipakke 'pi ca tisthati || 18 ||

sa cayamavipranasakhyo dharmah sarvasyaiva karmanah
cetanacetayitvasvabhavasya sasravanasravabhedena va dvi prakarabhinnasya
drste dharme ihaiiva janmani karmanah karmanah ekaiko
'vipranasa utpadyate | sa cayamavipranaso vipakke 'pi vipake
navasyam nirudhyate, nirbhuktapatravacca vidyamano 'pi san na saknoti
punarapi vipaktum || 18 ||

phalavyatikramadva sa maranadva nirudhyate |
anasravam sasravam ca vibhagam tatra laksayet || 19 ||

tatra phalavyatikramannirudhyate | yathoktam- bhavanaheya eveti |
maranannirudhyate | yathoktam-

pratisamdhou sadhatunameka utpadyate tu sah | iti |
sa cayam sasravanam sasravah, anasravanamanasravah
ityevam vibhagam laksayet || 19 ||
tadevam-

sunyata ca na cocchedah samsarasca na sasvatam |
karmano 'vipranasasca dharmo buddhena desitah || 20 ||

yasmat karma krtam sat nirudhyate, na svabhavenavatisthate, tasmad
karmanah svabhavenavasthanat sunyata copapadyate | na caivam
karmano 'navasthanaducchedadarsanaprasangah,
avipranasaparigrahena karmavipakasadbhavat | vipakabhava hi
karmanah ucchedadarsanam syat | avipranasadharmasadbhavat
(pp_139) bijasamtanasadharmyaparikalpanabhavacca
nanagatijatiyonidhatubhedabhinnasca pañcagatikah samsaro vicitrah
siddho bhavati | na ca sasvatavadaprasangah, karmanah
svarupenavasthananabhyupagamat | karmanam ca avipranasah,
avipranasasadbhavat, iti | evam
niravasesavidyanidrapagamadvibuddhena bhagavata yasmadayam dharmo
desitah, tasmad yatpurvammuktam parena-

tisthatya pakalaccet karma tannityatamiyat |
niruddham cenniruddham sat kim phalam janayisyati || iti,

tadasmadpakse nopapadyate iti | tasmadasmabhirupavarnitakalpanaiva
nyayya iti || 20 ||

atrocyate- kimiha bhavanto gandharvanagaraprakarapatanatisankitaya
ativodvignah tatpariraksapariramayasamapannah, ye nama yuyam
karmanyanupapadyamane tatphalanimittam vipravadadhvam? yadi hi
karmanah svarupenaivotpadah syat, tasya
avipakamavasthanannityatvam syat, vinasaducchedah syat | yada tu
karma naivotpadyate svabhavasunyatvat, tada tasya kuto 'vasthanam
vinaso va, yata esa cinta syat? atraha-

karma notpadyate kasmad

acarya aha-

nihsvabhavam yatastatah |

yasmannihsvabhavam karma tasmannotpadyate | yadi khalvevam
nihsvabhavatvatkarma notpadyate, tat kathamevamuktam bhagavata-

na pranasyanyi karmani kalpakotisatairapi |
samagrim prapya kalam ca phalanti khalu dehinam || iti?

ucyate-

yasmacca tadanutpannam na tasmadvipranasyati || 21 ||

ityevam bhagavato 'bhipraya iti | ato nayamasmakam badhako vidhiriti
|21 ||

avasyam caitadevam vijñeyam- nihsvabhavam karmeti | anyatha hi-

karma svabhavataścetsyacchasvatam syadasamsayam |
akrtam ca bhavetkarma kriyate na hi sasvatam || 22 ||

yadi hi karma svabhavatah syat, muktasamsayam tacchasvatam syat,
svabhavasyanyathabhavabhavat | tatasca akrtameva karma bhavet |
kartuh svatantrasya kriyaya yadipsitatamam tatkarma | etacca na yujyate |
kim karanam? yasmat kriyate na hi sasvatam | sasvatam hi nama
tad yadvidyamanasattakam | yacca vidyamanam tasya karananupapatteh
tannaiva karanamapeksata iti || 22 ||

subhasubhe karmani akrtā eva sakalasya lokasya vipako yasmat,
tatasca-

akrtabhyagamabhayam syatkarmakrtakam yadi |
abrahmacaryavasasca dosastatra prasajyate || 23 ||

yadi hi akrtam karma bhavet, tada akrtabhyagamabhayam syat |
yenapi hi pranatipatadikam na krtam, tasyapi akrtamapi sat tat
karma astyeveti tenapyasya sambandhadakrtabhyagamabhayam syat |
abrahmacaryavasasca tatra pakse prapnoti | kim karanam?
parisuddhabrahmacaryavasanna kasyacinnirvanena bhavitavyam syat || 23
||

kim catah?

vyavahara virudhyante sarva eva na samsayah |
punyapapakrtornaiva pravibhagasca yujyate || 24 ||

ye hi ete krsivanijyagoraksadayah kriyarambhah
phalarthamarabhyante, tesam sarvesamakrtanameva vidyamanatvat
prarambhavaiyartham syat | ghatam kuru, patam kuru,
ityevamadayasca sarva eva laukikavyavahara virudhyante, ghatadinam
sarvesameva vidyamanatvat | punyakrdayam, papakrdayam, iti ca
pravibhago na prapnoti, ubhayorapi punyapapakrtoh akrtayorapi
punyapapayoh pratyekam vidyamanatvat || 24 ||

kim ca-

tadvipakvavipakam ca punareva vipaksyati |
karma vyavasthitam yasmattasmatsvabhavikam yadi || 25 ||

vipakvavipakasyapi karmanah punarvipakadanamapadyate
svarupadapracyutatvat, avipakvavipakavasthayamiva | tadevam yadi karma
svabhavikamiti manyase, yasmat tatkarma vyavasthitamasti
tasmannihamsayam yathopavarnita dosah prapnuvanti
sasvabhavatve | tasmannihsvabhavam karma, yatasca nihsvabhavam

karma, tasmacchasvatocchedadarsanaprasango naivasmakamevam
vyacaksamananamapadyate iti || 25 ||

atraha- vidyata eva svabhavatah karma, tatkaranasadbhavat | iha
yannasti, na tasya karanamasti [kurma] romakupapravarasyeva | asti ca
karmanah karanam klesah | avidyapratyayah samskarah,
..... upadanapratyayo bhavah, iti vacanat | tasmadvidyata eva karma
svabhavatah iti | ucyate | ayuktameva | kim karanam? yasmat-

karma klesatmakam cedam te ca klesa na tattvatah |
na cete tattvatah klesah karma syattattvatah katham || 26 ||

ihedam karma klesatmakam klesahetukam | te ca klesastattvato na santi
| vaksyati hi-

subhasubhaviparyasan sambhavanti pratitya ye | te svabhavanna
vidyante tasmatklesa na tattvatah || iti |
tadevam tavat na tattvatah klesah, taddhetukam karma tadaniam
kutastattvato bhavisyati? tasmannasti karma svabhavatah || 26 ||
atraha- vidyanta eva klesa karmani ca, tatkaryasadbhavat | iha hi
klesakarmanam dehakhyam karyamupalabhyate | yasya ca
karyamupalabhyate tadasti, avidyamanasya khapuspadeh karyadarsanat
iti | ucyate | syuh klesah karmani ca, yadi tatkaryam deha
vidyera | na tu vidyante ityaha-

karma klesasca dehanam pratyayah samudahrtah |
karma klesasca te sunya yadi dehesu ka katha || 27 ||

yatha karma klesasca sunyah, tatha pratipaditam | tatasca karma
klesa yada na santi, tada tatkaryanam dehanamasattve ka katha
bhavisyati? nastitvam tesam purvameva siddham yasmat,
tasmannanna kascidvaktavyaviseso 'stityabhiprayah || 27 ||

atraha- vidyata eva svabhavatah karma, tatphalabhoktrsadbhavat |
yannasti, na tasya phalopabhoktasti, tadyatha gaganacutaphalasyeti | asti
ca karmanah phalopabhokta-

avidyanivrtto jantustrsnasamyojanasca sah |
sa bhokta sa ca na karturanyo na ca sa eva sah || 28 ||

tatra avidya ajñanam tamah sammoha iti paryayah | avidyaya
nivrtaschaditah | pañcagatikasamsare punah punarjayata iti
jantuh | sattvah pudgalah praniti tasyaiva paryayah |
trsna ragah saktirvisaktisceti paryayah | samyojanam
bandhanam | trsna samyojanamasyeti trsnasamyojanah
trsnabandhana ityarthah | yathoktam sutre- avidyanivrttah
sattvastrsnasamyojanah iti | atha ca punaridam papam karma
svayameva krtam, asya svayameva vipakah pratyannubhavitavyah iti vacanat
| sa ca bhokta karmaphalasya | sa ca na karturanyah, na ca sa eva sah |
tattvanyatvavacyatvat | tasmat phalopabhoktrsadbhavadastyeva karmeti
|| 28 ||

atrocyate- syatkarmanah karta karmaphalasya copabhokta yadi karmaiva
syat | na tvasti | katham krtva?

na pratyayasamutpannam napratyayasamutthitam |
asti yasmadidam karma tasmakartapi nastyatah || 29 ||

karma cennasti karta ca kutah syatkarmajam phalam |
asatyatha phale bhokta kuta eva bhavisyati || 30 ||

yadi karma nama kimcitsyat, tat pratyayasamutpannam va bhavet,
apratyayasamutpannam va? yadi tavat pratyayasamutpannamisyate, tanna
yuktam, pratyayapariksayamuktadosatvat | atha apratyayajanitam
nirhetukam, tadapi- hetavasati karyam ca karanam ca ityadina
karmakarakapariksayam vistarena pratipaditam | yatascaivam
pratyayasamutpannam va apratyayasamutpannam va karmedam na
sambhavati, tasmadasya karmanah kartapi na sambhavati | yada
caivam karma ca karta ca nasti, tada nirhetukam karmajam phalam kuto
bhavisyatiti, asati ca phale kuta eva phalabhokta bhavisyatiti,
sarvametat svabhavato 'samvidyamanameveti vijñeyam ||

atraha- yadi evam naihsvabhavyam bhavanam vyavasthapitam
bhavati, yattarhi etaduktam bhagavata- svayam krtasya karmanah
svayameva vipakah pratyanyubhavitavyah iti, tadetat sarvamamuna nyayena
apakrtam bhavati | karmaphalapavadacca pradhananastiko bhavaniti |
ucyate | na vayam nastikah | astitvanastitvadvayavadanirasena tu
vayam nirvanapuragaminamadvayapatham vidyotayamah | na ca
karmakartrphaladikam nastiti bruma, kim tarhi nihsvabhavametaditi
vyavasthapayamah | atha manyase- nihsvabhavanam bhavanam
vyaparakarananupapatteh tadavastha eva dosa iti, etadapi nasti |
sasvabhavanameva vyaparadarsanat | nihsvabhavanameva
vyaparadarsanat | tathahi nihsvabhava eva santo ghatadayah loke
svakaryakrt upalabhyante || 30 ||

api ca | amusmad drstantat spastataradayamartho 'vasiyatam-

yatha nirmitakam sasta nirmimitarddhisampada |
nirmito nirmimitanyam sa ca nirmitakah punah || 31 ||

tadyatha- ekam nirmitakam sasta buddho bhagavan rddhisampada
rddhiprabhavana nirmimita, sa capi nirmitakah punah yo 'yam
buddhena bhagavata nirmitah, sa punarbhuyo 'nyamaparam nirmitakam
nirmimita | tatra ya esa nirmitakah aparasya nirmitakasya nirmata, sa
sunyah nihsvabhavah, tathagatasvabhavarahita ityarthah |
yascayamaparo nirmitakah, yonirmitakena nirmitah, asavapi sunyo
nisvabhavah, tathagatasvabhavarahita ityarthah | yathatra
nihsvabhavanam nisvabhavakaryakrttvam karmakartrvyapadesasca
bhavati,

tatha nirmitakakarah karta karma ca tatkrtam |
tadyatha nirmitenanyo nirmito nirmitastatha || 32 ||

yo hyatra karmanah karta sa nirmittakarah svabhavasunyah | tena
ca svabhavasunyena svatantrakartra yat kimcit karma kriyate, tadapi
svabhavasunyah | tadyatha nirmittakena anyo nirmittako nirmittah tatha
veditavyam | yathoktamagame-

ekasya bhasamanasya sarve bhasanti nirmittah |
ekasya tusnimbhutasya sarve tusnimbhavanti hi ||

tasmadadvayavadinam madhyamikanam kuto mithyadarsanam? uktam ca
aryasamadhiraje-

yada sugatu katham katheti natho vithigatan manujan krpayamanah |
nirmitta jinu tatra nirmittitva vicarati tesu pranitabuddhadharman ||

pranisatasahasra tam srunitva pranidadhayimsu
varagrabuddhajñane | kada vaya labhi jñanamevarupam asaya jñatva
jino 'sya vyakaroti ||

rasmi satasahasra aprameyan avasiri padatalehi dharmaraja |
sarvi niraya sitala bhavanti dukhamapaniya sukham ca vedayanti ||

dharma dasabalaprabhasite 'tra marumanujana visuddha bhoti caksuh |
ityadi |

keci sprha janenti tatra kale parama acintya tehi labdhalabha |
yehi jinu nimantrito narendro na ca pariyanta tesu daksinaya ||

ityadi vistarah ||

tatha aryavimalakirtinirdese-

tannirmittabodhisattvena gandhasugandhayam lokadhatau
samantabhadratathagatopabhuktasesam bhojanamanitam
nanavyañjanakhadyadisamprayuktam
prthakprthagvividharasamekabhojanena sarvam
tacchravakabodhisattvasamgharajarajamatyapurohitantah
puradauvarikasarthavahadijanapadam samtarpya prityakaram nama
mahasamadhim lambhayama | iti ||

vinaye ca pathayate-

papabhiksurapratirupako bhagavata bhiksurabhinirmittah | tadvacanena
silavato 'pi visuddhipratijñasamvasah prajñaptah iti || 32 ||

na ca kevalam nirmanadrstantena
naihsvabhavyadarsanamupapadyamanarupam, api ca amibhyo
drstantebhyah sphutam naihsvabhavyam bhavanam
pratiyatamiti pratipadayannaha-

klesah karmani dehasca kartarasca phalani ca |
gandharvanagarakara maricisvapnasamnibhah || 33 ||

tatra klesa ragadayah, klisnanti sattvacittasamtananiti krtva |
karmani kusalakusalaneñjyani | dehah sarirani | kartarah

atmanah | phalani vipakadhipatyanisyandadini | ta ete klesadayo
'rthah gandharvanagaradivannihsvabhavah veditavyah |
tasmanmadhyamikanameva bhavanam
svabhavanabhyupagamacchasvatocchedadarsanadvayaprasango nastiti
vijñeyam ||

atra ca karmaphalasambandhavicare kucodyasesaksepapariharo
madhyamakavataradvistarenavaseyah ||

yathoktamaryaratnakutasutre-

pañca ca bhiksusatani dhyanalabhini utthayasanebhyah prakrantani
imam gambhiram dharmadesanamanavabudhyamanani anavataranti
anavagahamanani anadhimucyamanani | bhagavanaha- tatha hyete kasyapa
bhiksavah abhimanikah imamanasravam silavisuddhim
navataranti navagahante nadhimucyante uttrasyanti samtrasyanti
samtrasamapadyante | gambhirah kasyapa gathabhinirharo gambhira
ca buddhanam bhagavatam bodhih | sa na sakya
anavaropitakusalamulaih sattvaih
papamitraparigrhitairanadhimuktibahulairadhimoktum | api ca | etani
kasyapa pañca bhiksusatani kasyapasya tathagatasya pravacane
'nyatirthikasravaka abhuvan | taireva tasya kasyapasya
tathagatasyantikadupalambhabhiprayairesa dharmadesana sruta |
srutva ca ekacittaprasado labdhah | evamtairvag bhasita-
ascaryam yavat madhurapriyamani kasyapastathagato 'rhan
samyaksambuddha iti | ta etenaikacittaprasadena pratilabdhenā kalagatah
trayastrimsesu devesupapannah | te tatascyutah samanah
ihopapannah | tenaiva ca hetuna iha mama sasane pravrajitah |
tanyetani kasyapa pañca bhiksusatani drstipraskandhani imam
gambhiram dharmadesanam navataranti navagahante nadhimucyante
uttrasyanti samtrasyanti samtrasamapadyante krtam punaresamanaya
dharmadesanaya parikarma | na bhuyo durgativinipatam gamisyanti |
ebhireva ca skandhaih parinirvasyanti ||

atha khalu bhagavanayusmantam subhutumamantrayate sma- gaccha subhute,
etan bhiksun samjñāpatha | subhutihaha- bhagavata eva tavadete
bhasitam vilomayanti, kah punarvado mama? atha bhagavamstasyam
velayam yena margenaite bhiksavo gacchanti sma, tasmin marge drau
bhiksu nirmimite sma | atha tani pañca bhiksusatani yena margena
tau dvau bhiksu nirmitakau tenopasamkramanti sma | upasamkramya
etadavocan- kutra ayusmantau gamisyathah? tavavocatam- gamisyava
avamaranyayatanesu | tatra

dhyanasukhasamsparshivairviharisyavah || tanyapi pañca
bhiksusatanyetadavocan- vayamapyayusmantau bhagavato dharmadesanam
navataramo navagahamahe nadhimucyamahe uttrasyamah samtrasyamah
samtrasamapadyamahe | tena vayamaranyayatanesu
dhyanasukhasamsparshivairviharisyama iti | nirmitakavavocatam-
tena hi ayusmantah samgasyamo na vivadisyamah | avivadaparamo hi
sramanadharmah | yadidamayusmanta ucyate parinirvanamiti, katamah

sa dharmo yah parinirvasyati? kascitpunaratra kayah atma va sattvo
va jivo va janturva poso va puruso va pudgalo va manujo va manavo
va, yah parinirvasyati? kasya va ksayat parinirvanam? te 'vocan
ragadvesamohaksayat parinirvanam | nirmittakavavocata- kim
punarayusmatam samvidyante ragadvesamoha yan ksayisyatha? te
'vocan- na te adhyatmam na bahirdha nobhayamantarenopalabhyante, napi te
aparikalpita utpadyante |

ityacaryacandrakirtipadoparacitayam prasannapadayam
madhyamakavrttau karmaphalapariksa nama saptadasamam prakaranam ||

18 atmapariksa astadasamam prakaranam |

atrasa- yadi klesah karmani ca dehasca kartarasca phalani ca
sarvametanna tattvam, kevalamtu gandharvanagaradivattatvameva sat
tattvakarena pratibhasate balanam, kim punaratra tattvam, katham
va tattvasyavatah iti? ucyate |
adhyatmikabahyasesavastvanupalambhena adhyatmam bahisca yah
sarvatha ahamkaramakarapariksayah, idamatra tattvam |
tattvavatah punah-

satkayadrstiprabhavanasesan klesamsca dosamsca dhiya
vipasyan |
atmanamasya visayam ca buddha yogi karotyatmanisedhameva ||

ityadina madhyamakavataradvistarenavaseyah |
kayadrstimulakameva samsaramanupasyan atmanupalambhacca
satkayadrstiprahanam tatprahanacca sarvaklesavyavrttim
samanupasyan prathamataratmanamevopapariksate, ko 'yamatma nameti,
yo 'hamkaravisayah | sa cayamahamkarasya visayah
parikalpyamanah skandhasvabhavo va bhavetskandhavyatirikto va?
adharadheyatadvatpaksanamapi ekatvanyatvapakse eva antarbhavat
samksepenaiva ca
vivaksitatvadekatvanyatvapaksadvayapratisedhenaiva
atmanisedhamarabdhekama acarya aha-

atma skandha yadi bhavedudayavyayabhagbhavet |
skandhebhyo 'nyo yadi bhavedbhavedaskandhalaksanah || 1 ||

kimartha punaranyatra tathagatapariksayamagnindhanapariksayam ca
pañca pañca paksa upanyastah, iha tu punah paksadvayameveti? ucyate
| yenaiva tatra prakaranadvaye pañca pañca paksa nirdistah, ata
eva anyatra nirdistatvanna punariha nirdisyante | samksepena tu
paksadvayamupanyasyate iti ||

tatra yadi skandha atmeti parikalpyate, tada udayavyayabhag utpadi ca
vinasi ca atma prapnoti, skandhanamudayavyayabhaktvat | na
caivamisryate, atmaneka[tva]dosaprasangat vaksyati hi-

napyabhutva samutpanno doso hyatra prasajyate | krtako va bhavedatma
sambhuto vapyahetukah || iti |

tatha-

na copadanamevatma vyeti tatsamudeti ca | katham hi
namopadanamupadata bhavisyati || iti |

kim ca-

skandha atma cedatastadbahutvat atmanah syuste 'pi bhuyamsa eva |
dravyam catma prapnuyattadsasca dravye vrttau vaiparitye ca na
syat ||

atmocchedo nirvrttau syadavasyam nasotpadau nirvrteh prak
ksanesu |

karturnasattatphalabhava eva bhuñjitanyenarjitam karma canyah ||

ityadina madhyamakavatare vistarena vihitavicaradapi pakso boddhavya
iti neha punarvistaraprapañca arabhyate ||

evam tavat skandha atma na bhavati | skandhavyatirikto 'pi na yujyate |
yadi hi skandhebhyo 'nya atma bhavet, askandhalaksano bhavet | yatha hi
goranyo 'svah na golaksane bhavati, evamatmapi skandhavyatiriktah
parikalpyamanah askandhalaksano bhavet | tatra skandhah
samskrtatvad hetupratyayasambhuta utpadasthitibhanganalaksanah
| tatra askandhalaksana atma bhavan bhavanmatena
utpadasthitibhanganalaksanayuktah syat | yascaivam bhavati, sah
avidyamanatvadasamskrtatvadva khapuspavannirvanabadva naiva
atmavyapadesam pratilabhate, napyahamkaravisayatvena yujyate, iti
skandhavyatirikto 'pyatma na yujyate ||

athava | ayamanyo 'rthah- yadi atma skandhavyatiriktah syat, sah
askandhalaksana syat |
rupananubhavanimittodgahanabhisamskaranavisayaprativijñaptilaks
anah pañca skandhah | atma ca rupadiva vijñanam skandhebhyo
vyatirikta isyamanah prthaglaksanasiddhah syat,
prthaglaksanasiddhasca grhyeta rupadiva cittam | na ca grhyate |
tasmāt skandhavyatirikto 'pi nasti ||

nanu ca tirthikah skandhebhyo vyatiriktamatmanam pratipanna
bhinnalaksanamacaksate, tasmattesamabadhaka evayam vidhiriti |
yatha ca tirthika atmano bhinnalaksanamacaksate tathoktam
madhyamakavatare-

atma tirthyaih kalpyate nityarupo 'karta bhokta nirguno
niskriyasca |
kamcitkamcidvedamasritya tasya bhedaṁ yata prakriya tirthikanam
||

ityanena | ucyate | satyam bruvanti tirthikah skandhavyatiriktasya
laksanam, na punaste svarupata atmanamupalabhya tasya
laksanamacaksate, kim tarhi yathavadupadayaprajñaptyanavagamena
namamatrakamevatmanam trasadapratipadyamanah samvrtisatyadapi
paribhrasta mithyakalpanayaiva

kevalamanumanabhasamatravipralabdah santah mohat parikalpayanti
atmanam, tasya ca laksanamacaksate | tesam ca
karmakarapariksadisu atmopadanayoh parasparapeksikim
siddhim bruvata samvrtiyapi pratishedho vihita eva | uktam ca-

yathadarsamupadaya svamukhapratibimbakam |
drsyate nama taccaiva na kimcidapi tattvatah ||

ahamkarastatha skandhanupadayopalabhyate |
na ca kascitsa tattvena svamukhapratibimbavat ||

yathadarsamanadaya svamukhapratibimbakam |
na drsyate tatha skandhananadayahamityapi ||

evamvidharthasravanaddharmacaksuravaptavan |
aryanandah svayam caiva bhiksubhyo 'bhiksnamuktavan || iti ||

ato na punastatpratipadanartham yatna arabhyate | upadaya
prajñapyamana eva avidyaviparyasanugatanamatmabhinivesaspadabhuto
mumuksubhirvicaryate, yasyedam skandhapañcakamupadanatvena
pratibhasate kimasau skandhalaksanah uta askandhalaksanah iti |
sarvatha ca vicarayanto mumuksavo nainamupalabhante bhavasvabhavatah |
tada esam-

atmanyasati catmiyam kuta eva bhavisyati |

atmanupalambhadatmaprajñaptyupadanam skandhapañcakamatmiyamiti
sutaram nopalabhante | yathaiva hi dagdhe rathe tadanganyapi
dagdhatvannopalabhyante, evam yogino yadaiva atmanairatmyam
pratipadyante, tadaiva atmiyaskandhavastunairatmyamapi niyatam
pratipadyante | yathoktam ratnavalyam-

ahamkarodbhavah skandhah so 'hamkaro 'nrto 'rthatah |
bijam yasyanrtam tasya prarohah satyatah kutah ||

skandhanasatyan drstvaivamahamkarah prahiyate |
ahamkaraprahanacca na punah skandhasambhavah || iti ||

yathaiva hi grisme madhyahnakalavasanamasaditasya
vidhananabhomadhyadesamacikramsorisatparibhramyamanapatutarahutabhugv
itatasphulinganiva viruksataramahimandalottapanaparan
pradiptakiranasya kiranam pratitya viruksataramavanidesam
casadya viparitam ca darsanamapeksya salilakara maricaya
upalabhyamana viduradesavasthitanam
janmavatamatiprasannabhinilajalakaram pratyayamadadhata (pp_148) na tu
tatsamipaganam, evamihapi
yathavasthitatmatmiyapadarthatattvadarsanaviduradesantarasthitanam
samsaradhvani vartamananamavidyaviparyasanugamanmrsartha eva
skandhasamaropah satyatah pratibhasamanah
padarthatattvadarsanasamipasthanam na pratibhasate |
yathoktamacaryapadaih-

duradalokitam rupamasannairdrysate sphutam |
mariciryadi vari syadasannaih kim na grhyate ||

duribhutaairyathabhuto loko 'yam drsyate yatha |
na drsyate tadasannairanimitto maricivat ||

maricistoyasadrsi yatha nambhona carthatah |
skandhastathatmasadrsa natmano napi te 'rthatah || iti ||

ata eva ca atmatmiyanupalambhatparamarthadarsanasamipastho yogi
niyatam bhavati-
nirmamo nirahamkarah samadatmatmaninayoh || 2 ||
atmani hitamatmaninam, skandhapañcakam, atmiyamityarthah | atmano
'hamkaravisayasya atmaninasya ca skandhadervastunah
mamakaravisayasya samadanutpadadanupalambhannirmamo nirahamkarasca
jayate yogi || 2 ||

nanu ca yo 'savevam nirmamo nirahamkarasca yogi bhavati, sa tavadasti
| sati ca tasmin siddha atma skandhasceti naitadevam | yasmat-

nirmamo nirahamkaro yasca so 'pi na vidyate |
nirmamam nirahamkaram yah pasyati na pasyati || 3 ||

atmani skandhesu ca sarvathanupalabhyamanasvarupesu kutastadvayatirikto
'parapadartho bhavisyati yo 'sau nirmamo nirahamkarasceti | yastu
evamasamvidyamanasvarupam nirmamam nirahamkaram ca pasyati, sa
tattvam na pasyatiti vijñeyam | yathoktam bhagavata-

sunyamadhyatmikam pasya pasya sunyam bahirgatam |
na vidyate so 'pi kascidyoh bhavayati sunyatam ||

tatha-

yo 'pi ca cintayi sunyaka dharman so 'pi kumargapapannaku balah |
aksara kirtita sunyaka dharmah te ca anaksara aksara uktah ||

santa pasanta ya cintayi dharman so 'pi ca cittu na jatu na bhutah |
cittavitarkina sarvi papañcah tasya acintiya budhyatha dharman || iti |

tatha-

skandha sabhavatu sunya vivikta bodhi sabhavatu sunya vivikta |
yo 'pi caretsa pi sunyasabhavo jñānavato na tu balajanasya ||
iti || 3 ||

tadevam-

mametyahamiti ksine bahirdhadhyatmameva ca |
nirudhyata upadanam tatsayajjanmanah ksayah || 4 ||

satkayadrstimulakah satkayadrstisamudayah
satkayadrstihetukah sarvaklesah sutre uktah | sa ca
satkayadrstiratmatmiyanupalambhatprahiyate, tatprahanacca
kamadrstisilavratatmavadopadanacatustayam prahiyate,
upadanaksayacca janmanah punarbhavalaksanasya ksayo bhavati || 4

||

yatasca ayam janmanivrttikramah evam vyavasthapitah, tasmat-

karmaklesaksayanmoksah

iti sthitam | upadane hi ksine tatpratryayo bhavo na bhavati | bhave
niruddhe kuto jatijaramaranadikasya sambhava iti | evam
karmaklesaksayanmokso bhavatiti sthitam |

karmaklesanam tarhi kasya ksayatpariksaya iti vaktavyam || ucyate-

karmaklesa vikalpatah |

te prapañcatprapañcastu sunyatayam nirudhyate || 5 ||

ayoniso hi rupadikam vikalpayato balaprthagjanasya klesa upajayate
ragadikah vaksyati hi-

samkalpaprabhavo rago dveso mohasca kathyate |

subhasubhaviparyasan sambhavanti pratitya hi ||

uktam ca sutre-

kama janami te mulam samkalpatkila jayase |

na tvam samkalpayisyami tato me na bhavisyasi || iti ||

evam tavat karmaklesa vikalpatah pravartante | te ca vikalpah

anadimatsamsarabhyastad

jñānājñeyavacyavacakartrkarmakaranakriyaghatapatamukutarathar
upavedanastripurusalabhalabhasukhaduhkhayaso

'yasonindaprasamsadilaksanadvicitratprapañcadupajayate | sa

cayam laukikah prapañco niravasesa sunyatayam

sarvasvabhavasunyatadarsane sati nirudhyate | katham krtva?

yasmatsati hi vastunam upalambhe syad yathoditaprapañcajalām | na hi

anupalabhya vandhyaduhitaram rupalavanyayauvanavatim tadvisayam

prapañcamavatarayanti raginah | na ca anavatarya prapañcam

tadvisayamayoniso vikalpamavatarayanti | na ca anavatarya kalpanajalam

ahammametyabhinivesat satkayadrstimulakan

klesagananutpadayanti | na ca anutpadya satkayadrstayatmakan

klesaganan karmani subhasubhaniñjyani kurvanti | na ca

akurvanah karmani

jatijaramaranasokaparidevaduuhkhadaurmanasya[upayasadirupam]

ekajalibhutam samsarakantaramanubhavanti | evam yogino 'pi

sunyatadarsanavastha niravasesaskandhadhatvayatanani svarupato

nopalabhante | na ca anupalabhamana vastusvarupam tadvisayam

prapañcamavatarayanti | na ca anavatarya tadvisayam prapañcam

vikalpamavatarayanti | na ca anavatarya vikalpam ahammametyabhinivesat

satkayadrstimulakam klesagananutpadayanti | na ca anutpadya

satkayadrstayadikam klesaganam karmani kurvanti | na ca

akurvanah jatijaramaranakhyam samsaramanubhavanti | tadevam

asesaprapañcopasamasivalaksanam sunyatamagamyā

yasmadasesakalpanajalaprapañcavigamo bhavati, prapañcavigamacca

vikalpanivrtih, vikalpanivrttya ca asesakarmaklesanivrtti,
karmaklesanivrttya ca janmanivrttih, tasmāt sunyataiva
sarvaprapañcanivrttilaksanatvannirvanamityucyate yathoktam
satake-

dharmam samasato 'himsam varnayanti tathagatah |
sunyatameva nirvanam kevalam tadihobhayam || iti ||

acaryabhavavivekastu sravakapratyekabuddhanam
yathoditasunyatadhigamamapratipadyamanah evam varnayati-
aparotpannapratiksanavinasvarasamskarakalapamatramanatmanatmiyama
valokayatah aśvāravakasyāpi atmatmiyavastvabhavad
dharmamatramidam jayate mriyate ceti darsanamutpadyate |
ahamkaravisayo hyatma, [tadabhavattasyāpyabhavah], tadabhavadeva
na kvacidadhyatmikam bahyam va vastu astiti mamakaranutpatteh
nirmamo nirahamkaro 'hamiti na svarupaviniscitirupajayate, anyatra
vyavaharasamketat | prageva ajatasarvasamskaradarsinam
nirvikalpaprajñacaraviharinam mahabodhisattvanamiti | ata aha-
nirmamo nirahamkaro yasca so 'pi na vidyate || iti ||

tadayamacaryo yathāivamvidhe visaye nacaryapadamatanuvarti tatha
pratipaditam madhyamakavatāre-

duramgamayam tu dhiyadhikah

ityatreti na punastaddusane yatna asthiyate | ata evoktam bhagavata
aryastahasrikayam bhagavatyam-

sravakabodhimabhisamboddhukramena subhute asyameva
prajñāparamitayam siksitavyam | pratyeka bodhimabhisamboddhukramena
subhute asyameva prajñāparamitayam siksitavyam | anuttaram
samyaksambodhimabhisamboddhukramena subhute bodhisattvena mahasattvena
asyameva prajñāparamitayam siksitavyamityadi ||

aha ca-

yo icchati sugatasravaku ham bhaveyam pratyekabuddhu bhavija tatha
dharmarajo |

imu ksanti nagatya na sakyati papunotum yatha araparagamaniyam
atiradarsi ||

iti || 5 ||

atrahā- yadyevamadhyatmikabāhyavastvanupalambhadadhyatmam bahisca
ahammametikalpanajalanamanutpadastattvamiti vyavasthapitam, yattarhi
etaduktam bhagavata-

atma hi atmano nathah ko nu nathah paro bhavet |
atmana hi sudantena svargam prapnoti panditah ||

atma hi atmano nathah ko nu nathah paro bhavet |
atma hi atmanah saksi krtasyapakrtasya ca ||

tatha aśvāsāmadhiraje-

krnasubham ca na nasyati karma atmana krtva ca vedayitavyam |
no pi ca samkrama karmaphalasya no ca ahetuka pratyubhoti ||

iti vistarah | tatkatham na virudhyata iti? ucyate | idamapi kim noktam
bhagavata-

nastiha sattva atma va dharmastvete sahetukah | iti?

tatha hi- rupam natma rupavannapi catma rupe natma natmani
rupam | evam yavat vijñanam natma, vijñanavannatma
vijñane natma natmani vijñanam iti | tatha- anatmanah sarvadharmā
iti | tatkathamidanimanenagamena purvakasyagamasya virodho na syat?
tasmaddesanabhiprayo bhagavato 'nvesyah | (pp_152) samanyena tu
bhagavadbhirbuddhaih pravacane neyanitarthavistaraprabhede
'sesajagadvineyabuddhipadmakaravibodhana
parairĀ•dityakalpairanastaá!fgatairmahĀ•karuá!‡opĀ•yavijĀ±Ā•nagabhastivistaraiá
-

atmetyapi prajñapitamanatmetyapi desitam |
buddhairnatma na canatma kascidityapi desitam || 6 ||

atra cayamabhiprayah- iha ye [atmabhavaviparyaya]
kudarsanadhanatimirapatalavacchaditasesabuddhinayanataya
laukikavadatadarsanavisayanatikrantamapi bhavajatamapasyanto
vyavaharasatyavasthita eva santah
ksitisalilajvalanapavanabhidhanatattvamatranuvarnanapara
mĀ«laudanodakakiá!‡vĀ•didravyaviĀ»eá!‡aparipĀ•kamĀ•trapratyayotpannamadamurcchĀ
disamarthyavisesanugatamadyapanopalambhavat
kalaladimahabhutaparipakamatrasambhuta eva buddhiranuvarnayantah
purvantaparantapavadapravrttah santah paralokamatmanam
capavadante- nastyayam lokah, nasti paralokah, nasti
sukrtaduskrtanam karmanam phalavipakah, nasti sattva
upapadukah, ityadina | tadapavadacca
svargapavargavisistestaphalavisesaksepaparanmukhah
satatasamitamakusalakarmabhisamskaranapravrtta
narakadimahaprapatapanabhimukhah | tesam
tadasadrstinivrttyartha caturasiticittacaritasahasrabhedabhinnasya
sattvadhatoryathasayanuvartakairasesasattvadhaturanaksiptapra
tijñasampadanataparaih prajñopayamahakarunasambharapurah
sarairnirupamairekajagadbandhubhirmiravasesaklesamahavyadhicikitsakairmah
avaidyarajabhutairhinamadyotkrstavineyajananujidhrksaya
hirnanam vineyanamakusalakarmakarinarinakusaladi nivartayitum
buddhairbhagavadbhih kvacidatmetyapi prajñapitam loke vyavasthapitam |
ahetuvadapratisedhopapattisca karmakarapariksatah, napyahetutah
ityatah, madhyamakavataracca vistarena veditavyeti tatpratisedhartha
neha punaryatna asthiyate ||

ye tu sadbhutatmadrstikathinatidirghasithilamahasutrabaddha
vihamgama iva suduramapi gatah kusalakarmakarino
'kusalakarmapathavyavrtta api na saknuvanti

traidhatukabhavopapattimativahya sivamajaramamaranam
nirvanapuramabhigantum, tesam madhyanam vineyanam
satkayadarsanabhinivesasithilikaranaya
nirvanabhilasasamjananartham
buddhairbhagavadbhirvineyajananugrahacikirsubhiranatmetyapi desitam ||

ye tu

pÅ«rvÄ•bhyÄ•saviÄ•eá¹£Ä•nugatagambhÄ«radharmÄ•dhimoká¹£alabdhabÄ«japaripÄ•kÄ•á,
pratyasannavartini nirvane tesamutkrstanam vineyanam
vigatatmasnehanam
paramagambhiramaunindrapravacananarthatattvavagahanasamarthanamadhimuktivi
sesamavadharya-

buddhairatma na canatma kascidityapi desitam ||

yathaiva hi atmadarsanamattvam, evam tatpratipaksabhutamapi
anatmadarsanam naiva tattvamiti | evam nastyatma kascit, na
capyanatma kascidastiti desitam | yathoktamaryaratnakute-

atmeti kasyapa ayameko 'ntah | nairatmyamityayam dvitiyo 'ntah |
yadetadanayorantayormadhyam
tadarupyamanidarsanamapratisthamanabhasamavijnaptikamaniketam |
iyamucyate | kasyapa madhyama pratipada dharmanam bhutapratyaveksa
iti ||

uktam caryaratnavalyam-

naivamatma na canatma yathabhutena labhyate |
atmanatmakrte drsti vavarasmanmahamunih ||

drstasrutadyam munina na satyam na mrsoditam | paksaddhi
pratipaksah syadubhayam tacca narthatah || iti |

yatascaivam hinamadhyotkrstavineyajanasayanatvena
atmanatmatadubhayapratishedhena buddhanam bhagavatam dharmadesana
pravrtta, tasmannasti agamabadho madhyamikanam | ata
evoktamaryadevapadaih-

varanam pragapunyasya madhye varanamatmanah |
sarvasya varanam pascadyo janite sa buddhiman || iti ||

tatha acaryapadairuktam-

yathaiva vaiyakarano matrkamapi pathayet |
buddho 'vadattatha dharma vineyanam yathaksamam ||

kesamcidavadaddharmam papebhyo vinivrttaye |
kesamcotpunyasiddhayartham kesamcid dvayaniscitam ||

dvayanisritamekesam gambhiram bhirubhisanam |
sunyatarunagarbham kesamcid bodhisadhanam || iti ||

athava- ayamanyo 'rthah- atmetyapi prajñapitam samkhyadibhih
pratiksnavinasvaranam samskaranam

karmaphalasambandhabhavamutpreksya | anatmetyapi prajñapitam
lokayatikaih upapattya atmanam samsartaramapasyadbhiih-

etavaneva puruso yavanindriyagocarah |
bhadre vrkapadam hyetad yadvadanti bahusrutah ||

ityadina | taimirikopalabdhakesamasakadisviva vitaimirikairiva
balajanaparikalpitatmanatmadivastusvarupam sarvathaivapasyadbhiih-

buddhairnatma na canatma kascidityapi desitam ||

yathoktamaryatathagataguhyasutre-

atha khalu santamatirbodhisattvo bhagavantametadvocat- upasama upasama iti
bhagavannucyate, ka esa upasamo nama? kasya copasamadupasama ityucyate?
bhagavanaha- upasama iti kulaputra (pp_154) ucyate,
klesopasamasyaitadadhivacanam | klesopasama iti
samkalpavikalpaparikalpopasamasyaitadadhivacanam |
samkalpavikalpaparikalpopasama iti
samjñamanasikaropasamasyaitadadhivacanam | samjñamanasikaropasama
iti viparyasopasamasyaitadadhivacanam | viparyasopasama iti
hetvarambanopasamasyaitadadhivacanam | hetvarambanopasama iti
avidyabhavatrsnopasamasyaitadadhivacanam |
avidyabhavatrsnopasama iti
ahamkaramamakaropasamasyaitadadhivacanam | ahamkaramamakaropasama iti
ucchedasvatadrstayupasamasyaitadadhivacanam |
ucchedasvatadrstayupasama iti
satkayadrstayupasamasyaitadadhivacanam iti santamate ye
kecidarambanahetudrstisamyuktah samklesah pravartante,
sarve te satkayadrsterutpadyante,
satkayadrstayupasamatsarvadrstayupasama iti |
sarvadrstayupasamatsarvapraniidhanopasama iti | sarvaprani
dhanopasamatsarvaklesopasamah | tadyathapi nama santamate
vrksasya mule chinne sarvasakhapatraphalani susyanti, evameva
santamate satkayadrstayupasamatsarvaklesa upasamyante |
satkayadrstau santamate aparijñatayam sarvopadanopaklesa
utpadyante | satkayadrstiparijñato 'pi sarvopadanopaklesa
notpadyante na badhante ||

santamatiraha- ka punarbhagavan satkayadrstiparijñā?
bhagavanaha- atmasamutthanam santamate satkayadrstiparijñā
sattvasamutthanam jivasamutthanam pudgalasamutthanam
drstayasamutthanam satkayadrstiparijñā na khalu punah
santamate sa drstiradhyatmam pratisthita, na bahirdha
pratisthita | sa drstih sarvato 'pratisthita | yattasya
apratisthitaya drsterapratisthiteti jñanam, iyam
santamate satkayadrstiparijñā | satkayadrstiparijñēti
santamate sunyataya etadadhivacanam | yacchunyatnulomikya ksantya
tam drsti nodgrhñati, iyamapi santamate
satkayadrstiparijñā | satkaya iti santamate

sunyatanimittapranihitanabhisamskarajatanutpadadrstaya
tam drstim nodgrhnati, iyamapi santamate
satkayadrstiparijña | satkaya iti santamate akaya esah, na
kasati na vikasati na cinoti nopacinoti, adita eva tadabhutam parikalpitam
| yacca abhutam parikalpitam, tanna parikalpitam na parikalpyate na
vikalpyate, tanna kriyate na vithapyate, notthapyate nadhyavasyate |
taducyate upasama iti ||

santamatiraha- upasanta upasanta iti bhagavannucyate,
kasyopasamadupasanta ityucyate | bhagavanaha- arambanatah
santamate cittam jvalati | yanna bhuya alambanikaroti tanna jvalati,
ajvalan upasanta ityucyate | tadyathapi nama santamate agnirupadanato
jvalati, anupadanatah samyati, evameva alambanatascittam jvalati
analambanatah samyati | tatra santamate upayakusalo 'yam
bodhisattvah prajñāparamitāparisuddhah alambanasamatam ca
prajanati, kusalamulalambanam ca samayati | ityadi || 6 ||

atraha- yadi buddhairbhagavadbhirnatmeti desitam, nanatmeti, kim tarhi
desitamiti? ucyate-

nivrttamabhidhatavyam nivrtte cittagocare |
anupannaniruddha hi nirvanamiva dharmata || 7 ||

iha yadi kimcidabhidhatavyam vastu syat, taddesyeta | yada tu
abhidhatavyam nivrttam, vacam visayo nasti, tada kimcidapi naiva
desyate buddhah | kasmāpunarabhidhatavyam nastityaha- nivrtte
cittagocare iti | cittasya gocarah cittagocarah | gocaro visayah |
arambanamityarthah | yadi cittasya kascid gocarah syat, tatra
kimcinnimittadhyaropya syad vacam pravrttih | yada tu cittasya
visaya evanupapannah, tada kva nimittadhyaropah, yena vacam
pravrttih syat? kasmā punascittavisayo nastiti pratipadayannaha-
anupannaniruddha hi nirvanamiva dharmata |

yasmādanupannaniruddha nirvanamiva dharmata dharmasvabhavah
dharmaprakṛtiḥ vyavasthapita, tasmāna tatra cittam pravartate |
cittasyapravrttau ca kuto nimittadhyaropah? tadabhavat kuto vacam
pravrttih? atasca na kimcid buddhairbhagavadbhirdesitamiti
sthitamavikalām | ata eva ca vaksyati-

sarvopalambhōpasamāh prapāṅcōpasamāh sivah | na
kvacitkasyacitkasciddharmo buddhena desitah || iti |
evam caitat ||

athava | ayamanyah purvapaksah- yaduktam prapāṅcaḥ
sunyatayam nirudhyate iti, katham punah prapāṅcasya sunyatayam
nirodha iti? ucyate | yasmānivrttamabhidhatavyamityadi purvavad
vyakhyeyam ||

athava yadetaduktam pragadhyatmikabahyavastvanupalambhena adhyatmam
bahisca yah sarvada ahamkaramakarapariksayah, idamatra tattvamiti

| kidrsam tat kimvat, vaktum va sakyate, tasmat

nivrttamabhidhatavyam nivrtte cittagocare |

tatra tattvatah iti vakyasesah | kim punah karanam tatra
tattve nivrttamabhidhatavyam nivrtte cittagocare ityaha-

anutpannaniruddha hi nirvanamiva dharmata ||

iti purvakameva vyakhyanam yojyam || ata
evoktamaryatathagataguhyasutre-

yam ca santamate ratrim tathagato 'nuttaram
samyaksambodhimabhisambuddhah, yam ca ratrimanupadaya
parinirvasyati, asminnantare tathagatena ekaksaramapi nodahrtam na
pravyahrtam na pravyaharisyati | katham tarhi bhagavata
sakalasurenararakimnarsiddhavidyadharoragaprabhrtivineyajanebhyo
vividhaprakarebhyo dharmadesana desita? ekaksanavagudaharenaiva
tattajjanamanastamoharani bahuvidhabuddhinalinivanavibodhini
jamaranasaritsagarocchosini
kalpakalanasaptarkasmi visarahrepini saradarunamahaprabheti ||

tadevam sutre-

yatha yantrakrtam turyam vadyate pavaneritam |
na catra vadakah kascinniscarantyatha ca svarah ||

evam purvasusuddhatvatsarvasattvasayerita | vagniscarati buddhasya na
casyastiha kalpana | pratisrutkadayah sabda nadhyatmam na bahih
sthitah | vagapyevam narendrasya nadhyatmam na bahih sthitah ||
iti |

tatha-

devata codani dundubhi divya karmavipaka nivrtta marunam |
deva pamattaviharina ñatva dundubhighosa pamuñci nabhato ||

sarva anitya asasvata kama itvara adhruva phenasabhavah |
mayamaricisama dakacandrah sarvi bhavah supinantasabhavah |
dundubhi vadita sakramarudbhih sarddhaya samkrami dharmasabhayam |
dharmakatham pakaroti marunam ya katha santa viraganukula ||

tatha aaryasamadhira-

buddho yada bhesyati dharmarajah sarvana dharmana pakasako
munih |
trnagulmavrksausadhi saila parvata abhava dharmana ravo
bhavisyati ||

yavanti sabdastahi lokadhatau sarve hyabhava na hi kasci bhavah |
tavantu kho tasya tathagatasya svaru niscari lokavinayakasya ||

iti vistarah ||

tatha-

ekasvara tu tava lokahito nanadhimukti svaru niscarati |
ekaikamanvimamabhasi jino bruhi smitam prakrtakasya krte || iti ||

atraike paricodayanti- nastikavisista madhyamikah, yasmat
kusalakusalam karma kartaram ca phalam ca sarvam ca lokam
bhavasvabhavasunyamiti bruvate | nastika api hi etannastiti bruvate |
tasmannastikavisista madhyamika iti | naivam | kutah?
pratityasamutpadavadino hi madhyamikah hetupratyayan prapya pratitya
samutpannatvat sarvameva ihalokaparalokam nihsvabhavam varnayanti |
yathasvarupavadino naiva nastikah pratityasamutpannatvad
bhavasvabhavasunyatvena na paralokadyabhavam (pp_157) pratipannah |
kim tarhi aihalaukikam vastujatamupalabhya svabhavatah tasya
paralokadihagamanam, ihalokacca paralokagamanapasyantuh
ihalokopalabdhapadarthasadrspadarthantarapavadam kurvanti | tathapi
vastusvarupena avidyamanasyaiva te nastitvam pratipannah ityamuna
tavaddarsanena samyamastiti cet, na hi | kutah? samvrtya
madhyamikairastitvenabhyupagamanna tulyata | vastutastulyateti cet, yadyapi
vastuto 'siddhistulya, tathapi pratipatrbhedadatulyata | yatha hi
krtacaurya purusamekah samyagaparijñayaiva tadamitrapreritah tam
mithya vyacaste cauryamanena krtamiti, aparastu saksad
drstva dusayati, tatra yadyapi vastuto nasti bhedah, tathapi
parijñatrbhedadekastatra mrsavadityucyate, aparastu satyavaditi,
ekasca ayasasa ca apunyaena ca samyak pariksyamano yujyate
naparah, evamihapi yathavadviditavastusvarupanam madhyamikanam
bruvatamavagacchatam ca vastusvarupabhede 'pi
yathavadaviditavastusvarupairnastikaih saha jñanabhidhanayornasti
samyam | yathaiva hi upeksasamanye 'pi apratisamkhyaya
pratisamkhyaya upeksakayoriva prthagjanarhatoh
jatyandhacaksusmatosca visamaprapatpradesaviniscitasamanye 'pi
yathasti mahan visesah, tatha nastikanam madhyamikanam ca
viseso bhavisyatiti purvacaryah | ityalam prasangenah
praktameva vyakhyasyamah || 7 ||

atraha- yadyapi evam

anutpannaniruddha hi nirvanamiva dharmata |

tasyam ca nasti vakcittayoh pravrttih, tathapi naivasau
adesyamana sakya janairvijñatumiti avasyam
tasyamavatanartham vineyajananam samvrtisatyapeksaya
kadaciddesananupurvyah bhavitavyam, ityatah sa kathyatamiti | ucyate |
iyamatra buddhanam bhagavatam tattvamrtavataradesananupurvi
vijñeya, yaduta-

sarvam tathyam na va tathyam tathyam catathyameva ca |
naivatathyam naiva tathyametadbuddhanusasanam || 8 ||

tatra-

yadyadyasya priyam purvam tattattasya samacaret | na hi pratihatah

patram saddharmasya kathamcana || iti |

tatha ca bhagavatoktam-

loko maya sardham vivadati | naham lokena sardham vivadami | yaloke
'sti sammatam, tanmamapyasti sammatam | yaloke nasti sammatam, mamapi
tannasti sammatam |

ityagamacca ||

nanyaya bhasaya mlecchah sakyo grahayitum yatha |
na laukikamrte lokah sakyo grahayitum tatha ||

ityadita eva tavadbhagavata
svaprasiddhapadarthamedasvarupavibhagasravanasamjatabhilasasya
vineyajanasya yadetat skandhadhatvayatanadikamavidyataimirikaih
satyatah parikalpitamupalabdham, tadeva tavat satyamityupavarnitam
bhagavata taddarsanapeksaya, atmani lokasya gauravotpadanartham |
viditaniravasesalokavrttanta 'yam bhagavan sarvajñah sarvadarsi,
yah evam bhavagraparyantasya
vayumandaladerakasadhatuparyavasanasya bhajanalokasya sattvalokasya
ca aviparitam sthityutpadapralayadikam sativicitraprabhedam
sahetukam saphalam sasvadam sadinavam copadistavaniti |
tadevam bhagavati utpannasarvajñabuddhivineyajanasya uttarakalam tadeva
sarvam na va tathyamityupadesitam | tatra tathyam nama yasya
anyathatvam nasti | vidyate ca pratiksanavinastivat
samskaranamanyathabhavah, tasmadanyathabhavasadbhavanna va
tathyam | vasabdascakarartho desanasamuccaye drastavyah | sarvam
tathyam na ca tathyamiti ||

kesamcit sarvametat tathyam ca atathyam ceti desitam | tatra
balajanapeksaya sarvametat tathyam | aryajñanapeksaya tu
sarvametanmrta, tairevamanupalambhaditi ||

kesamcittu aticirabhyastatattvadarsananam
kimcinmatranutkhatavaratanatarumulanam naivatathyam naiva
tathyamtaditi desitam | tasyapi kimcinmatrasyavaranasya
prahananartham vandhyasutasya avadatasyamatapratishedhavadubhayamet
pratisiddham ||

etacca buddhanam bhagavatamanusasanam- unmargadapaniya
samyamargapratisthapanam sasanam | evamanupurvy
sasanamanusasanam | vineyajanaturupyena va sasanamanusasanam ||

sarvascaita desana buddhanam bhagavatam
mahakarunopayajñanavatam tattvamrtavataropayatvena
vyavasthitah | na hi tathagatah
tattvamrtavataranupayabhutavakyamudaharanti |
vyadhyanurupabhaisajyopasamharavat te vineyajanaujjhrksaya
yathanurupam dharmam desayanti | yathoktam satake-
sadasatsadasacceti nobhayam ceti kathyate |

nanu vyadhivasatpathyamausadham nama jayate ||

iti || 8 ||

kimlaksanam punah tat tattvam yasyaita desana
avatararthamupadisante bhagavantah? uktametadasmabhih-

nivrttamabhidhatavyam nivrtte cittagocare | iti |

yada caitadevam, tada kimaparam prcchayate? yadyapyevam, tathapi
vyavaharasatyanurodhena laukikatathyadyabhyupagamavat tasyapi samaropato
laksanamucyate | taducyate-

aparapratyayam santam prapañcairaprapañcitam |
nirvikalpamananarthametattattvasya laksanam || 9 ||

tatra nasmin parapratyayo 'stiti aparapratyayam | paropadesagamyam |
svayamevadhigantavyamityarthah | yatha hi taimirika vitatham
kesamasakmaksikadirupam pasyanto vitimiropadesenapi na saknuvanti
kesanam yathavadavasthitam svarupamadarsananyayena
adhigantavyamataimirika ivadhigantum, kim tarhi
ataimirikopadesanmithyaitadityetavanmatrakameva pratipadyante | yada tu
timiropaghatyaviparitasunyataadarsanañjanañjitabuddhinayanah
santah samutpannatattvajñana bhavanti, tada tat tattvamanadhigamanayogena
svayamadhigacchantiti | evamaparapratyayam bhavanam yat svarupam tat
tattvam | etacca santasvabhavamataimirikakesadarsanavat
svabhavavirahitamityarthah | ata eva tat prapañcairaprapañcitam | prapañco
hi vak, prapañcayati arthaniti krtva | prapañcairaprapañcitam
vagbhiravyahrtamityarthah ||

nirvikalpam ca tat | vikalpascittapracarah | tadrहितatvat tat tattvam
nirvikalpam | yathoktam sutre-

paramarthasatyam katamat? yatra jñanasypyapracarah, kah punarvado
'ksaranamiti |

evam nirvikalpam ||

nanartha 'syeti nanartham bhinnartham, na nanarthah ananartham,
abhinnarthamityarthah | yathoktamaryasatyadvayavatarasutre-

devaputra aha- katamah punarmañjusrih samyakprayogah?
mañjusriraha- yatsama devaputra paramarthatastathata dharmadhatuh
atyantajatisca, tatsamani paramarthatah pañcanantaryani, yatsamani
pañcanantaryani tatsamani drstikrtani, yatsamani
drstikrtani tatsamah prthagjanadharmah, yatsamah
prthagjanadharmah tatsamah saiksadharmah, yatsamah
saiksadharmah tatsama asaiksadharmah, yatsama
asaiksadharmah tatsamah samyaksambuddhadharmah, yatsamah
samyaksambuddhadharmah tatsamam nirvanam, yatsamam nirvanam
tatsamah samsarah, yatsamah samsarah tatsamah paramarthatah
samklesah, yatsamah paramarthatah samklesah tatsamam
paramarthato vyavadanam, yatsamam paramarthato vyavadanam tatsamah

paramarthatah sarvadharmah | evam paramarthatah
sarvadharmasamataprayukto devaputra bhiksuh samyakprayukta ityucyate ||

devaputra aha- katamaya punarmanñjusrih samataya yavat paramarthato
yatsamam vyavadanam tatsamah sarvadharmah paramarthata iti?
manñjusriraha- paramarthatah sarvadharmanutpadasamataya
paramarthatah sarvadharmatyantajatisamataya paramarthatah samah
sarvadharmah | tat kasmaddhetoh? paramarthato nirvanananakarana
hi devaputra sarvadharmata antyanirutpadatamupadaya | tadyathapi nama
devaputra yacca mrddhajanasyamyantaramakasam, yacca
ratnabhajanasyakasam, akasadhatureva esah | tat paramarthato na
kimcinnanakaranam | evameva devaputra yah samklesah, sa
paramarthato 'tyantanutpadata | yadapi vyavadanam tadapi paramarthato
'tyantanutpadata | samsaro 'pi paramarthato 'tyantanutpadata |
yavannirvanamapi (pp_160) paramarthato 'tyantanutpadata | natra
kimcitparamarthato nanakaranam | tat kasmaddhetoh? paramarthato
'tyantanutpadatvatsarvadharmamamiti ||

tadevamananarthata tattvasya laksanam veditavyam,
sunyataikarasatvat | uttarottaravyakhyanam catra veditavyam || 9 ||

evam tavadaryanam jatijaramaranasamsarapariksayaya
krtakaryanam tattvalaksanam | laukikam tu
tattvalaksanamadhikrtyocyate-

pratitya yadyadbhavati na hi tavattadeva tat |
na canyadapi tattasmannocchinnam napi sasvatam || 10 ||

yat karanam pratitya yat karyamutpadyate, tadyatha salibijam
pratitya prthivyadisamagrim ca salyankura upajayate, na hi tavat
tadeva taditi sakyate vaktum | naiva yadeva bijam sa eva ankurah,
janyajanakayorekatvaprasangat | tatasca pitaputrayorapi ekatvam syat |
ananyatvacca ankuravasthayamankuravadbijagrahanamapi syat,
bijavacca ankurasyapi grahanam syat | nityatvam caivam bijasya
syat, avinasabhyupagamat | tatasca
sasvatavadaprasanganmahadosarasih syat
karmaphaladyabhavaprasangat | evam tavad yadeva bijam sa eva
ankurah iti na yujyate | na ca anyadapi tattasmat | napi
bijadankurasyanyatvam, bijamantarenapi ankurodayaprasangat |
yadyanyadanyadanyasmadanyasmadapyrte bhavet |

iti vacanadankuravasthane'pi bijanucchedaprasangat | tatasca
satkaryavadadosah syat | yatascaivam yat karanam pratitya yat
karyamutpadyate, naiva tat karanam karyam bhavati, na ca
tasmatkaranattat karyamanyat | tasmanna karanamucchinnam napi
sasvatamiti sakyate vyavasthapayitum | yathoktamaryadevapadaih-

yasmatpravartate bhavastenocchedo na jayate | yasmannivartate bhavastena
nityo na jayate || iti |

uktam ca aryalalitavistarasutre-

bijasya sato yathankuro na ca yo bija sa caiva ankuro |
na ca anyu tato na caiva tadevamanuccheda asasvata dharmata ||
iti || 10 ||

tadevam yathopavarnitena nyayena-

anekarthamananarthamanucchedamasasvatam |
etattalokanathanam buddhanam sasanamrtam || 11 ||

mahakarunopayamahameghapatalanirantaravacchaditakasadhatuparyantad
inmandalanam

ragadiklesaganasamudacaratitiksntaradityamandalopatapitajag
ajjatijaramaranaduhkhadahanasamtapopasamatatparanam
satataviratayathanurupacaritapratipaksasaddharmadesanamrtadharapata
ih

yathanurupavineyajanakusalamulasasyausadhiphalaphullalatotpannativrdd
hayanujidhrksunam saddharmamrtamahavarsavarsinam
samyaksambuddhamahanaganamatranalaukikatrananamanathanathana
m sakalalokanathanametata tatsaddharmamrtam
sakalatraidhatukabhavaduhkhaksayasvabhavam yathopavarnitena nyayena
ekatvanyatvarahitam sasvatocchedavadavigatam ca vijñeyam |
etaddharmatattvamrtapratipannanam sravakanam
srutacintabhavanakramat pravartamananam
silasamadhiprajñātmakaskandhatrayamrtarasasya upayoganniyatameva
jaramaranaksayasvabhavanirvanadhigamo bhavati | athapi
kathamcidiha aparipakvakusalamulataya srutvapyetat saddharmamrtam,
drsta eva dharme na moksamasadayanti, tathapi janmantare 'pi
avasyamesam purvahetubaladeva niyata siddhih sampadyate |
yathoktam satake-

iha yadyapi tattvajño nirvanam nadhigacchati |
prapnotyayatnato 'vasyam punarjanmani karmavat ||
iti || 11 ||

athapi kathamcit-

sambuddhanamanutpade sravakanam punah ksaye |

sati, aryamargopadesakakalyanamitrapratyayavaikalyat na syad
dharmatattvamrtadhigamah, tathapi

purvajanmantaradharmatattvasravanahetubaladeva

aihalaukikopadesanirapeksanamapi

pravivekasevamatropanatapatyayanam svayambhuvam-

jñanam pratyekabuddhanamasamsargatpravartate || 12 ||

kayacetasoh praviveko 'samsargah, kalyanamitraparyesanam va |

tasmadasamsargaddhetoh pratyekabuddhanamasambuddhake 'pi kale

yasmadbhavatyeva dharmatattvadhigamah, tasmadabandhya siddhirasya

sambuddhamahavaidyarajapranitasya saddharmatattvamrtabhaisajyasyeti

vijñeyam | yatasca etadevam, ato 'rhati prajñah pranapani parityajya

saddharmatattvam paryesitumiti | yathoktam bhagavata

aryastahasrikayam bhagavatyam-

katham ca bhagavan sadapraruditena bodhisattvena mahasattvena iyam
prajñāparamita paryesita? evamukto bhagavanayusmantam subhutum
sthavirametadavocat- sadapraruditena bodhisattvena mahasattvena purvam
prajñāparamitam paryesamanena kaye 'narthikena
jivitanirapeksena labhasatkaraslokesvanisritena paryesamanena
paryesita | tena prajñāparamitam paryesamanena aranyagatena
antariksannirghosah sruto 'bhut- gaccha kulaputra purvasyam disi
| tatra prajñāparamitam srosyasi | तथा ca gaccha yatha na
kayaklamathamanasikaramutpadayasi, na styanamidhamanasikaramutpadayasi,
na bhojanamanasikaramutpadayasi, yavat ma kvaciccittam pranidha
adhyatmam va bahirdha va | ma ca kulaputra vamenavalokayan (pp_162)
gah, ma daksinena, [ma purvena], ma pascimena, ma uttarena,
ma urdhvam ma adhah, ma ca anuvidisamavalokayan gah | तथा ca
kulaputra gaccha yatha [natmato] na satkayatascalasi na rupato na
vedanato na samjñāto na samskarebhyo na vijñānatascalasi | yo hi
atascalati sa vitisthate | [kuto vitisthate?] buddhadharmebhyo
vitisthate | yo buddhadharmebhyo vitisthate, sa samsare carati |
yah samsare carati, sa prajñāparamitayam na carati, na ca
tamanuprapnotiti ||

yavanmareṇa papiyasa udake 'ntardhapite athasyaitadabhut-
yannvahamatmanah kayam viddha ime prthivipradesam rudhirena
siñceyam | tatkasya hetoh? ayam prthivipradesa uddhatarajaskah, ma
rajodhaturito dharmodgatasya bodhisattvasya mahasattvasya sarire nipatet |
kimahamatmabhavena karisyami avasyam bhedanadharmina? varam khalu
punarmama evamrupaya kriyaya atmabhavasya vinasah krto bhavet, na
tvevam nihsamathyakriyaya | bahuni ca mama atmabhavasahasrani
kamahetoh kamanidanam bhinnani punah punah samsare
samsaratah, na punarevambhutesu sthanesu | atha khalu
sadaprarudito bodhisattvo mahasattvah tiksnam sastram grhitva
samantadatmanam viddha samantatastam prthivipradesam svakena
rudhirenasiñcadityadi ||

atha khalu sadaprarudito bodhisattvo mahasattvah sahadarsanadeva
dharmodgatasya bodhisattvasya mahasattvasya evamrupam sukham
pratyalabhata- tadyathapi nama prathamadhyanasamapannasya
bhiksorekagramanasikarasya bhiksoh | tatreyam dharmodgatasya
bodhisattvasya mahasattvasya prajñāparamitadesana yaduta
sarvadharmasamataya prajñāparamitasamata, sarvadharmaviviktataya
prajñāparamitaviviktata, sarvadharmacalataya prajñāparamitacalata,
sarvadharmamananataya prajñāparamitamananata, sarvadharmastambhitataya
prajñāparamitastambhitata, sarvadharmakarasataya
prajñāparamitaikarasata, sarvadharmaparyantataya
prajñāparamitaparyantata, sarvadharmanutpadataya
prajñāparamitanutpadata, sarvadharmanirodhataya
prajñāparamitanirodhata, gaganaparyantataya

prajñāparamitāparyantata, yavat sarvadharmasambhedanātaya
prajñāparamitasambhedanata, sarvadharmānupalabdhitaya
prajñāparamitānupalabdhitā, sarvadharmābhibhāvanasamataya
prajñāparamitābhibhāvanasamata, sarvadharmāniscestataya
prajñāparamitāniscestata, sarvadharmacintyātaya
prajñāparamitācintyāta veditavyeti ||

ityacaryacandrakīrtipadoparacitayam prasannapadayam
madhyamakavṛttāu atmaparīkṣa nama astadasamam prakaranam ||

19 kalaparīkṣa ekonavimsatitamam prakaranam |

atrahā- vidyāta eva bhāvanam svabhāvah, kalatrayavijñāptihetutvat |
iha atitanagatapratyutpānnasrayah kala bhāgavata upadistah | te
ca bhāvasrayah | yasmadutpāno niruddho hi bhāvasvabhāvah atita iti
vyapadisyate, utpāno 'niruddho hi vartamanah, alabdhatmabhāvo 'nagata
iti | evam bhāvasvabhāvanibandhanasrayah kala upadistah | te ca
santi | tasmāt tannibandhāno 'pi bhāvasvabhāvo 'stīti | ucyate | syat
kalatrayaprajñāptiheturbhāvasvabhāvah, yadi kalatrayameva
bhavadābhīmatam bhavet | na tvasti | yathā ca nasti, tathā
pratīpadayānna-

pratyutpāno 'nagatasca yadyatitamapeksya hi |
pratyutpāno 'nagatasca kale 'tīte bhāvisyatah || 1 ||

iha tavat yadi vartamanānagatau syatam, tavapeksya atitam kalam
bhavetam, anapeksya va? tatra yadi atitamapeksya sidhyete, tathā
niyatamatīte kale bhāvisyatah | yasmāt, yasya hi yatra asattvam, tat
tena napeksyate | tadyathā vandhyā sri svatanāyena, gaganamalatilata
svakusumena, sikatā svatāilena | avidyāmanāmapyandhakaram pradīpena,
pradīpo 'pi andhakarena pratīdvandvītena apeksyate iti cet, naitadevam |
asyapi sadhyasamatvat | tadatra yadi atite kale vartamanānagatau kalau
isyete, apeksasiddhāyarthamevam satī atite kale vidyāmanatvat
atitakalātmavat tayorapyatītatvam syat | tatasca atīto 'pi na syat |
yasmāt vartamanāvasthātikrānto hi atītah asamprāptah anagata iti
syat | yadā tu vartamanānagatayorasambhāva eva, tadā kutah
kasyacidatītatvam syat? ityatah atīto 'pi na syat || 1 ||

atha yathoktadosaparijīhirsaya-

pratyutpāno 'nagatasca na stastatra punaryadi |
pratyutpāno 'nagatasca syatam kasramapeksya tam || 2 ||
tatra atite kale yadi vartamanānagatau kalau na stah itī parīkalpyate,
evamapi tatra avidyāmanatvat gaganendīvaravānastyapeksa || 2 ||
athapi syat- kalavadinam vidyate eva kalah, tatra kimapeksya
prayojanāmiti? ucyate | evamapi-

anapeksya punah siddhīratītam vidyate tayoh |
pratyutpāno 'nagatasca tasmātkalo na vidyate || 3 ||

pratyutpānānagatayorasattvam, atītanapeksatvat, kharavīsanavat |

yatascaivam pratyutpanno 'nagatasca tasmakalo na vidyate iti vijñeyam ||
3 ||

yada caivam atitamapeksya va anapeksya va pratyutpannanagatayornasti
siddhih, evam pratyutpannapeksaya va anapeksaya va
atitanagatayoh anagatapeksaya va anapeksaya va
pratyutpannatitayoh asiddhau isyamanayam tenaiva
pratyutpannagatayoh atitapeksaya va anapeksaya asiddhikramena
dusanasamyamatidisannaha-

etenaivavasistau dvau kramena parivartakau |
uttamadhamamadyadinekatvadimsca laksayet || 4 ||

katham krtva?

yadyatito 'nagatasca pratyutpannamapeksya hi |
kalo 'tito 'nagatasca pratyutpanne bhavisyatah ||

kalo 'tito 'nagatasca na stastatra punaryadi |
kalo 'tito 'nagatasca syatam kathamapeksya tam ||

anapeksya punah siddhirna jatam vidyate tayoh |
tenatito 'nagatasca kalo nama na vidyate ||

esa tavadekah kalaparivartah |

atito vartamanasca yadyajatamapeksya hi |
atito vartamanasca kale 'jate bhavisyatah ||

atito vartamanasca na stastatra punaryadi |
atito vartamanasca syatam kathamapeksya tam ||

anapeksya punah siddhirnajatam vidyate tayoh |
atito vartamanasca tasmakalo na vidyate ||

esa dvitiyah kalaparivarta iti vyakhyanakarika iti | evamdva
kalaparivartau boddhavyau ||

yatasca evam vicarane kalatrayam nasti, tasmakalo na vidyate,
kalabhavacca bhavasadbhavo 'pi nasti iti siddham ||

yatha caitatkalatrayam vicaritam, evam
uttamadhamamadyadinekatvadimsca laksayet |

uttamadhamamadyaman iti adisabdena kusalakusalavyakrtani,
utpadasthitibhangah, purvantaparantamadyantah,
kamaruparupyadhatavah,
saiksasaiksanaivasaiksanaivasaiksadayo yavantah padarthah
tripadarthasambandhavyavasthitah, te sarve grhyante | ekatvadimsca
ityanena adisabdena dvitvabahutvayo grahanat te eva uttamadayah
ekatvadayasca kalatrayavyakhyanena vyakhyata veditavyah || 4 ||

atrasa- vidyata eva kalah parimanavattvat | iha yannasti, na tasya
parimanavattvam vidyate tadyatha kharavisanasya | asti ca kalasya

parimanavattvam

ksanalavamuhurtadivasaratryahoratrakpaksamasasamvatsaradibhedena |
tasmāt, parimanavattvad vidyāta eva kalah iti | ucyate | yadi kalo
nama kascit syāt, syattasya parimanavattvam | na tvasti | yasmāt-
nasthito grhyate kalah sthitah kalo na vidyate |
yo grhyetagrhitasca kalah prajñāpyate katham || 5 ||

iha yadi kalo nama kascidavasthitah ksanadivvyatiriktah syāt, sa
ksanadibhih parimanavattvad grhyeta | na tu avasthitah
kutasthah kascit kalo nama asti, yah ksanadibhirgrhyeta |
tadevam nasthito grhyate kalah, asthitatvanna grhyate ityarthah ||

athapi syāt- nitya eva avasthitasvabhavah kalo nama asti,
ksanadibhirabhivyaajyate | tathahi-

kalah pacati bhutani kalah samharate prajah | kalah suptesu
jagarti kalo hi duratikramah || iti |

yascaivamlaksanah so 'vasthitasvabhavo 'stīti | ucyate | evamapi
sthitah kalo na vidyate yah ksanadibhirabhivyaajyamano grhyeta |
kasmāt punah sthitah kalo nastīti cet,
ksanadivvyatirekenagrhyamanatvat ||

api ca | ayam kalah samskr̥tasvabhavah san astīti,
asamskr̥tasvabhavo va? ubhayam ca samskr̥taparīksayam
pratisiddham-

utpadasthitibhanganamasiddhau nasti samskr̥tam |
samskr̥tasyapyasiddhau ca katham setsyatyasamskr̥tam ||

ityanena | tadevam nasti vyavasthitah kalah, yo grhyeta | yasca
idanīm kalo na grhyate asthitatvadavidyamanasvarupatvat, so
'grhyamanah san katham ksanadibhih prajñāpayitum bhavatah
paryata ityaha- agrhitasca kalah prajñāpyate kathamīti |
tasmānastyeva kalah || 5 ||

atrahā- satyam nasti nityah kalo nama kascid rupadivvyatiriktah
svabhavasiddhah, kim tarhi rupadineva sa samskaranupadaya
prajñāptah kalah ksanadivacyo bhavati, tasmādadosa iti | ucyate
| evamapi-

bhavam pratītya kalascetkalo bhavadrte kutah |

yadyevam bhavam pratītya kalo bhavatīti bhavata vyavasthapyate, yada
khalu bhavo nasti, tada niyatam taddhetuko 'pi kalo nastīti
pratīpadayannaha-

na ca kascana bhavo 'stīti

iti purvam vistarena pratīpaditadvaksyamanapratīsedhacca |
yada caivam na kascidbhavo 'stīti bhavatah, tada-
kutah kalo bhavīsyati || 6 ||

kalabhavacca na santi ksanalavamuhurtadayah kalabhedah
tatparinamabhutah, ityatah kutah parinamavattvena
kalasiddhirbhavisyati? tasmannastyeva bhavanam svabhavah iti ||
uktam hi bhagavata aryahastikaksyasutre-

yadi koci dharmana bhavetsvabhavah tatraiva gaccheya jinah sasravako
| kutasthadharmana siya na nirvrti na nisprapañco bhavi jatu
panditah || iti |

tatha-

buddhasahasrasata ya atita dharmasahasrasatani bhanitva | naiva ca
dharma na caksara ksina nasti samudbhavu tena aksina || iti |

tatha-

utpada kale hi tathagatasya maitreyanama tviha yo bhavisyati |
bhavisyatiyam kanakavrtta mahi tasya idanim kuta agamo 'sau ||

ullapanah kamaguna hi pañca vibhramana mohana mosadharminah
|

madhyahnakale hi yathaiva grisme jalam maricyam hi tathaiva
kamah ||

ekena kalpena bhaveddhi loko akasabhuto gaganasvabhavo | daham
vinasam ca payanti bhe[bhi?]ravah kuta agamah kutra gatisca
tesam || iti ||

tadyatha-

pañcemani bhiksavah samjñamatram pratijñamatram
vyavaharamatram samvrtimatram yaduta atito 'dhva anagato 'dhva
akasam nirvanam pudgalasceti ||

|| ityacyacandrakirtipadoparacitayam prasannapadayam
madhyamakavrttau kalapariksa nama ekonavimsam prakaranam ||

20 samagripariksa vimsatitamam prakaranam |

atraha- vidyate kalah, phalapravrttau saharikaranabhavat | yo
nasti, nasau saharikaranabhavena pratipadyate, vandhyatanayavat |
tasmadasti kalah, saharikaranabhavat | iha
bijavanisalilajvalanapavanagaganabhidhanahetupratyayasamagrim pratitya
ayamankura upajayamanah satyamapi bijadipratyayasamagryam,
rtuvisesasamnidhanannopajayate | yatha ca bahyesu,
evamadhyatmikesvapi | yathoktam bhagavata-

na pranasyanti karmani kalpakotisatairapi |
samagrim prapya kalam ca phalanti khalu dehinam || iti ||

yasmacca evamasti kalapeksa, tasmadastyasau kalo nama, yah
ankuradipravrttau saharikaranam bhavatiti | ucyate | syat
saharikaranata kalasya, yadi ankuradiphalasya pravrttireva syat |

na tvasti | katham krtva? iha bijadihetupratyayasamagritho
'nkradiphalodaye parikalpyamane vyavasthitasya va phalasya samagryam
satyamata utpadah parikalpyeta avyavasthitasya va? kim catah? yadi
tavah vyavasthitasya parikalpyate, tanna yujyate iti pratipadayannaha-

hetosca pratyayanam ca samagrya jayate yadi |
phalamasti ca samagryam samagrya jayate katham || 1 ||

yadi hetupratyayasamagryam tvanmatena phalamasti, nanu evam sati yasmad
samagryamasti, katham taya tajjanyate? na hi kunde dadhi vidyamanam
kundera janyate | api ca | yadvidyate tannispannatvat
nispannapurovasthitaghatavat na punarjanmapeksate | abhivyaktih
sthaulyam va sukmatmana vidyamanasya kriyata iti cet, tasyapi
paksasya purvameva-

agacchatyanyato nagnirindhane 'gnirna vidyate |
ityatroktamuttaram || 1 ||
atha nastyeva samagryam phalamiti parikalpyate, etadapi nopapadyate iti
pratipadayannaha-

hetosca pratyayanam ca samagrya jayate yadi |
phalam nasti ca samagryam samagrya jayate katham || 2 ||

yadi hetosca pratyayanam ca samagryam nasti tatphalam, katham tarhi
hetupratyayasamagrya phalam janyate? tatra avidyamanatvat sikatabhiriva
tailam | ata eva asambhavayannaha-

phalam nasti ca samagryam samagrya jayate katham |
na tatphalam samagritho jayate ityabhiprayah || 2 ||
kim canyat-

hetosca pratyayanam ca samagryamasti cetphalam |
grhyeta nanu samagryam samagryam ca na grhyate || 3 ||

yad yatra asti, tat tatra grhyate, tadyatha kunde dadhi | yacca yatra
nasti na tattatra grhyate tadyatha sikatasu tailam,
mandukajatayam siromanah ||

atha syat- vidyamana api padarthah atisauksmyat, atisamnikarsat,
ativiprakarsat, indriyopaghatat, murtivaddravavyavadhanat,
murtyantardhanat, manonavasthanat, paramanuvat
aksasthañjanasalakavat adityagativat taimirikaikaikakesavat
andhabadhiradirupasabdadivat kudayadivavahitaghatadivat
siddhadevapisacadariravat visayantaravyaprtasya
visayantaravanna grhyate iti cet, kim khalu
esamagrhyamanamastitve lingam, yena esamastitve sati
anupalabdhiriti syat? anumanopamanagamairgrahanadesamastitvamiti cet,
na tarhi tesamanupalabdhiriti vaktavyam, anumanadibhirupalabhyamanatvat
| yad rupindriyagrahyam tad ebhah karanairvidyamanamapi sanna
grhyate, iti cet, ucyate | kimasmabhirevamuktam- rupindriyairvidyamanam
sad grhyeteti? kim tarhi samanyenaiva yad brumah- grhyeta nanu

samagryamiti ||

athapi manyase- yad yatra nasti, na tat tasmadutpadyate sikatabhyastailavat
| utpadyate ca samagritah phalam, tasmadanumanatah samagryam
phalasyastitvamiti | ucyate | yad yatra asti, na tat tasmadutpadyate,
tadyatha kundad dadhi iti | asmadapyanumanadastitvamasya ayuktamiti
krtva nastyeva samagryam phalamiti kim na grhyate?

athapi syat- ubhyorapi paksayoranumanavirodhad yatha astitvam na
yuktam, evam nastitvamapiti | ucyate | na vayamasyasattvam
pratipadayamah, kim tarhi paraparikalpitam sattvamasya nirakurmah |
evam na vayamasya sattvam pratipadayamah, kim tarhi
paraparikalpitamasattvamasya apakurmah | antadvayapariharena
madhyamayah pratipadah pratipadayitumistatvaditi | uktam ca
aryadevapatiye satake-

stambhadinamalamkaro grhasyathe nirarthakah | satkaryameva
yasyestam yasyasatkaryameva ca || iti |
tadevam na samagritah phalamutpadyate vidyamanasya
grahanaprasangat, iti vyavasthitam || 3 ||
atha manyase- nastyeva samagryam phalamiti, evamapi-

hetosca pratyayanam ca samagryam nasti cetphalam |
hetavah pratyayasca syurahetupratyayaih samah || 4 ||

yatha hi jvalangaradisu ankuro nastiti krtva tasya te
hetupratyaya na bhavanti, eva vivaksitanamapi bijadinam
hetupratyayata na syat tesu ankuro nastiti krtva | na ca ahetu
pratyayebhyah phalapravrttiriyukteti nasti svabhavatah
phalapravrttih ||

atraha- naiva hi samagryah phalotpadasamarthyamasti yatah iyam
cinta syat- kim samagryam phalamasti utaho nastiti | kim tarhi
hetoh phalotpadasamarthyam | samagri tu hetoranugrahamatram karoti |
sa hetuh phalasyotpattiyartham hetum datva nirudhyate, tena ca hetuna
anugrhyamanam phalamutpadyate iti | ucyate | naiva hi ajatasya phalasya
hetoranugrahanamasti | na capyajatasya bandhyatanayasyeva
kenacitkimcinmatram kartum sakyamityayuktaisa kalpana || 4 ||

api ca-

hetukam phalasya datva yadi heturnirudhyate |
yaddattam yanniruddham ca hetoratmadvayam bhavet || 5 ||

yadi hetuh phalasyotpattiyartham hetukam karanam datva nirudhyata
iti parikalpyate, evam sati yaddattam yanniruddham ca
tadatmabhavadvayam hetoh syat | na ca itad yuktam,
ardhasasvataprasangat nityanityayosca
parasparaviruddhayorekatvabhavat || 5 ||

atha hetoratmabhavadvayaprasangapariharartham sarvatmana nirodha
isyate phalasyotpattiyartham kimcidapyadatva, evamapi-

hetum phalasyadatva ca yadi heturnirudhyate |
hetau niruddhe jatam tatphalamahetukam bhavet || 6 ||

yadi phalasya kimcidapyadatva sarvatmana heturnirudhyate, nanu tasmin
hetau niruddhe yatphalamutpadyate tat ahelukam syat | na ca ahelukamasti |
ityayuktaiṣa kalpana || 6 ||

atrahā- yadi evam phalasya hetorutpattau doṣah, evam sati
sahotpannaiva samagri phalasya janika astu, tadyatha pradipaprabhaya iti
| esapi kalpana nopapadyate iti pratipadayannaha-

phalam sahaiva samagrya yadi pradurbhavetpunah |
ekakalau prasajyete janako yasca janyate || 7 ||
na caikakalayoh savyetaragovisanayorjanyajanakatvam dr̥ṣtam,
vamadaṣṣinakarayoscaranayorva, ityayuktaiṣa kalpana ityayuktametat
|| 7 ||

atrahureke- naiva hi abhūtvā bhavanamutpattiryukta
akasmikatvaprasaṅgat | tasmād hetupratyayasamagritah purvameva tat
phalamanagatavasthayaṃ vyavasthitamanagatatmana | tasya hetupratyaya
samagrya vartamanavastha janyate, dravyam tu vyavasthitameveti | tan
pratyucyate-

purvameva ca samagryah phalam pradurbhavedyadi |
hetupratyayanirmuktam phalamahetukam bhavet || 8 ||

yadi bhavatamabhipṣitam samagritah purvameva phalam svarupatah
syaditi, tad hetupratyayanirapekṣam syat, tatasca ahelukam syat | na
ca ahelukanam padarthanamastitvam yuktam,
kharaturagoragavisanadinamapyastitvaprasaṅgat, purvasiddhasya ca
punah hetupratyayapekṣaya nisprayojanatvadityayuktametat || 8 ||

anye punarvarṇayanti- hetureva phalam janayati na samagri | na ca
uktadosaprasaṅgah | yasmat na hi anyohetuh anyat phalam | yatah,
kim hetum datva phalasya heturnirudhyate uta adatvaiveti vicarah syat
| api tu hetureva niruddhah phalatmana vyavasthitah iti | ucyate |
evamapi-

niruddhe cetphalam hetau hetoh samkramaṇam bhavet |
purvajatasya hetosca punarjanma prasajyate || 9 ||

yadi niruddhe hetau bhavanmatena phalamutpadyate, tacca phalam
hetvatmakameva bhavati parikalpyate, evam sati hetoh samkramaṇam
bhavet, natasya vesantaraparityageṇa vesantarasaṃcaravat hetoh
samkramaṇa matrameva syat, na tu apurvasya phalasyotpadaḥ | tatasca
hetornityataiva syat | na ca nityanamastitvam kvacidasti | yathoktam
satake-

apratityastita nasti kadacitkasyacitkvacit |
na kadacitkvacitkascidvidyate tena sasvataḥ || iti ||

kim ca | etasyam kalpanayam purvajatasya ca hetoh punarjanma
prapnoti | na ca jatasya punarapi [janma] yujyate nisprayojanatvat,

anavasthaprasangacca ||

atha manyase- yenatmana vidyamano na tenaivatmana jayate, yena catmana
avidyamanah tenaiva jayata iti | etadapi na yuktam |
aparityaktahetusvabhavasya hetusvarupasya phalamiti
samjñamatrabhedadavasthabhedacca dravyabhedasya
sadhayitumasakyatvat | phalavasthayam ca parityaktahetusvabhavasya
phalasadavacyatvad hetuh phalatmana tisthatiti yatkimcidetat ||
9 ||

kim canyat- yadi hetuh phalam janayet, niruddho va janayedaniruddho
va? phalamapi utpannam va janayedanutpannam va? ubhayatha ca
nopapadyate iti pratipadayannaha-

janayetphalamutpannam niruddho 'stamgatah katham |
tisthannapi katham hetuh phalena janayeddhrtah || 10 ||

[yadi tavata niruddhah astamgatah hetuh utpannam sat vidyamanam
phalam janayatiti parikalpyate, tannopapadyate | kasmaditi cet, katham
niruddhah asamvidyamanah hetuh phalam janayet? yadi janayati,
vandhyaputro 'pi putram janayisyati | phalam ca sad vidyamanamapi
janmanirapeksamapi katham heturjanayi syati? atha manyase-
sakyabhavanniruddho na janayati, kim tu tisthanneva hetuh phalam
janayisyatiti | ucyate || tisthannapi heturavikrtarupo vidyamanena
phalena vrtah sambaddhah katham janayet? iha hi-

karanam vikrtim gacchajjayate 'nyasya karanam |

iti karanabhavam pratipadyamanasya heteravasyam vikarena
bhavitavyam | yastu na vikriyate, sa hetulaksanayukta eva na bhavatiti |
phalena ca sambaddhah katham janayet? phalasya vidyamanatvat || 10 ||

atha manyase- vidyamanasya phalasya punarjanayitumasakyatvat avrta eva
asambaddha eva hetuh phalena phalam janayisyatiti,
etadapyayuktamityaha-

athavrtah phalenasau katamajjanayetphalam |

yadi hetuh phalena asambaddha evesyate, tada katamadidanim phalam
janayet? sarvameva va phalam janayedasambaddhatvat, na va
kimcijjanayedasambaddhatvadevetyabhiprayah ||

kim canyat | yadi hetuh phalam janayet, sa drstva phalam
janayedadrstva va? ubhayatha ca na yujyate ityaha-
na hyadrstva va drstva va heturjanayate phalam || 11 ||
tatra yadi heturdrstva janayatiti parikalpyate, tanna yujyate |
yasmadvidyamanameva drastum paryate navidyamanam | vidyamanam
cet, tanna janyate vidyamanatvaditi | evam tavad hetuh phalam
drstva na janayati, adrstvapi na janayati, sarvasya phalasya
heterjanakatvaprasangat ||

atha kimidam darsanam kim va adarsanamiti? ucyate |

prasiddhametalloke- upalabdhir-darsanamiti ||

nanu etad bijadisū nirindriyēsu na sambhavati | sambhavatu ma va |
nasmakamayam paryanuyogah kim tarhi tasyotpadaavadinah | tatra yah
utpada vadi bruyat- drstva janayatiti, sa vaktavyah- na
drstametalloke yadbijadikam pasyatiti | tasmadayukta esa
kalpana | atha adrstva kalpayet, evamapi yatkimcidadrstam
sambhavati tatsarvamutpada yet, na cotpada yati, tasmāt na adrstvapi
janayati | anistapattya hi vāyam parakalpanam vicarayamah
samsarata vikantaragiridari prapataduhkhamalasa makulama
tamiva | buddhipurvakartrkam ca purusadikaranino
jagadabhyupagacchanto nirgranthascaikendriyam bijadikam pratipannah
prasanganna vyativartanta iti | tasmannasti dosah || 11 ||

kim canyat- yadi yusmadabhimatam hetoh phalasya ca
anyonyadhaukanalaksanam samgamanam syat, syattadanim
taylorjanyajanakabhavaḥ | yasmat na hi
parasparasamgatayoralokandhakarayoh samsaranirvana
yorjanyajanakabhavo drsta iti | atah avasyam
hetuphalabhavayorjanyajanakabhavamicchata parena samgatirabhyupeya |
sa ca kalatraye 'pi vicaryamana na sambhavati | ato hetuh phalam
na janayati | yatha ca samgatir nasti tatha pratipadayannaha-
natitasya hyatitena phalasya saha hetuna |
najatena na jatena samgatirjatu vidyate || 12 ||

atitasya tavat phalasya atitena hetuna saha jatu kadacidapi
samgatir nasti, atitatvenobhayorapyavidyamanatvat | napi ajatena hetuna
atitasya phalasya samgatirjatu vidyate, nastajatatvena
ubhayorapyavidyamanatvat, bhinnakalatvacca | napi jatena vartamanena
hetuna saha atitasya phalasya samgatih sambhavati, bhinnakalatvat,
nastasya ca phalasya avidyamanatvadvandhyaputreneva
devadattasyetyabhiprayah || 12 ||

yatha ca atitasya phalasya atitena anagatavartamanena hetuna saha na
kadacit samgatirasti, evam vartamanasyapi phalasya traikalikena hetuna
saha nasti samgatiriti tat pratipadayannaha-

na jatasya hyajatena phalasya saha hetuna |
natitena na jatena samgatirjatu vidyate || 13 ||

jatasya phalasya bhinnakalatvadajatena ca atitena ca hetuna saha
samgamanam nasti | napi vartamanasya vartamanena hetuna saha
samgatirasti, hetuphalayoryaugapadyabhavat, tayosca
samgatirvaiyarthyat | kim hi vidyamanayoh parasparanirapeksayoh
punah samgatya prayojanamiti nasti samgatih || 13 ||

idanimanagatasyapi phalasya yatha atitanagatapratyutpannena hetuna
saha samgamanam nasti tatha pratipadayannaha-

najatasya hi jatena phalasya saha hetuna |

najatena na nastena samgatirjatu vidyate || 14 ||

ajatam hi phalamasamvidyamanam | tasya bhinnakalena vartamanena
atitena ca hetuna saha nasti samgamanam bhinnakalatvat | anagatenapi
hetuna saha nasti samgamanam, ubhayoravidyamanatvat || 14 ||

yada caivam sarvatha hetuphalayoh samgatirnasti, tada- asatyam
samgatau hetuh katham janayate phalam |

naiva hetuh phalam janayati samgateravidyamanatvat
vandhyaputramivetyabhiprayah ||

athapi syat- satyameva samgatau hetuh phalam janayatiti, tadapi na
yuktam, kalatraye 'pi samgatyānupalabdheh | athapi kathamcid
hetuphalayoh samgatih parikalpyate, evamapi-
satyam va samgatau hetuh katham janayate phalam || 15 ||
||samnihitasya phalasya punarjanmavaiyarthyat, asamhitanam ca
samgaterayuktatvat ityabhiprayah || 15 ||
kim canyat-

hetuh phalena sunyascetkatham janayate phalam |
hetuh phalenasunyascetkatham janayate phalam || 16 ||

yo 'yam phalasya hetuh phalasya janaka isyate, sa tena sunyo va bhavan
phalamutpadayet, asunyo va? tatra hetuh sunyah phalena rahitah
phalam na janayati, ahetuvat phalasunyatvat | phalena asunyo 'pi hetuh
phalam na janayati, vidyamanatvat phalasya, vidyamanaputram devadatta
iva | evam tavat phalasunyo va phalasunyo va hetuh phalam na
janayati || 16 ||

yaccapi phalamutpadyate, taccapyasunyam va samutpadyate, sunyam va?
tatra tavat-

phalam notpatsyate 'sunyamasunyam na nirotsyate |
aniruddhamanutpannamasunyam tadbhavisyati || 17 ||

asunyam hi phalamapratityasamutpannam svabhavavyavasthitam,
tadevamvidham phalam naivotpatsyate svabhavasyanapayitvacca na
nirotsyate | tatasca asunyam tadisyamanamaniruddhamanutpannam ca
syat | na caitadistam, ityatah asunyam tatphalam na bhavati,
utpadanirodhabhyupagamat || 17 ||

idanim sunyamapi tatphalam na sambhavati,
anudayavyayavattvaprasangat iti pratipadayannaha-

kathamutpatsyate sunyam katham sunyam nirotsyate |
sunyamapyaniruddham tadanutpannam prasajyate || 18 ||

tatra sunyamucyate yatsvabhavena nasti | yacca vastu svabhavena nasti,
tat kathamutpatsyate, katham va nirotsyate? na hi svabhavena avidyamanasya
akasadeh udayavyayau drstau | tasmacchunyamapi
tatphalamisyamanamaniruddhamanutpannam ca prasajyate || 18 ||

kim canyat- yadi hetuh phalam janayet, sa phaladavyatirikto va
janayet, vyatirikto va? ubhayatha ca nopapadyate ityaha-

hetoh phalasya caikatvam na hi jatupapadyate |
hetoh phalasya canyatvam na hi jatupapadyate || 19 ||

tadetat pratijñamatrakamiti pratipadayannaha-

ekatve phalahetvoh syadaikyam janakajanyayoh |
prthaktve phalahetvoh syattulyo heturahetuna || 20 ||

yadi hetoh phalasya ca ekatvam syat, tada
janyajanakayorekatvamabhyupetam syat | na canayorekatvam,
pitaputrayoscaksusurvijñanayorbijankurayoscaikyaprasangat
| evam tavad hetoh phalasya ca ekatvam nasti ||

idanimanyatvamapi nasti | kim karanam? yadi hetoh phalasya ca
bhavanmatenabhimatamanyatvam syat, tada paratra nirapeksatvad
hetunirapeksameva phalam syat | na caitadevam, ityatah anyatvamapi
hetoh phalasya ca na sambhavati | yayosca evam
vicaryamanayostattvanyatve na stah, tayorna kadacijjanyajanakabhavah
isyate | ato naiva hetuh phalam janayati || 20 ||

kim canyat- yadi hetuh phalam janayet, sa tatphalam svabhavena
sadbhutam va janayet, asadbhutam va? ubhayatha ca na yujyate ityaha-

phalam svabhavasadbhutam kim heturjanayisyati |
phalam svabhavasadbhutam kim heturjanayisyati || 21 ||

tatra yat phalam svabhavena sadbhutam svabhavena vidyamanam, tanna
punarjanyate vidyamanatvat, vidyamanaghatavat | yadapi svabhavena
asadbhutam phalam, tadapi heturna janayati, svabhavena asadbhutatvat,
kharavisanavat ||

pratibimbenanaikantikate cet, bhavatu anaikantikata, naihsvabhavyam
tu siddham bhavanam | tatasca sasvabhavavadatyagah syat,
asmadvadanuvarnameva syat | sasvabhavasca na kascit padartho nama
astiti pratidvandvayabhavat nihsvabhavo 'pi padartho nastiti kuto
'naikantikata? na hi asmakam pratibimbakam sasvabhavam napi
nihsvabhavam, dharminamantarena taddharmayorapyabhavat | na hi
aryah pratibimbakam nama kimcit nihsvabhavam sasvabhavam va
upalabhanta iti ||

tatra purvam phalam notpatsyate ityadina slokadvayena
saksadutpattikriyakartrtvam phalasya nisiddham | idanim hetoh
phalotpattikriyaprayojakatvam pratisiddhamiti | ayamasya
purvakadvisea iti vijñeyam || 21 ||

atraha- yadyapi hetoh phalotpattikriyaprayojakatvam nisiddham, tathapi
hetustavat svabhavato 'sti, na ca asati phale hetorhetutvam sidhyati,
tasmāt phalamapi bhavisyatiti | ucyate- syaddhetuh, yadi ajanayato 'sya
hetutvam syat |

na cajanayamanasya hetutvamupapadyate |

atha syat- yadyapi evam hetorhetutvam nasti, tathapi phalam tavadasti
| na ca hetumantarena phalam yuktamiti phalasadbhavad heturapi
bhavisyatiti | ucyate | yada ajanayamanasya hetorhetutvam
nastityuktam, tada-

hetutvanupapattau ca phalam kasya bhavisyati || 22 ||

iti | tasmāt phalamapi nastiti || 22 ||

atrahā- naiva hi kevalasya hetoh phalotpattikriyayah prayojakatvam,
kim tarhi hetupratyayasamagrya phalam janyate iti | ucyate |
uktadosatvat na yuktametāt | api ca, iyam hetupratyayasamagri yadi
phalasya janiketi kalpyate, kim sasvayameva tavadatmanam janayati,
utaho na? yadi janayatiti kalpyate, tanna yujyate | na hi
alabdhatmabhavasya prayojakatvam drstamityatah samagrya
avasyam labdhatmabhavaya bhavitavyam | na ca labdhatmabhavayah
punah svatmotpade prayojakatvam yuktam, ityatah na samagri
svatmanamutpadayati | ya ca atmanam notpadayati, sa katham
phalamutpadayitum saknotiti pratipadayannaha-

na ca pratyayahetunamiyamatmanamatmana | ya samagri janayate sa
katham janayetphalam |23 ||

pratyayanam hetunam ca yeyam samagri sa tavadatmanaiiva
atmanam notpadayati, svatmani vrttivirodhat, satyah
punarutpadavaiyarthyaacca | ya ca evamatmanameva tavanna janayati, sa
katham phalam janayisyati? na hi bandhyaduhita atmanam
janayitumasakta sati putram janayisyatiti yujyate | evam samagryapi
svatmajanika phalam janayatiti na yujyate || 23 ||

tasmāt-

na samagrikrtam phalam

athapi syat- yadi samagrikrtam phalam na sambhavati, evam tarhi
asamagrikrtam bhavisyatiti cet, ucyate-

nasamagrikrtam phalam |
yada samagrikrtam phalam na sambhavati, tada
kathamatyantaviruddhamasamagrikrtam bhavisyati? asamagrikrtam
phalam na sambhavati ||

atha syat- yadyapi nasti phalam svabhavatah, tathapi
hetupratyayasamagri tavadasti | na ca phalamantarena hetupratyayasamagri
sambhavatiti phalamapi sambhavisyatiti | ucyate |
syaddhetupratyayasamagri, yadi phalameva bhavet | yada tu yathoditena
nyayena phalameva nasti, tada-

asti pratyayasamagri kuta eva phalam vina || 24 ||

phalabhavē sati nirhetuka hetupratyayasamagri api nastityabhiprayah |
uktam hi aryalalitavistarasutre-

kanthostha pratitya talukam jihvaparivarti ravanti aksarah |

na ca kanthagata na taluke aksaraikaikasa nopalabhyate ||

samagri pratityatasca sa vaca manabuddhivasena niscari |
mana vaca adrsyarupini bahyato 'bhyantari nopalabhyate ||

utpadavyayam vipasyato vacarutaghosavarasya panditah |
ksanikam vasikam tada drsi sarva vaca pratisrutakopama ||

tatha aryopalipariprechayamuktam bhagavata-

iha sasani suramaniye pravrajatha grhilinga jahitva | phalavantu
bhavisyatha srestha esu nidesitu karunikena |
pravrajitva grhilinga jahitva sarvaphalasya bhavisyati praptih |
puna dharmasabhava tulitva sarvaphalana phalana ca praptih ||

alabhanta phalam tatha praptim ascariyam puna jayati tesam | aho
'tikaruniko narasimho sustupadesita yukti jinena || iti |

tatha aryaprajñaparamitayamastahasrikayam-

tena hi kausika bodhisattvena mahasattvena mahasamnahasamnaddhena na
rupe sthatavyam na vedanayam na samjñayam na samskaresu na
vijñane sthatavyam | na srotaapattiphale na sakrdagamiphale na
anagamiphale na arhattve na pratyekabuddhatve na samyaksambuddhatve
sthatavyam || iti ||

ityacaryacandrakirtipadoparacitayam prasannapadayam
madhyamakavrttau samagripariksa nama vimsatitamam prakaranam ||

21 sambhavavibhavapariksa ekavimsatitamam prakaranam |

atrasa- vidyata eva svabhavatah kalah, sambhavavibhavanimitatvat |
iha kamcit kalavisesamapekasya ankuropattih bhavanamutpado
bhavati, kamcitkalavisesamapekasya vibhavo vinaso bhavati, na
sarvada, vidyamanayamapi hetupratyayasamagryam- ityato vidyata eva
kalah, sambhavavibhava nimittatvat | ucyate | syat
sambhavavibhavanimitata kalasya yadi sambhavavibhavaveva syatam | na
tu stah | yatha ca na stah, tatha pratipadayannaha-

vina va saha va nasti vibhavah sambhavena vai |
vina va saha va nasti sambhavo vibhavena vai || 1 ||

iha yadi sambhavavibhavau syatam, tau anyonyam sahabhavana va syatam,
vinabhavana va | ubhayatha ca vicaryamanau na sambhavatah |
katham krtva? tatra tavad yatha vina sambhavena utpadena vibhavo
vinaso nasti, tatha pratipadayannaha-

bhavisyati katham nama vibhavah sambhavam vina |
vinaiva janma maranam vibhavo nodbhavam vina || 2 ||

sambhavam vina katham nama vibhavo vinaso bhavisyati? katham
nametyanena prasiddhamatyantasambhavam darsayati | katham nama
bhavisyati, naiva etatsambhavatityabhiprayah | yadi punarvinaiva
sambhavam vibhavah syat, ko dosah syat? ucyate | vinaiva janma

maranam syat, ajatasya maranam syat | na ca ajatasya maranam
drstamiti | tasmadvibhavo nodbhavam vina bhavitumarhati | adyenatra
slokasyardhena pratijñā, madhyena padena prasangapadanam, antyena
nigamanamiti vijñeyam || 2 ||

evam tavadvina sambhavana vibhavo na yuktah iti pratipadya idanim
saha sambhavenapi vibhavo na sambhavati tatha pratipadayannaha-
sambhavanaiva vibhavah katham saha bhavisyati |
na janmamaranam caivam tulyakalam hi vidyate || 3 ||

yadi hi sambhavana saha yugapat tulyakalam vibhavah syat, evam sati
janmamarane yugapat syatam | na caivam parasparaviruddhe
alokandhakaravadekasmin kale vidyete iti | tasmāt sahapi sambhavana
vibhavya nasti siddhiriti sthitam || 3 ||

yada caivam sambhavana vina va saha va vibhavya nasti siddhih,
evam sambhavyapi vina va saha va vibhavana nasti siddhiriti
pratipadayannaha-

bhavisyati katham nama sambhavo vibhavam vina anityata hi bhavesu
na kadacina vidyate || 4 ||

naiva hi sambhavo vibhavana vina yujyate | yasmadanityata hi bhavesu
bhavanadharmakesu utpada dharmakesu na kadacina vidyate, kim tarhi
sarvadaiva vidyate | uktam hi-

jaramaranadharmesu sarvabhavesu sarvada | tisthanti katame bhava
ye jaramaranam vina || iti |

yada caivam nityamanityatanugatah sarve bhavah, tada kutah sa
kacidavastha ya vinasarahita syaditi? ato nasti vibhavana vina utpada
iti | evam tavadvina vibhavana nasti sambhavah | sesamatra
samskrtapariksayam vicaritattvanna vicaryate ||

yastu sahetuko vinasah, samskrtalaksanatvat, utpadavat, iti
sadhanamutksipyā antyacittacaitksanairanaikantikataamaha, sa na
yuktamaha, tadvinasasyapi jatipratyayatvena sahetukatvat
sadhyaamatvacca anaikantikatabhavat | yadapi nirdistam-
bhavatmabhava eva abhutva bhavadutpada ucyate, tasmad
dravyasadutpadasiddhervyavaharato drstantabhava iti, tadapi na
yuktam, adravyasatam pratibimbadinam sahetukatvabhyupagamat |
yathoktamacaryapadaih-

hetutah sambhavo yesam tadabhavanna santi ye | katham nama na te
spastam pratibimbasama matah || iti |

asmada[gamat] kuto vyavaharato drstantasiddhih? yadi ca bhavat,
yat tattvanyatvena na sakyate vaktum, tat samvrtiyapi nastityucyate |
niladikamapi nastityucyate | yathoktam ratnavalyam-

rupasyabhavamatratvadakasam namamatrakam |
bhutairvina kuto rupam namamatrakamapyatah || iti ||

api ca | kuto madhyamikanam svabhavarupam siddhasattakam yasya
avasthavisesa utpadah syat? atah ayuktameva
drstantasiddhatodbhavanam | yaccoktam- na sahetuko vinasah,
avinasavattvat, yatha asamskrtamiti, tasyaivam bruvato mahantam
virodhamayam heturabhavati | yatha hi ayam heturvinasasya
nirhetukatvam sadhayati, evam samskrtalaksanatvabhavamapi
sadhayati | tatha
samskaraskandhasamgrahapratityasamutpadangasamgrahadikamapi
sarvam virodhayatiti na yuktametanim | tatha | na vijñanam
visayasvarupacchedakam, avijñanavattvat, asamskrtavat, ityadina
sarvanisedhanmahati anistapattirupapadyate 'sya, iti nastheyametam ||
4 ||

idanim vibhavana saha yatha sambhavasya nasti siddhih, tatha
pratipadayannaha-

sambhavo vibhavenaiva katham saha bhavisyati |
na janmamaranam caiva tulyakalam hi vidyate || 5 ||

yadi hi sambhavo vibhavenaiva saha syat, tada janmamaranayostulyakalata
syat | na ca [sa] sambhavati | tasmāt sahabhavanapi
sambhavavibhavayornasti siddhih || 5 ||

atha syat- yadyapi janmamaranayorekibhavana va nanabhavana va nasti
siddhih, tathapi vidyete eva sambhavavibhavau, vacyatvat, vijñanavat,
iti | ucyate | yadi vacyatvena anayoh siddhirisyate, vandhyaputrasyapi
isyatam ||

api ca-

sahanyonyena va siddhirvinanyonyena va yayoh |
na vidyate, tayoh siddhih katham nu khalu vidyate || 6 ||

sahabhavasahabharahitam nasti paksantaram yatah
sambhavavibhavayoh siddhih syat | avacyataya siddhirbhavisyatiti
cet, keyamavacyata nama? yadi misribhavah, so 'nupapannah,
prthakprthagasiddhayo misribhavabhavat | anirdharyamanau
svarupatvat bandhyaputrasyamagauratadivanna stah eva
sambhavavibhavaviti | yada caivam sambhavavibhavau na stah, tada
taddheturapi kalo nastiti siddham || 6 ||

kim canyat- ihemau sambhavavibhavau parikalpyamanau ksayadharmino va
bhavasya parikalpyeyatamaksayadharmino va? ubhayatha ca nopapadyate
iti pratipadayannaha-

ksayasya sambhavo nasti naksayasyapi sambhavah |
ksayasya vibhavo nasti vibhavo naksayasya ca || 7 ||

tatra ksayasya ksyalaksanasya bhavasya virodhidharmasadbhavat
sambhavo na yuktah | aksayasyapi bhavalaksanaviyuktatvat
kharavisanasyeva sambhavo na yuktah | evam ksayasya vibhavo nasti
| ksayadharmo hi avidyamanah, tasya nirasrayo vibhavo na yuktah |

tatha vibhavo naksayasya ca | aksayadharmo hi
bhavabhavalaksanavilaksanah | tasya avidyamanasya kuto vibhavo
bhavisyati? yau ca sambhavavibhavau na ksayadharmino
naksayadharmino bhavasya sambhavatah, tau na sambhavatah | iti na
stah sambhavavibhavau |7 ||

atraha- vidyete eva bhavanam sambhavavibhavau,
tadasrayidharmisadbhavat | iha bhavasrayau sambhavavibhavau, sa ca
tavad bhavo 'sti, tatsadbhavat tadasritavapi dharmau bhavisyatah iti
| ucyate | syatam bhavasritavetau dharmau, yadi bhavah syat | yada
tu bhavo nasti, tada-

sambhavo vibhavascaiva vina bhavam na vidyate |

kasmatpunarbhavo nastiti cet, yasmat-
sambhavam vibhavam caiva vina bhavo na vidyate || 8 ||
bhavasya hi laksanabhutau sambhavavibhavau, tau ca svarupato na stah
iti pratisiddhau | yada ca tau bhavatah pratisiddhau, tada
bhavalaksanam sambhavam vibhavam ca vina kuto
bhavalaksanavilaksano bhavo bhavisyati? bhavam ca vina na
stah sambhavavibhavau ||

apare tu purvardham pascimam krtva vyacaksate | stah eva
sambhavavibhavau, bhavadharmatvat | iha yannasti, na tasyasti
bhavadharmatvam, tadyatha mandukajatasiromaneh | bhavadharmau
ca sambhavavibhavau, (pp_181) tasmad stah eva tau iti | yadi kasyacit
paramarthatah sambhavavibhavau syatam, sa bhava iti yuktam
syadabhidhatum | tau ca na stah, iti

sambhavam vibhavam caiva vina bhavo na vidyate |

bhavasya sambhavavibhavasattve vidyamanatvat, iti bhavah | tadasattve
ca hetorasiddharthata | tatha-

sambhavo vibhavascaiva vina bhavam na vidyate ||
asrayasyabhavadasritasya asiddhih ityabhisamdhiriti || 8 ||
kim canyat- ihemau sambhavavibhavau parikalpamanau sunyasya va
bhavasya parikalpyeyatamasunyasya va? ubhayatha ca nopapadyate iti
pratipadayannaha-

sambhavo vibhavascaiva na sunyasyopapadyate |

avidyamanasrayatvadakasacitravadityabhiprayah | tatha-
sambhavo vibhavascaiva nasunyasyopapadyate || 9 ||asunyasya asattvat
nirasrayau sambhavavibhavau nopapadyatah || 9 ||
kim canyat- iha yadi sambhavavibhavau syatam, tau ekatvena va
syatamanyatvena va? ubhayatha ca nopapadyate ityaha-

sambhavo vibhavascaiva naika ityupapadyate |

parasparaviruddhayoralokandhakarayorivaikatvanupapatteh |
sambhavo vibhavascaiva na nanetyupapadyate || 10 ||

ubhayoh parasparamavyabhicaritvat | na hi sambhavarahitasya vinasah,
na vibhavarahitasya sambhavo drsta iti | evamubhayoh
parasparamavyabhicaritvat

sambhavo vibhavascaiva na nanetyupapadyate ||

atha syat- kimanaya suksmeksikaya? agopalanadiko hi janah
yasmata sambhavam vibhavam ca pasyati, tasmata stah sambhavavibhavau
| na hi avidyamano vandhyatanayah sakyo drastumiti | evamapi-

drsyate sambhavascaiva vibhavascaiva te bhavet |

ucyate | anaikantikametata | na hi yad yad lokenopalabhyate tasya tasya
astitvam | tatha hi agopalanadiko jano
gandharvanagaramayasvapnalatacakramaricikasaliladikamavidyamanamapi
pasyati indriyopaghatata, evamimavapi sambhavavibhavau asantau mohadeva
pasyatityaha-

drsyate sambhavascaiva mohadvibhava eva ca || 11 ||

atha kasmata punaretadevam nisciyate- avidyamanasvarupavimau
sambhavavibhavau mohadeva varalokena drsyete iti | yuktya hyetadevam
nisciyate | ka punaratra yuktih? iha yadi kascid bhavo nama bhavet,
niyatam sa bhavadva jayeta abhavadva | tatha yadi abhavo nama
kascit, so 'pi bhavadva jayeta abhavadva | ubhayatha ca
ubhayorapyasambhavah ityaha-

na bhavajjayate bhavo bhavo 'bhavanna jayate |

nabhavajjayate 'bhavo 'bhavo bhavanna jayate || 12 ||

bhavat tavat sambhavakhyad bhavasya sambhavakhyasya utpado na
vidyate, karyakaranayoryaugapadyabhavat, utpadasya ca labdhajanmanah
punarutpadavaiyarthyat | abhavadapi bhavo na jayate | kim karanam?
abhavo hi nama vibhavo vinasah | sa ca bhavaviruddhah |
tasmadbhavaviruddhat katham bhavah syat? yadi syat, tada
vandhyaduhiturapi putrah syat | na caitadevamiti | tasmadbhavavadapi
bhavo na bhavati | idanimabhavo 'pyabhavanna bhavati |
bhavanivrttirupo hi abhavah, tata kuto 'sya karyakaranasamarthyam?
yadi syat, nirvanasyapi karyakaranasamarthyam syat | yadi ca
abhavadabhavah syat, tada vandhyaduhiturapi putrah syat | na
caitadevamiti | tasmadbhavadapyabhavo na bhavati | idanim
bhavadapyabhavo na bhavati | bhavaviruddho hyabhavah | sa katham
bhavadbhavet | yadi bhavet, pradipadandhakarah syat | yatascaivam
vicaryamanau sambhavavibhavau na stah, tasmanmohadeva lokena
drsyete iti vijñeyam ||

athava | ayamanyah purvapaksah- iha hi yadi sambhavavibhavau
syatam, tau bhavasrayau va syatamabhavasrayau va | tau ca
bhavabhavau sarvatha vicaryamanau na sambhavatah | tatasca kuto
nirasrayau sambhavavibhavaviti? atah-

drsyate sambhavascaiva mohadvibhava eva ca |

iti vijñeyam | yatha ca bhavabhavau na sambhavatah, tatha
pratipadayannaha-

na bhavajjayate bhavo bhavo 'bhavanna jayate |
nabhavajjayate 'bhavo 'bhavo bhavanna jayate ||
asyarthah purvavat || 12 ||
api ca | yadi kascid bhavo nama syat, tasya udayavyayavattvat
sambhavavibhavau syatam | na ca kascid bhavah svarupato 'sti
kharavisnavat svabhavanutpannatvat | anutpannatvamasiddhamiti cet, tat
siddham, yasmāt-

na svato jayate bhavah parato naiva jayate |
na svatah paratascaiva jayate, jayate kutah || 13 ||

etacca adya eva prakarane vyakhyatattvanna punarvyakhyayate |
yascaivam yathoktaprakarena jayate sa idanim kuto jayate? naiva
kutascijjayate ityabhiprayah | avasyam caitadevamabhyupeyam- sarvatha
nasti bhavasyotpada iti || 13 ||

bhavasadbhavatabhyupagame ca bhavatah sasvatocchedadarsanamapadyate
bauddhamatanugasyetyaha- bhavamabhyupapannasya sasvatocchedadarsanam |
prasajyate

yasmāt,
sa bhavo hi nityo 'nityo 'tha va bhavet || 14 ||
yo hi yathoditapadarthavyavasthamatikramya
bhavasadbhavadarsanamabhyupaiti, tasya avasyam
pravacanatyantaviruddham sasvatocchedadarsanadvayamapadyate | kim
karanam? yasmāt sa bhavah parikalpyamanah nityo va bhavedanityo va
| yadi nityah, tada niyatam sasvatavadah | atha anityah, tada
niyatamuccheda iti || 14 ||

atraha-

bhavamabhyupapannasya naivocchedo na sasvatam |

kim karanam? yasmāt-
udayavyayasamtanah phalahetvorbhavah sa hi || 15 ||
yo hi hetuphalayorudayavyayanuprabandhah, sa hi asmakam bhavah
samsarah | tatra yadi hetunirudhyeta, taddhetukam phalam notpadyeta,
tada syaducchedavadadosah | yadi ca heturna nirudhyeta,
svarupenavatisthet, tada syacchasvatavadadarsanadosah | na
caitadevamiti | tasmad bhavabhyupagame 'pi nasti
sasvatocchedadarsanadosadvayaprasangah | sa eva samsarah yo
'yam hetuphalavicchinnakramavarti utpadavyayanuprabandhah
samskaranamiti | ato nasti asmakamayam dosa iti || 15 ||

ucyate-

udayavyayasamtanah phalahetvorbhavah sa cet |

nanu evamapi-

vyayasyapunarutpatterhetucchedah prasajyate || 16 ||
yo hi hetuksanah phalasyotpattau hetubhavamupetya nirudhyate, nanu tasya
vyayavato hetuksanasya punaranutpadaducchedadarsanamapadyate |
tavayam katham na dosa iti cet, bhavamabhyupapannasya ayam dosah
| na ca maya bhavo 'bhyupagatah, svabhavanutpannatvat sarvadarmanam
| yatrapi maya-

pratitya yadyadbhavati na hi tavattadeva tat |
na canyadapi tattasmanocchedo napi sasvatam ||

ityuktam, tatrapi amuna nyayena naihsvabhavyameva bhavanam
pratipaditam | anyatha hi sati bhavasvarupe bijankurayoh
kathamanyatvam na syat? tasmannayam prasango 'smakam badhaka iti
|| 16 ||

evam tavad bhavamabhyupapannasya hetoh
punaranutpadaducchedadarsanaprasangamudbhavya idanim sasvatavade
dosaprasangamudbhavayannaha-

sadbhavya svabhavena nasadbhavasca yujyate |

yadi hi hetoh sadbhavah svabhavatah syat, tasya pascadasadbhavo na
syat svabhavya napayitvat | tatasca sasvatadarsanaprasangah
tadavastha eva ||

kim canyat-

nirvanakale cocchedah prasamadbhavasamtateh || 17 ||
yadyapi hetuphalayorudayavyayasamtanapravrttya
sasvatocchedadarsanaprasangah parihriyate, tathapi yatrasya
samtanasya punarapyapravrttih, tatra nirvane
niyatamucchedadarsanamapadyate | ucchedadarsanam ca prahatavyamityuktam
bhagavata | evamvidhamucchedadarsanam na bhavisyatiti cet, anyadapi
kimartham bhavata bhavisyatiti bhavavicchedalambanatvat,
nirvanakale bhavavicchedalambanavadityabhiprayah ||

yaccoktam-

udayavyayasamtanah phalahetvorbhavah sa hi |

iti, tadapi nopapadyate | katham krtva? iha hi caramo bhavo
nivrtilaksanah, prathamam gatipratisamdhilaksanah | tatra
caramo bhavo nirudhyamano hetutvenavatisthate | upapattilaksanastu
prathamam bhavah phalarupatvena vyavatisthate | anayosca bhavayoh
samsara iti samjñā kṛta || 17 ||

atra ca idam vicaryate- ya esa prathamam bhavah phalarupatvena
vyavasthapyate, sa kim caramo bhavo niruddhe upajayate, athaniruddhe, uta
nirudhyamane, yato hetuphalanuprabandhat samsarah syat? sarvatha ca
vicaryamano na sambhavatiti pratipadayannaha-

caramo na niruddhe ca prathamam yujyate bhavah |
caramo naniruddhe ca prathamam yujyate bhavah || 18 ||

tatra yadi carame bhava niruddhe prathamo bhavo jayate iti parikalpyate, tada
nirhetuka syat | dahanadagdhabijadapi ankurodayah syat | na
caitadistam | tasmaccarame niruddhe prathamo bhavo na yujyate ||

idanimaniruddhe 'pi carame bhava prathamo bhavo na yujyate | yadi syat,
nirhetukah syat, dvirupata ca ekasya sattvasya syat,
apurvasattvapradurbhavasca, purvasya ca nityata syat, avinaste ca
bije ankurodayah syat | na caitadevamistamiti | atah-

carame naniruddhe ca prathamo yujyate bhavah |
iti sthitam || 18 ||

idanim nirudhyamane 'pi carame bhava prathamo bhavo yatha nopapadyate
tatha pratipadayannaha-

nirudhyamane carame prathamo yadi jayate |
nirudhyamana ekah syajjayamano 'paro bhavet || 19 ||

tatra nirudhyamano vartamano vartamanapratyayantavacyatvat, jayate
ityapi vartamana evocyate vartamanasabdavacyatvat | athava nirudhyamano
nirodhakriyakarakah | yascapi jayate, asavapi janikriyakarakah, tau
ca ekakalavisyamanau yaugapadyenaiva stah | tatasca nirudhyamanah
eko bhavah syat, jayamanascapara iti yaugapadyenaiva dvau bhavau
prapnutah | na caikasya yugapad dvau bhavau sambhavatah ityuktametat ||
19 ||

tadevam yathoktena vicarakamena-

na cennirudhyamanasca jayamanasca yujyate |
sardham ca mriyate yesu tesu skandhesu jayate || 20 ||

casabdah samuccayarthah | prthakprthak ceti etatsamnidhapayati |
yada evam yathoditanyayena niruddhe carame prathamo bhavo na sambhavati,
aniruddhe 'pi carame prathamo bhavo na sambhavati, sardham caikasmisca
kale caramena bhavena saha prathamo bhavo na sambhavati, tat kimidanim
yesu eva skandhesu mriyate tesu eva jayate iti syat | yesu
skandhesu sthito mriyate, tesveva jayate iti atyantaviruddhametat | na hi
mriyamano jayate iti drstam || 20 ||

tat-

evam trisvapi kalesu na yukta

bhavadabhimata

bhavasamtatih |

carame bhava niruddhe 'niruddhe nirudhyamane yasmat prathamo bhavo na
sambhavati, tasmat trisvapi kalesu bhavasamtirnasti |
trisu kalesu ya nasti sa katham bhavasamtatih || 21 ||
ya ca idanim trisu kalesu nasti, kutah sa anyenatmana
bhavisyatiti sarvatha nasti bhavanmata bhavasamtatih | tatasca
yaduktam-

udayavyayasamtanah phalahetvorbhavah sa hi |

iti, tanna yuktam | tatasca bhavabhyupagame sati sa eva
sasvatocchedavadaprasango durnivaro bhavatam, ityato nastyeva
bhavanam svabhavata utpattiriti siddham |
yathoktamaryasamadhirajabhattacharake-

tatha-

bijasya sato yathankuro na ca yo biju sa caiva ankuro |
na ca anyu tato na caiva tadevamanuccheda asasvata dharmata ||

mudratpratimudra drsyate mudrasamkranti na copalabhyate |
na ca tatra na caiva sanyato evam samskara anucchedasavatah ||

ata evoktamaryanagarjunapadaih
svadhyayadipamudradarpanaghosarkakantabijamraih |
skandhapratisamdhirasamkramasca vidvadbhiravadharyau || iti |

tatha bhagavan-

jayate cyavate capi na ca jatirna ca cyutih | yasya vijanata esa
samadhirnasya durlabhah || iti|

tatha-

susukhita sada te nara loke yehi acintiya jñatibhi dharmah |
na ca dharmah adharma vikalpo cittapapañca vibhavita sarvi ||

bhava abhava vibhavayi jñanam sarvamacintayi sarvamabhutam |
ye puna cittavasanuga balaste dukhita bhavakotisatesu ||

yo 'pi ca cintayi sunyakadharman so 'pi kumargapapannaku balah |
aksara kirtita sunyaka dharmaste ca anaksara aksara uktah ||

santa pasanta ya cintayi dharman so 'pi ca cittu na jatu na bhutah |
cittavitarkana sarvi papañcah suksma acintiya budhyatha dharman ||
iti || 21 ||

ityacaryacandrakirtipadoparacitayam prasannapadayam
madhyamakavrttau sambhavavibhavapariksa nama ekavimsatitamam
prakaranam ||

22 tathagatapariksa dvavimsatitamam prakaranam |

atrasa- vidyata eva bhavasamtatih, tathagatasadbhavat | iha hi
bhagavata mahakarunopayaprajñadvayadharina
sakalatraidhatukasesasattvajatyadiduhkhavyupasamaikamanasa tribhih
kalpasamkhyeyaih saptabhirva nairantaryakramenodyacchata
taistairniratisayairativicitraih punyakriyaprarambhaih
sakalajagaddhitodayaikakriyalaksanaih
priyaikaputradapyadhikataraniravasesajagadanugrahatatparena
mahakarunaparavasena tatratatropapattyayatane
ksitisalilajvalanapavanasadharanabhaisajyamamahahiruhavajjananam
svecchata upabhogyatamatmanamupagamayata mahakalena sarvajñam

sarvakaraparicchedi padamadhigatam | sa evamadhigatasarvajñajñano
bhagavan yatha dharmanam tattvam vyavasthitam tathaiva asesato
gatatvad buddhatvat tathagata ityucyate | yadi bhavasamtatirna syat,
tada tathagato 'pi na syat | na hi ekena janmana sakyam
tathagatatvamanupraptum | tasmadvidyata eva bhavasamtatih,
tathagatasadbhavaditi | ucyate | bhavadiyameva hi idamatimahadajñanam
bhavasamtanasya avicchedavartitam ca atidirghakalam ca gamayati,
yasya nama bhavatah atimahadajñanadhanandhakarameva
vicitirairupapattisaraccandrajñanalokairvidhvasyamanamapi
aticiratarakalabhyasavasnavistarabhivrdhamadyapi na vidhvasyate na
nivartate | yadi hi tathagato nama kascit syat svabhavatah, tada tasya
mahata kalenabhinispatterbhavasamtatih syat | na ca tathagato nama
kascid bhavasvabhavata upalabhyate | kevalam tu
bhavanavidyatimiropahatamatinayanataya dvicandrakesamasakadivanmithya
tathagatam nama svabhavata upalabhate | yatha ca tathagato nasti
svabhavatah, tatha pratipadayannaha-

skandha na nanyah skandhebhya nasmin skandha na tesu sah |
tathagatah skandhavanna katamo 'tra tathagatah || 1 ||

yadi hi tathagato nama kascit padartho 'malo nisprapañcah syat, sa
skandhasvabhavo va bhavet,
rupavedanasamjñasamskaravijñanakhyaskandhapañcakasvabhavo va
bhavet | yadi va

Ā<Ā<lasamĀ•dhiprajĀ±Ā•vimuktivimuktijĀ±Ā•nadarĀ>anĀ•khyapaĀ±caskandhasvabhĀ•vaā
, tadvyatirikto va bhavet | purvaka eva pañca skandhah
sattvaprajñaptinimittatvadiha vicare parigrhyante nottare,
avyapakatvadesam purvakairantarbhavita tvaditi ||

yadi va pañcaskandhavyatirikto bhavet, tatra tathagate va skandhah
syuh, skandhesu va sa bhavet, tathagato va skandhavan bhavet
dhanavaniva devadattah? sarvatha ca vicaryamano na sambhavati |
katham krtva? tatra tavat skandha eva na tathagatah | kim
karanam? uktam hi-

yadindhanam sa cedagnirekatvam kartrkarmanoh |

bhavediti, tadihapi yojoyam,

sa buddho yo hyupadanamekatvam kartrkarmanoh |

bhavediti | tatha-

atma skandha yadi bhavedudayavyayabhagbhavet |

ityuktam, tadihapi yojoyam,

buddhah skandha yadi bhavedudayavyayabhagbhavet | iti |

evam tavat skandha na tathagatah || idanim nanyah
skandhebhystathagata iti | kim karanam? uktam hi-

anyascedindhanadagnirindhanadasyrte bhavet |

tatha-

paratra nirapeksatvadapradipanahetukah |
punararambhavaiyarthiyamevam cakarmakah sati || iti,

tatha ihapi yojyam,

buddho 'nyascedupadanadupadanam vina bhavet |

tatha-

paratra nirapeksatvadanupadanahetukah |
punararambhavaiyarthiyamevam cakarmakah sati ||

tatha-

skandhebhyo 'nyo yadi bhavedbhavedaskandhalaksanah |iti |

anyatvabhavacca skandhadinam tathagatasya ca, tathagate skandha
nopapadyante ||

napi skandhesu tathagata iti upapadyate | uktam caitanmadhyamakavatara
paksadvayavyakhyanam-

skandhesvatma vidyate naiva cami santi skandha atmanitiha yasmad |
satyanyatve syadiyam kalpana vai taccanyatvam nastyatah kalpanaisa
||

skandhavanapi tathagato yatha na bhavati, tatha tatraivoktam-

isto natma rupavannasti yasmadatma vattvarthopayogo hi natah |
bhede goman rupavanasyabhede tattvanyatve 'rupato natmanah stah ||

tattvanyatvapakse eva tu pañcapi paksa antargata vastutah |
satkayadrstipravrttyapeksaya tu pañca paksah
samupavarnyante acaryeneti vijñeyam | yascaivam skandhesu
pañcadha vicaryamano nasti tathagatah, sa kenanyena atmana
bhavisyatiti, sarvatha na sambhavatyeva tathagata iti
bhavasvabhavadapasyanta acaryapadah prahuh- katamo 'tra tathagata
iti | nastyeva sa kascit sakalatrailokyavastuvipascidbhavasvabhava
ityabhiprayah | tathagatabhavacca bhavasamtatirapi
dravyasamtatirnastiti siddham || 1 ||

atraike vadanti- naiva hi skandhastathagata iti brumah,
yathoktadosaprasangat | napi skandhavyatiriktah | napi tathagate
anasravan skandhan varnayamah, himavati parvate iva tarukhandam |
napi skandhesu, tarukhande eva simham | napi skandhavantam
varnayamah, laksanavantamiva cakravartinam,
ekatvanyatvanabhyupagamadeva | kim tarhi skandhanamalanupadaya
tattvanyatvadyavacyam tathagatam vyavasthapayamah | tasmannayam
vidhirasmakam badhaka iti | atrocyate-

buddhah skandhanupadaya yadi nasti svabhavatah |
svabhavatasca yo nasti kutah sa parabhavatah || 2 ||

yadi hi buddho bhagavanamalan skandhanupadaya tattvanyatvenavaktavyah
prajñapyate, na tarhi svabhavatah so 'stiti vyaktamapadyate,
pratibimbavadupadaya prajñapyamanatvat | yasca idanim svabhavato
nasti atmiyena svarupena, sa kathamavidyamanah svabhavatah
skandhanupadaya parabhavato bhavisyatiti? na hi avidyamano
vandhyatanayah parabhavamapekasya bhavatiti yujyate || 2 ||

atha syat- yathaiva hi pratibimbakam svabhavato 'samvidyamanamapi
parabhavam mukhadarsadikamapekasya bhavati, evam ca tathagato 'pi
svabhavato 'samvidyamanah anasravan pañca skandhanupadaya
parabhavato bhavisyatiti, evamapi-

pratitya parabhavam yah so 'natmetyupapadyate |
yascanatma sa ca katham bhavisyati tathagatah || 3 ||

yadi pratibimbavat parabhavam pratitya tathagatah isyate, evam sati
pratibimbavadeva sa tathagato 'natmetyupapadyate | na tu svabhavata iti
yujyate | atmasabdo 'yam svabhavasabdaparyayah | yasca anatma
nihsvabhavah pratibimbavadeva, sa katham tathagatah svabhavarupato
bhavisyati? aviparitamargagato na bhavisyatityabhiprayah || 3 ||

kim canyat- iha yadi tathagatasya kascit svabhavah syat, tada
tatsvabhavapeksaya skandhasvabhavah parabhava iti syat, tam ca
parabhavam pratitya tathagatah syat | yada tu tathagatasya svabhava
eva nasti, tada kutah skandhanam paratvam syaditi
pratipadayannaha-

yadi nasti svabhavasca parabhavah katham bhavet |

yada caivam svabhavaparabhavau na stah, tada
svabhavaparabhavabhyamrte kah sa tathagatah || 4 ||
padartha hi bhavan svabhavo bhavet, parabhavo va | tabhyam tu vina ko
'sau aparah padartha 'sti, yastathagata iti vyavasthapyate? tasmannasti
svabhavatastathagata iti || 4 ||

kim canyat-

skandhan yadyanupadaya bhavetkascittathagatah |
sa idanimupadadyadupadaya tato bhavet || 5 ||

yadi manyase- skandhebhystattvanyatvena avaktavyastathagatah
skandhanupadaya prajñapyate iti, tat kada yujyate? yadi
skandhananupadaya agrhitva purvam kascittathagato nama bhavet, sa
skandhanupadadyat | vyatirikta eva hi purvasiddho dhanad devadatto
dhanasyopadanam kurute, tadvadetan skandhananupadaya yadi kascit
tathagatah syat, sa idanim skandhanupadadyat, tatasca tan
skandhanupadaya tato bhavet || 5 ||

vicaryamanastu sarvatha-

skandhamscapyanupadaya nasti kascittathagatah |
nirhetukatvaprasangat |

yasca nastyanupadaya sa upadasyate katham || 6 ||
avidyamanatvadityabhiprayah | yada caivam na kimcidapyupadatte,
tada skandhanupadaya tathagato nama bhavisyatiti nopapadyate || 6 ||

yada caivam tathagatah upadanatpurvamavidyamanatvat na
kimcidupadatte, tada tadupadanasyapi kenacidapi anupadiyamanasya
upadanatvam na sambhavatyeveti pratipadayannaha-

na bhavatyānupadattamupadanam ca kimcana |

yada caivamupadanam kenacidapyānupadiyamanatvadupadanam na
bhavatiti, tada upadanabhavadupadatapi kascinnastiti
pratipadayannaha-

na casti nirupadanah kathamcana tathagatah || 7 ||iti || 7 ||

tadevam yathopapaditanyayena-

tattvanyatvena yo nasti mrgyamanasca pañcadha |

upadanena sa katham prajñāpyeta tathagatah || 8 ||

yo hi tathagato vicaryamano mrgyamanah tattvenaskandhebhya ekatvena
nasti, anyatvena skandhebhyah prthaktvena ca yo nasti, evam
tattvanyatvasatvadadharadheyatadvatpaksapañcaprakarairmrgyamano
(pp_191) yo nasti, sa kathamatyanto 'samvidyamanastathagatah upadanena
sakyah prajñāpayitum? ityato 'pi nasti tathagato nama svabhavatah ||
8 ||

na kevalamanena vicarena tathagata eva nasti,

yadapidamupadanam tatsvabhavatvanna vidyate |

yadapi idamupadanam rupavedanasamjñāsamskaravijñānakhyam
skandhapañcakam, tadapi svabhavena na vidyate, pratityasamutpannatvat,
skandhapariksayam ca vistarena pratisiddhatvat ||

athapi syat- yadyapi svabhavatah upadanam nasti, tathapi
hetupratyayatmakat parabhava dbhavisyatiti, tadapi nopapadyate iti
pratipadayannaha-

svabhavatasca yannasti kutastatparabhavatah || 9 ||

na hi bandhyasunuh svabhavato 'samvidyamanah sakyah parabhavena
prajñāpayitumiti | atah upadanamapi nasti ||

athava-

yadapidamupadanam tatsvabhavanna vidyate |

upadatrśapeksatvadupadatrñirapeksasya ca
upadanatvabhavannasti svabhavasiddhamupadanam | atha yadyapi
upadatrñirapeksamupadanam svabhavasiddham na sambhavati, evam
tadupadatrapeksameva bhavatviti | ucyate | evamapi-

svabhavatasca yannasti kutastatparabhavatah ||

svabhavato yadupadanam na siddham, tadavidyamanasvabhavam
kathamupadatuh parabhavato bhavisyatiti | tasmadupadanamapi

nastiti || 9 ||

idanim yathaprasadhitamevarthamupadarsayannaha-

evam sunyamupadanamupadata ca sarvasah |

sarvena prakarena vicaryamanam sunyamupadanam nihsvabhavam,
upadata ca sunyah svabhavarahitah | tenedanimupadanena-
prajñapyate ca sunyena katham sunyastathagatah || 10 ||
naiva tatsambhavati yadavidyamanena avidyamanasya tathagatasya
prajñaptih syaditi | tasmāt skandhanupadaya tathagatah prajñapyate
iti nopapadyate ||

atrahuh- aho vata hata pratyasa asmakam, ye hi nama vayam
svavikalpavikalpatatikathinakudarsanamalutalatajalavabaddhesu
nirvanapuragamyaviparitamargagamanaparibhrastesu
anatikrantasamsaratavikantaradurgesu
kanabhaksaksapadadigambarajaimininaiyayikaprabhrtisu
tirthakaresu aviparitasvargapavargamargopadesabhimānisu sprham
parityajya niravasesanyatirthyamatandhakaropaghatakam
svargapavarganugamyaviparitamargasamprakasakam
saddharmadesanātipatutarakiranavyaptasesasamukham
vividhavinēyajanamatikamalakunmalavibodhanatatparam (pp_192)
yathavadavasthitapadarthatattvarthabhajanānamamalaikacaksurbhutam
sakalajagaccharanyabhutamadvitiam
dasabalavaisaradyavenikabuddhadharmamalamandalam
mahayanamahānayasārathivaram
saptabodhyangottungaturamgapadatiyojitam
sakalātribhuvanajānājatijaramānasamsarakantarasariducchosānatap
aram caturasamamararatisamarasarasampatavijayinam
sakalajagadasadgraharahugrahavigrahodgrahanirasinam
tathagatasavitaramajñānadhānagāhānandhakarānirakārānaya
moksārthino 'tuttarasamyaksambodhyarthinah saranam pratipannah,
tasya ca tvaya-

evam sunyamupadanamupadata ca sarvasah |

prajñapyate ca sunyena katham sunyastathagatah ||

ityadina svabhavato 'sattvam vruvata bhavata hata asmakam
moksapratyasa anuttarasamyaksambodhyagamābhilāsah iti | tadalam
bhavata tathagatamahādityapracchadakena
akalīkadhānadhānavālivīsārānena jagādandhakaropāmeneti | ucyate |
asmakameva hata pratyasa bhavadvidhesvabudhājānesu ye hi nama
bhavāntah moksakāmātāyā anyatirthyāmātāni parityajya bhagavāntam
tathagatāmāpi aviparitam paramasastaram pratipadya
paramagambhīramānuttaram sarvātirthyāvādasadhāranam
nairātmyāsīmhanādāmasāhāmānah kurāngāma iva svadhīmuktīdarīdrātāyā
vividhākudrstivyalāmalakulām viparyastājānānuyātām tāmēva
mahāghorasamsaratavikantarācarānugāmārgāmāvāgāhāntē | na hi
tathagatah kadacidāpyātmanah skandhānam va astitvam

prajñāpayanti | yathoktam bhagavatyam-

buddho 'pyayusman subhute mayopamah svapnopamah | buddhadharma
apyayusman subhute mayopamah svapnopamah || iti ||

tatha-

dharma svabhavatu sunya vivikto bodhi svabhavatu sunya vivikta | yo hi
caretsa pi sunyasvabhavo jñānavato na tu balajanasya || iti |
na ca vayam sarvathaiva nisprapañcanam tathagatanam nastitvam
brumah, yadasmakam tadapavadakrto dosah syat || 10 ||
api ca | nihsvabhavam hi tathagatam vyacaksanena
aviparitarthabhidhitsu yoga sata sarvatha-

sunyamiti na vaktavyamasunyamiti va bhavet | ubhayam nobhayam ceti

sarvametanna vaktavyamasvabhavi | kim tu anukte yathavadavasthitam
svabhavam pratipatta pratipattum na samartha ityato vayamapi aropato
vyavaharasatye eva sthitva vyavaharartham vineyajananurodhena (pp_193)
sunyamityapi brumah, asunyamityapi, sunyasunyamityapi, naiva
sunyam nasunyamityapi brumah | ata evaha
prajñāptiyartham tu kathyate || 11 ||
iti | yathoktam bhagavata-

sunyah sarvadharma nihsvabhavayogena | nirnimittah sarvadharma
nirnimittatamupadaya | apranihitah sarvadharma apranidhanayogena |
prakrtiprabhasvarah sarvadharmah prajñāparamitaparissuddhaya |
iti ||

anyatra asunyamuktam-

atitam cedbhiksavo rupam nabhavisyanna srutavanaryasravako
'titam rupamabhyandisyat | yasmattarhi bhiksavah asti atitam
rupam, tasmadaryasravakah srutavanatitam rupamabhinandatiti |
anagatam cedbhiksavah- ityadi | evam yavat atitam cedbhiksavo
vijñānam nabhavisyat- ityadi purvavat ||

tatha sautrantikamate atitanagatam sunyam, anyadasunyam |
viprayukta vijñāptih sunya | vijñānavade 'pi kalpitasvabhavasya
sunyatvam, apratityasamutpannatvat, taimirikadvicandradi darsanavat |

na sunyam napi casunyam tasmatsarvam vidhiyate |
[tatha] sattvadasattvacca madhyama pratipacca sa || iti ||

yena tvabhiprayena sunyatvadikamupadisyate, sa atmapariksato
boddhavyah | yathoktam sutre-

mayopamam jagadidam bhavata natarangasvapnasadsam vihitam |
natma na sattva na ca jivagati dharma maricidakacandrasamah ||

sunyam ca santamanupadamayam avijanadeva jagadudbhramati |
tesamupayanayayuktisatavitarayasyapi krpalutaya ||

ragadibhisca bahurogasataih samtrasitam sakalamiksi jagat |

vaidyopamo vicarase 'pratimo parimocayam sugata sattvasatan ||

rathacakravad bhramati sarvajagat tiryaksu pretanirayesu gatah |
mudha adesika anathagatah tesam pradarsayasi margavaram || iti

|

sarvastvetah kalpana nisprapañce tathagate na sambhavanti || 11 ||

na ca kevalam sunyatvadikameva catustayam tathagate na
sambhavati, api ca-

sasvatasasvatadya kutah sante catustayam |

antanantadi capyatra kuntah sante catustayam || 12 ||

iha caturdasa avyakrtavastuni bhagavata nirdistani | tadyatha-

sasvato lokah, asasvato lokah, sasvatasca asasvatasca

lokah, naiva sasvato nasasvatasca lokah, iti catustayam |

antavan lokah, anantavan lokah, antavamsca anantavamsca lokah,

naiva antavan na anantavamsca lokah, iti dvitiyam | bhavati

tathagatah param maranat, na bhavati tathagatah param maranat,

bhavati ca na bhavati ca tathagatah param maranat, naiva bhavati na na

bhavati ca tathagatah param maranat, iti tritiam | sa

jivastacchariram, anyo jivo 'nyacchariram, iti | tanyetani caturdasa

vastuni avyakrtatvadavyakrtavastuni ityucyante | tatra

yathopavarnitena nyayena yatha sunyatvadikam catustayam

prakrtya sante nihsvabhava tathagate na sambhavati, evam

sasvatasasvatadikamapi catustayamatra na sambhavati |

asambhavadeva ca catustayam vandhyaputrasya syamagauratvadivat na

vyakrtam bhagavata lokasya | yatha ca etaccatustayam tathagate na

sambhavati, evamantanantadikamapi sante tathagate na sambhavati || 12

||

idanim bhavati tathagatah param maranat ityadikasyapi

kalpanacatustasya pravrttyasambhava mudbhavayannaha-

yena graho grhitastu ghano 'stiti tathagatah |

nastiti sa vikalpayannirvrtasyapi kalpayet || 13 ||

yena hi ghanataro mahatabhinivesena asti tathagatah iti graho

grhitah, parikalpa utpaditah, sah niyatam parinirvrte tathagate,

na bhavati tathagatah param maranat, maranaduttarakalam na

bhavati, ucchinnastathagatah, na samvidyate, iti parikalpayet | tasya

evam vikalpayatah syad drstikrtam || 13 ||

yasya tu na kasyamcidapyavasthayam svabhasunyatvat tathagatasya

astitvanastitvam, tasya pakse-

svabhasvatasca sunye 'smimscinta naivopapadyate |

param nirodhadbhavati buddho na bhavatiti va || 14 ||

akase citrarupakalpanavadesa kalpana nastityabhiprayah || 14 ||

tadevam prakrtisante nihsvabhava tathagate sarvaprapañcatite

mandabuddhitaya sasvatasasvatadikaya

nityanityastinastisunyasunyasarvajñasarvajñadikaya kalpanaya-

prapañcayanti ye buddham prapañcatitamavyayam |
te prapañcahatah sarve na pasyanti tathagatam || 15 ||

vastunibandhana hi prapañcah syuh, avastukasca tathagatah | kutah
prapañcanam pravrttisambhava iti? atah prapañcatitastathagatah
| anutpadaśvabhavavacca śvabhavantaragamanadvayayah |
tamitthamvidham tathagatam
svotpreksitamithyaparikalpamalalinamanasataya vividhairabhutaih
parikalpavisesaih ye buddham bhagavantam prapañcayanti, te svakaireva
prapañcairhatah santah tathagatagunasamrddheratyantaparokśavartino
bhavanti | tatasca śvabhutah etasmin pravacane na pasyanti
tathagatam jatyaṅdha ivadityam | ata evaha bhagavan-

ye mam rūpena adraksurye mam ghosena anvayuh |
mithyaprahanaprasṛta na mam draksyanti te jaṅah ||

dharmato buddha draśtavya dharmakaya hi nayakah |
dharmata capyavijñeya na śa śakya vijānitum ||
iti || 15 ||

tadatra tathagataparikśayam śattvalokah śakalah
śasurasuranaradih parikśitah | yatha cayam śattvaloko
niśvabhavah, tatha bhajānalokasyapi
vayumandaladerakanīśhavitānabhavanaparyāntasya
naiśvabhavyamudbhavayānnaha-

tathagato yaśvabhavastatśvabhavamidam jagat |

idam jagaditi ayam bhajānaloka ityarthah | kiṁśvabhavastathagatah
punarityaha-

tathagato niśvabhavo niśvabhavamidam jagat || 16 ||

iti | yatha ca jagato naiśvabhavyam, tatha pratyaaparikśadibhih
pratipaditam | ata evoktam sūtre-

anupadadharmah śatatam tathagatah sarve ca dharmah sugatena
śadrsah |

nimittagrahena tu balabuddhayaś asatśu dharmesu caranti loke ||

tathagato hi pratibimbabhutah kuśalasya dharmasya anasraśasya | naiśvatra
tathata na tathagato 'śti bimbam ca śamdrśyati śarva loke || iti |

uktam ca bhagavatyam praññāparamitayam-

atha khalu te devaputraś ayuśmantam śubhūtim śthavirametaadvocan-
kim punararyāśubhūte mayopamaste śattvah, na te maya? evamukte
ayūśman śubhūtiśtan devaputraśnetadvocat- mayopamaste devaputraś
śattvah, śvapnopamaste devaputraś śattvah | iti hi maya ca
śattvaśca advayameta dadvaidhikaram | iti hi śvapnaśca śattvaśca
advayametaadvaidhikaram | śarvadharmā api devaputraś mayopamah
śvapnopamah | śtrotaapanno 'pi mayopamah śvapnopamah |
śtrotaapattiphalamapi mayopamam śvapnopamam | evam śakrdagamyapi
śakrdagamiphalamapi | anagamyaśpi anagamiphalamapi | arhannapi

mayopamah svapnopamah | arhattvaphalamapi mayopamam svapnopamam |
pratyekabuddho 'pi mayopamah svapnopamah | pratyekabuddhatvamapi
mayopamam svapnopamam | samyaksambuddho 'pi mayopamah svapnopamah iti
| samyaksambuddhatvamapi mayopamam svapnopamamiti vadami ||

atha khalu devaputra ayusmantam subhutumetadavocan- samyaksambuddho
'pi mayopamah svapnopama iti, samyaksambuddhatvamapi mayopamam
svapnopamamiti aryasubhute vadasi? subhutihira- nirvanamapi devaputra
mayopamam svapnopamamiti vadami, kim punaranyam dharmam? devaputra
ahuh- nirvanamapyaryasubhute mayopamam svapnopamamiti vadasi?
subhutihira- yadyapi devaputra nirvanadapyanyah kasciddharmo
visistatarah syat, tamapyaham mayopamam svapnopamamiti vadeyam |
iti hi maya ca nirvanam ca advayametadadvaidhikaramiti ||

ityacaryacandrakirtipadoparacitayam prasannapadayam
madhyamakavrttau tathagatapariksa nama dvavimsatitamam
prakaranam ||

23 viparyasapariksa trayovimsatitamam prakaranam |

atiraha- vidyata eva bhavasamtatih, tatkaranasadbhavat | iha hi
klesebhyah karma pravartate | karmaklesahetuka janmamaranaparampara
upajayate | sa ca bhavasamtatirvyapadisyate | tasyasca pradhanam
karanam klesah, prahinaklesanam bhavasamtaterabhavat | te
ca ragadayah klesah santi | tasmad karyabhutapi
janmamaranaparampara avicchedaprabandhena bhavasamtatirapi
bhavisyatiti | ucyate | syad bhavasamtatih, yadi taddhetubhutih
klesah syuh | na tu santi | katham krtva? iha bhagavadbhirbuddhaih
sakalatribhuvanajanasā'fkle'ā'a'ā'atruvidhva'ā'f'sibhi'ā'caturm'ā'r'ā'r'ā'•tisamarapar'ā
jayaih-

samkalpaprabhavo rago dveso mohasca kathyate |
subhasubhaviaryasan sambhavanti pratitya hi || 1 ||

samkalpo vitarkah | samkalpat prabhavatiti samkalpaprabhavah |

kama janami te mulam samkalpatkila jayase |
na tvam samkalpayisyami tato me na bhavisyasi ||

iti gathabhidhanat

samkalpaprabhavo rago dveso mohasca kathyate |

etanmulakatvadanyesam klesanam mukhyatvadesamevopadanam
trayanam | ete ca trayah klesah-

subhasubhaviaryasan sambhavanti pratitya hi |

tatra hi subhamakaram pratitya raga utpadyate, asubham pratitya
dvesah, viparyasan pratitya moha utpadyate | samkalpastu esam
trayanamapi sadharanakaranamutpattau | katham punarmohah
samkalpaprabhavah? ucyate | uktam hi pratityasamutpade bhagavata-

avidyapi bhiksavah sahetuka sapratyaya sanidana | kasca bhiksavah
avidyaya hetuh? ayoniso bhiksavo manaskaro 'vidyaya hetuh | avilo
mohajo manaskaro bhiksavo 'vidyaya hetuh || ityatah avidya
samkalpaprabhava bhavati || 1 ||

tatasca-

subhasubhaviparyasan sambhavanti pratitya ye |
te svabhavanna vidyante tasmāt klesa na tattvatah || 2 ||

iti | yadi ragadayah svabhavasiddhah syuh, naiva te
subhasubhaviparyasan pratitya sambhaveyuh, svabhavasya
akrtrimatvat paranirapeksatvacca | bhavanti ca subhasubhaviparyasan
pratitya, tasmānīhsvabhava eva te | tattvato na vidyante,
paramarthatah svabhavato na vidyante ityarthah || 2 ||

api ca-

atmano 'stitvanastitvena kathamcicca sidhyatah |
tam vinastitvanastitve klesanam sidhyatah katham || 3 ||

atmano yatha astitvanastitve na stah, tatha uktam vistarena |
tatasca- tadasritasya dharmasya kuto 'stitvanastitve bhavisyatah? || 3
||

atha syat- yadi astitvanastitve atmano na stah, tada kimatra
klesanamayatam, yatastesamapi astitvanastitve na stah iti? ucyate-

kasyacidhi bhavanti klesah sa ca na sidhyati |
kascidaho vina kamcitsanti klesa na kasyacit || 4 ||

iha ami ragadayah kudayam citravat phalam pakvatadivacca utpattau
asrayamapeksante | tatasca kasyacidete bhavanti, na vina
kamcidasrayam | sa ca asrayah parikalpyamanah atma va cittam
va bhavet | sa caisamasrayah purvameva pratisiddhatvannasti |
tam ca kamcidasrayam vina kasya klesa bhavantu? naiva
kasyacidbhavanti, tasyavidyamanatvat, aho vina kamcit santi klesa na
kasyacit || 4 ||

atrasca- naiva hi klesanam kascidasrayah purvam siddho
'bhyupagamyate | na ca atma nama kascidasti, yah asrayatvena
vyavasthapyeta, nirhetukatvad vyomacutataruvat | kim tarhi klistam
cittam pratitya klesa upajayante, tacca cittam sahaiva
klesairupajayata iti | etadapi na yuktamityaha-

svakayadrstivat klesah kliste santi na pañcadha |
svakayadrstivat klistam klesesvapi na pañcadha || 5 ||

svakayo hi nama rupadilaksanasamhatih | svakayadrstih
svakaye atmadrstih atmiyakaragrahanapravrta | yatheyam
pañcadha vicaryamana svakaye na sambhavati,

skandha na nanyah skandhebhya nasmin skandha na tesu sah |

tathagatah skandhavanna katamo 'tra tathagatah ||

ityanena | evam kliste 'pi klesa vicaryamanah pañcadha na
sambhavanti | tatra klisyantiti klesa klisyate iti klistam | tatra
yadeva klistam tadeva klesa iti na yujyate
dagdhrdahayorapyekatvaprasangat | anyat klistam, anye klesa iti na
yujyate | paratra nirapeksatvat, aklistahetuka klesaprasangat | ata
eva ca ekatvanyatvabhavadadharadheyatadvatpaksanam ca
abhavanna klesesu klistam, na kliste klesah, napi klesavat
klistam | ityevam kliste pañcadha vicaryamanah klesa na
sambhavanti | yatha ca klistahetukah klesa na sambhavanti, evam
klesahetukamapi klistam klesesu vicaryamanam pañcadha na
sambhavati | na hi klesa eva klistam,
kartrkarmanorekatvaprasangat, nanye klesa anyat klistam,
nirapeksatvaprasangat, na ca kliste klesah na ca klesesu
klistam, na klistavantah (pp_199) klesah | ityevam
svakayadrstivadeva klistam klesesvapi pañcadha nasti |
yatascaivam, atah parasparapeksayapi klesaklistayornasti
siddhih || 5 ||

atrasa- yadyapi tvaya klesah pratisiddhah, tathapi klesahetavah
subhasubhaviaryasastavat santi, tatsadbhavacca klesah santiti |
ucyate | syuh klesah, yadi subhasubhaviaryasa eva syuh, yavata
ete 'pi pratitya sasutpannatvadvaksyamanapratisedhacca | yada ca te
na santi svabhavatah, tada-

svabhavato na vidyante subhasubhaviaryayah |

pratityasamutpannatvadvaksyamanapratisedhacca | yada ca te na santi
svabhavatah, tada-

pratitya kataman klesah subhasubhaviaryayan || 6 ||naiva santi
klesah, taddhetusubhasubhaviaryayabhadityabhiprayah || 6 ||
atrasa- vidyanta eva klesah, tadalambanasadbhavat | iha hi yannasti,
na tasyalambana masti, tadyatha vandhyasunoh | asti ca
rupasabdagarasasprastavyadharmakhyam sadvidhamalambanam |
tasmaalambanasadbhavadvidyanta eva klesa iti | ucyate | astyeta, yad
bhavadbhiih-

rupasabdagarasaspara gandha dharmasca sadvidham |
vastu ragasya dvesasya mohasya ca vikalpyate || 7 ||

tatra vastu alambanam, vasatiti va asmin ragadikam, tadutpatteh iti
krtva | tacca tadalambanam sodha bhavati, indriyanam
sannam paricchedakaranamanyonyabhedat | rupam sabda gandha
rasah sprastavyani dharmasceti | tatra idamihamutreti nirupanat,
rupanacca rupam | tena sabdena sabdyante prakasyante padartha iti
sabdah | gandhyante himsyante yatra praptah tato 'nyatragamanad
gandhah | rasyate asvadyate iti rasah | sprsyate iti sparsah |
svalaksanasadharannirvanagraddharmadharanaddharmah |
tadetat sadvidham vastu bhavati | kasya? ragasya dvesasya mohasya |

tatra rañjanam rago raktiradhyavasanaṃ | rajyate va anena cittamiti
ragah | dusanaṃ dosaḥ, aghataḥ sattvaviśayo 'sattvaviśayo
va duśyate va anena citamiti dosaḥ | mohanam mohah sammohah
padarthaśvarūparijñanam | muhyate va anena cittamiti mohah |
tadesaṃ kleśanam rūpadikam sadvidham vastu alambanam
bhavati | tatra subhakaradhyaropena yatha rūpadibhyo raga
upajayate, aśubhakaradhyaropena dvesah, nityatmadyadhyaropena
mohah sambhavatī || 7 ||

satyam vikalpyate etadbalajānaḥ sadvidham vastu | kim tu
avidyamaṇasvabhavaśattakametaḥ ragadīnamalambanātvena parikalpyate
bhavata taimirikairiva aśatkeśamaśakamakṣikadvicandradīkamiti
pratīpadayannaha-

rūpaśabdaraśaśpāra gandha dharmāśca kevalah |

kevala itī parikalpītamātra niḥsvabhava ityarthah | yadi
niḥsvabhavaḥ, katham tarhi upalabhyante itī? ucyate-
gandharvanagarakara marīcisvapnaśamnibhaḥ || 8 || itī ete upalabhyante
|| 8 ||

yatha gandharvanagaradīprakhyā ete kevalam viparyāśadupalabhyante,
tada-

aśubham va śubham vapi kutasteśu bhaviśyati |
mayāpuruśakalpeśu pratībimbāśeśu ca || 9 ||

tadānena mithyāśrayaśamutpānatvacchubhaśubhayorapī
nīmīttayormīśatvameva bhavati | yathoktam-

aḥamkarodbhavaḥ śkandhaḥ so 'haṃkaro 'nrto 'rthataḥ |
bījaṃ yaśyanrtam taśyā prarohah satyataḥ kutah ||

śkandhanaśatyan dr̥stvaivamaḥamkaraḥ prahīyate |
aḥamkaraśraḥnaśca na puṇah śkandhaśambhavaḥ ||
itī || 9 ||

na ca kevalamaśrayamīthyatve śubhaśubhayornīmīttayormīthyatvam, apī ca
anayāpyupapattīyā anayormīthyatvamīti pratīpadayannaha-

anapekśyā śubham naśtyaśubham praññāpayemahi |
yatpratītyā śubham taśmacchubham naivopapadyate || 10 ||

iha yadi śubham nama kimcit syat, nīyatam tadaśubhamapekśyā bhavet,
paraśaraśvat, bījaṅkuravat, hraśvadirghavadva, śubhaśyā
śambandhyantarapadarthaśapekśatvat | taścapyapekśanīyamaśubham
śubhena vīna naśtī | [anapekśyā śubham naśtyaśubham] śubham
nīrapekśyāśubham naśtīyābhīprayah | yadaśubham pratītyā
yadaśubhamapekśyā śubham praññāpayemahi vyavaśthāpayemahi | yaśchabdena
anantaśyāśubhaśyā paraśmaśah | praññāpayemahīyānena uttaśyā
śubhaśyā śambandhah | yaścaśca evam śubhaśyā praññāpta
śambandhyantaramapekśanīyamaśubhakhyaṃ padarthaṅtaram naśtī,
taśmacchubham naivopapadyate hraśvaśambhavadīva dirgham,

parasambhavadiya avaramityabhiprayah || 10 ||

idanimasubhamapi yatha na sambhavati, tatha pratipadayannaha-

anapeksyasubham nasti subham prajñāpayemahi |
yatpratityasubham tasmadasubham naiva vidyate || 11 ||

yadi hi asubham nama kimcit syat, niyatameva tacchubhamapeksya bhavet,
paravaravat, hrasvadirghavadva, asubhasya
sambandhyantarapadarthasapeksatvat | taccapyapeksaniyam
subhamasubhena vina nasti, anapeksyasubham nasti subham |
asubham nirapeksya subham na sambhavatityabhiprayah |
yacchubham pratitya yacchubhamapeksya asubham prajñāpayemahi,
asubham vyavasthapayemahi | atrapi yacchabdena anantarasya (pp_201)
subhasya paramarsah | prajñāpayemahityanena ca uttarasyasubhasya
sambandhah | yatascaivamasubhasya prajñāptau
sambandhyantaramapeksaniyam subhakhyam padarthantaram nasti,
tasmadasubham naiva vidyate || 11 ||

yatascaivam subhasubhayorasambhavah, atah-

avidyamane ca subhe kuto rago bhavisyati |
asubhe 'vidyamane ca kuto dveso bhavisyati || 12 ||
subhasubhanimittakayo ragadvesayoh subhasubhanimittabhava sati
nirhetukatvannasti sambhava ityabhiprayah || 12 ||
tadevam subhasubhanimittabhavena ragadvesayorabhavamupapadya
viparyasasvabhavabhavapratipadanena mohasyapyadhuna svabhavabhavam
pratipadayannaha-

anitye nityamityevam yadi graho viparyayah |
nanityam vidyate sunye kuto graho viparyayah || 13 ||

iha catvaro viparyasa ucyante | tadyatha- anitye pratiksanavinasini
skandhapañcake yo nityamiti grahah, sa viparyasah | tatha-
anityasya dhruva pida pida yasya na tatsukham |
tasmadanityam yatsarvam dukham taditi jayate ||

ityamuna nyayena yadanityam taddukham, sarvasamskarasca anityah,
tasmaddukhatmake skandhapañcake yah sukhamiti viparito grahah, so
'paro viparyasah | tatha-

sukrasonitasamparkabijam vinmutravardhitam |
amedhyarupamajanan rajyase 'tra kayecchaya ||

amedhyapuñjapracchane tatkledardrena carmana | yah sayita sa
narinam sayita jaghanodare || ityadi |

evamidam sariram sarvatmana satatamasucisvabhavam | tatra yo
mohacchucitvena graho 'bhinivesah, sa viparyasah | tatha
pañcaskandhakamatmalaksanavilaksanamasthiratvadudayavyayadharmitvac
ca niratmakamatmasvabhavasunyam, tasmin ya atmagraho 'bhinivesah
anatmani atmabhinivesah, sa viparyasah | ityete catvaro

viparyasah sammohasya hetubhutih ||

atredanim vicaryate- yadi nityatvam nityadarsanam
svabhavasunyesu nityagraho viparyasa ityevam vyavasthapyate, nanu ca
svabhavasunyesu skandhesu anityatvamapi nasti, iti

nanityam vidyate sunye kuto graho viparyayah |

anityatvam hi viparitamapeksya nityatvam viparyasa iti vyavasthapyate
| na ca anityatvam vidyate sunye | yada anityatvasyabhavah, tada
kutastadvirodhi nityatvam nityadarsanaviparyaso bhavisyatiti bhavah |
(pp_202) tasmannasti viparyasah | yatha ca anityatvam sunye na
sambhavati bhavasvabhavarahite sasvabhavena anutpanne, evam
duhkhatvamapi na sambhavati, asucitvamapi nasti | anatmakatvamapi nasti
| yada ca svabhavasunyatvaddukhatvadikam nasti, tada
kutastadvipaksabhuta nityasukhasucyatmaviparyasa bhavisyanti? tasmāt
santi viparyasah svarupatah | tadabhavah kuto bhavisyatyavidya?
hetvabhavah | yathoktam bhagavata-

avidyaya naiva kadaci vidyate avidyata pratyayasambhavasca |
avidyamaneyamavidya loke tasmanmaya ukta avidya esa ||

tatha-

katham bhagavan moho dharanipadam? bhagavanaha- atyantamukto hi
mañjusrih mohah, tenocyate mohah |
ityadina viparyaya iti vyavasthapyate || 13 ||
nanu evam sati svabhavena avidyamane padarthe anityamityapi graho na
sambhavati iti asavapi kasmanna viparyasa iti vyavasthapyate iti
pratipadayannaha-

anitye nityamityevam yadi graho viparyayah |
anityamityapi grahah sunye kim na viparyayah || 14 ||

yada ca ubhayasyapi vaiparityam nityasya anityasya ca, tada
tadvayatiriktam trityamaparam nasti yanna viparyayah syat | yada ca
aviparyaso nasti, tada kimapekso viparyasah syaditi | tasmadamunapi
nyayena nasti viparyayah | tasyabhavacca nastyavidya svarupatah |
yatha ca anitye nityamityevam graho viparyaso na sambhavati, evam
sesaviparyasasambhava 'pi yojyam | ata evoktam bhagavata
aryadrhasayapariprcchayam-

bhagavanaha- kimetat kulaputra tasya bhavati yo margena nihsaranam
paryesate? na kulaputra tathagatena rañjaniyan dharman parivarjya
ragaprahanam prajñaptam, evam na dosaniyan mohaniyana dharman
parivarjya tathagatena dosamohaprahanam prajñaptam | tat
kasmaddhetoh? na kulaputra tathagatah kasyaciddharmasya utsargaya va
pratilambhaya va dharmam desayanti na parijñayai na prahanaya na
saksatkriyayai nabhisamayaya na samsaracaranatayai na
nirvanagamanatayai notksepaya na prabheda | na hi kulaputra
dvayaprabhavitah tathagata dharmata | tatra ye dvaye caranti, na te

samyakprayuktah | mithyaprayuktaste vaktavyah | katamacca kulaputra
dvayam? aham ragam prahasyamiti dvayametat | aham dvesam
prahasyamiti dvayametat | aham moham prahasyamiti dvayametat | ye
evamprayuktah, na te samyakprayukta | mithyaprayuktaste veditavyah
||

tadyathapi nama kulaputra kascideva puruso mayakaranatake
pratyupasthite mayakaranirmitam striyam drstva
ragacittamutpadayet | sa ragaparitacittah parsaccharadyabhayena
utthayasanadapakramet | so 'pakramya tameva striyamasubhato manasi
kuryadanityato duhkhatatah sunyato 'natmato manasi kuryat |
bhagavanaha- evameva kulaputra ihaikē bhiksubhiksunyupasakopasika
drastavyah, ye 'nutpannan dharmanajatanasubhato manasi kurvanti,
anityato dukhato 'natmato manasi kurvanti | naham tesam
mohapurusanam margabhavanam vadami | mithyaprayuktaste
veditavyah ||

tadyathapi nama kulaputra kascideva purusah sūptah svapnantare
svagrhe rajabharyam pasyet | sa taya sardham sayyam kalpayet |
smrtisamosaccaivam kalpayet- viruddho 'smiti | sa bhitasrastah
palayet, ma mam raja vidhyet, sa ma mam jivitat vyavaropayet | tat
kim manyase kulaputra api nu sa puruso bhitasrastah palayamanastato
rajabharyanidanabhayatparimucyeta? aha- no bhagavan | tatkasya hetoh?
tatha hi bhagavamstena purusena astriyam strisamjñā utpadita,
abhutam ca parikalpitam | bhagavanaha- evameva kulaputra ihaikē
bhiksubhiksunyupasakopasika drastavyah, ye arage
ragasamjñamutpadya ragabhayabhita raganihsaranam paryesante |
evamadose dosasamjñamutpadya dosabhayabhita dosanihsaranam
paryesante | amohe mohasamjñamutpadya mohabhayabhita
mohanihsaranam paryesante | naham tesam mohapurusanam
margabhavanam vadami | mithyaprayuktaste veditavyah ||

tadyathapi nama kulaputra sa purusah abhaye
bhayasamjñamutpadayedasatsamaropena | evameva kulaputra
sarvabalaprthagjana ragakotim viragakotimaprajananto
ragakotibhayabhita viragakotim nihsaranam paryesante |
dosakotimakimcanakotimaprajananto dosakotibhayabhita
akimcanakotim nihsaranam paryesante | mohakotim
sunyatakotimaprajananto mohakotibhayabhitah sunyatakotim
nihsaranam paryesante | naham tesam kulaputra
mohapurusanam margabhavanam vadami | mithyaprayuktaste
veditavyah || iti vistarah || 14 ||

atraha- yadyapi anitye nityamityevam graho viparyayo na sambhavati,
tathapi esa tavat graho 'sti | grahasca nama samgrahanam
bhavarupah | tasya ca avasyam sadhanena karanena bhavitavyam
sadhakatamena nityatvadina | kartra ca bhavitavyam svatantrena
nityatmana cittena va | karmana ca karturipsitatamena visayena
rupadina | satyam ca bhavakaranakartrkarmanam siddhau

sarvasiddheristasiddhih syadasmakamiti | ucyate | alikeyam
pratyasa | nanu ca yathopavarnitena nyayena-

yena grhnati yograho grahita yacca grhyate |
upasantani sarvani tasmadgraho na vidyate || 15 ||

iha hi kascid grahita yena visesena nityatvadina karanabhutena
kimcit karmabhutam rupasabdadikam vastu grhnati, tadyatha na
sambhavati tatha purvam pratipaditam | katham krtva?

anitye nityamityevam yadi graho viparyayah |

ityadina yatha nityatvadikam karanam na sambhavati, tatha
pratipaditam | grahitapi yatha nasti, tatha-

atmano 'stitvanastitve na kathamcicca sidhyatah |

ityanena pratipaditam| yacca grhyate tadapi nasti tatha-

rupasabdarasaparsa gandha dharmasca kevalah |

ityanena pratipaditam | yada caivam kartrkaranakarmani na siddhani,
tada kuto nirhetuko graho bhavisyati? tatasca-

yena grhnati yo graho grahita yacca grhyate | upasantani
sarvani

svabhavena anutpannatvanirvrtani sarvanityarthah | yatasca
evamevam-

tasmad graho na vidyate ||

athava | pratyayapariksadbhih prakaranairyasmat sarvesameva
karanakartrkarmanam sarvathanutpadah pratipaditah, tasmad
sarvanyetani bhavasvarupavirahadupasantani | atasca graho na
vidyate || 15 ||

atraha- vidyanta eva viparyayah, viparitasadbhavat | iha hi
viparyasanugato devadatto nama vidyate | na ca vina viparyasaih sa
viparyasanugatah sambhavati | tasmad santi viparyasah
viparyastasadbhavaditi | ucyate | iha asmabhih
karanakartrkarmanamabhavat sarvatha graha eva nastiti
pratipaditam | tatasca-

avidyamane grahe ca mithya va samyageva va |
bhavedviparyayah kasya bhavetkasyaviparyayah || 16 ||

samyagva mithya va kasyacit kimcidapyagrhnatah kuto
viparitatvamaviparitatvam veti | tasmanna santi viparyayah || 16 ||

api ca | ime viparyayah kasyacidisyamanah viparitasya
parikalpyeran, aviparitasya va, viparyasyamanasya va? sarvatha ca
nopapadyante iti pratipadayannaha-

na capi viparitasya sambhavanti viparyayah |

na capyaviparitasya sambhavanti viparyayah || 17 ||

na viparyasyamanasya sambhavanti viparyayah |
vimrsasva svayam kasya sambhavanti viparyayah || 18 ||

tatra tavadviparitasya viparyaya na sambhavanti | kim karanam?
yasmāt, yo hi viparita, sa viparita eva | kim tasya punarapi
viparyayasambandhah kuryat? nisprayojanatvat | aviparitasyapi
viparyaya na yujyante, vibuddhabuddhinayananamapi
ajñananidratimiropasamad buddhanam viparyayaprasangat || (pp_205)
tatha viparyasyamanasyapi na santi viparyayah, viparyasyamanasya
bhavasya abhavat | ko hi nama asavaparah padarthah, yo
viparitaviparitavinirmukto viparyasyamano nama bhavisyati?
ardhviparito viparyasyamana iti cet, ardhviparito hi nama yasya
kimcidviparitam kimcidviparitam | tatra yadasya kimcidviparitam
tadviparyaso na viparyasayati, viparyastatvat | yadapyasya aviparitam,
tadapi viparyaso na viparyasayati, aviparyastatvat |
tasmadviparyasyamanasyapi kasyacidviparyasa na sambhavanti | yada
caivam viparitaviparitaviparyasyamana na sambhavanti,
bhavanidanim vimrsatu svayam prajñaya madhyasthah san kasya
sambhavanti viparyasa iti | tadevamasrayasyabhavanna santi
viparyayah || 17-18 ||

kim canyat-

anutpannah katham nama bhavisyanti viparyayah |
viparyayesvajatesu viparyayagatah kutah || 19 ||

tatra

na svato jayate bhavah parato naiva jayate |
na svatah paratasceti viparyayagatah kutah || 20 ||

kuto viparita ityarthah | tatasca yaduktam- santi viparyayah
viparyayagatasadbhavaditi, tanna yuktam || 19-20 ||

yasyapi kathacidviparyasacatustayamastyevetyabhyupagamyate, tathapi
tasya viparitatvamasakyamasthatum | kim karanam? yasmāt-

atma ca suci nityamna sukham ca yadi vidyate |
atma ca suci nityam ca sukham ca na viparyayah || 21 ||
yadi etani atmasucinityasukhani viparyasa iti vyavasthapyante, kimetani
santi, atha na santi? yadi vidyante, na tarhi viparyasah,
vidyamanatvadanatmadivat || 21 ||
atha na vidyante, tada esamavidyamanatvanna kevalam nasti
viparyasatvam, viparyasapratibandhyabhavadanatmadinamapi
aviparyasadinam nasti sadbhava iti pratipadayannaha-

natma ca suci nityam ca sukham ca yadi vidyate |
anatmasucyanityam ca naiva dukham ca vidyate || 22 ||

yadi atma ca suci nityam ca na vidyate iti manyase,

viparyasasambhavat, evam sati atmadinamapyabhavad yadi
etadanatmadikamviparyasatvena grhitam, tadapi tarhi tyajyatam,
pratisedhyabhavate pratisedhasyabhavate | yada caivamanatmadikam na
sambhavati, tada tadapi svarupato 'vidyamanatvat atmadivat katham na
viparyasah syat? tasmāt
jatijaramaranasamsaracarakagarabandhananmumuksubhirastavapyet
e viparyasastyajyah || 22 ||

asya ca yathopavarnitaviparyasavicarasya avidyadiprahanahetutvena
maharthatam pratipadayannaha-

evam nirudhyate 'vidya viparyayanirodhanat |
avidyayam niruddhayam samskaradyam nirudhyate || 23 ||

yada ayam yogi yathoditena nyayena viparyasan nopalabhate, tada evam
viparyasanupalambhanena taddhetuka avidya nirudhyate | tannirodhacca
samskaradayah avidyahetuka
jaramaranasokaparidevaduhkhadaurmanasyopayasaparyanta dharma
nirudhyante ||

avidya hi sakalasyaiva samklesaganasya jatyadiduhkhasya ca
hetubhuta | yatha hi kayendriyahetukani sarvani rupindriyani
kayendriye nirudhyamane nirudhyante, evamavidyahetukani samskaradini
bhavangani pravartamanani niyatamavidyayam niruddhayam
nirudhyante iti pratipadayannaha-

avidyayam niruddhayam samskaradyam nirudhyate |iti ||

atraya- yadi viparyasanirodhadavidya nirudhyate, asti tarhi avidya yasya
evam viparyasanirodhananirodho bhavati | na tarhi avidyamanaya
gaganacutalatayah prahanopayanvesamasti | tasmadvidyate eva
avidya, tannirodhopayanvesanasadbhavat | tatasca santi taddhetuka
ragadayah klesah | klesasadbhavacca astyeva samsare
bhavasamtatih | ucyate | atra hi nama atimahadanarthapandityam
parasya, yo hi nama sarvatmana atyantaduhkhasaklesasamañjase
samsare nirantaraphullaphalapradasamklesavisavrkse
pararthodayasambaddhakaksaih sadhubhiih
prajñopayamahanilabalairnihsesam tadunmulyamanairna kevalam na
sahayyenavatisthante, api khalu
tadunmulakanamatimahanilabalanamiva
bhavasadbhavavadamahasailayamana ivativirodhitaya avasthito bhavan
ahopurusikaya tasyaiva klesavisavrksasya
jatijaramaranasokayasavisaraduhkhaikapthalasya sutaram
bhavabhiniavesatoyasravairaropanamadriyate ||

api ca | yadi avidyadinam samklesanam prahanam sambhavet,
syat tatprahanopayanvesanam | na ca tesam prahanam
sambhavati | yadi syat, tada tattvarupato vidyamananam va syat,
avidyamananam va? kim catah? tatra yadi svarupatah
sadbhatanam klesanam prahanamisyate, tannopapadyate | kim

karanam? yasmāt-

yadi bhūtaḥ svabhāvena kleśaḥ kecid-dhī kasyacit |
katham nama prahīraṇaḥ kaḥ svabhāvaḥ prahasyati || 24 ||

svabhāvato vidyāmanānaḥ bhāvaṇaḥ na śakyāḥ svabhāvo
vinivartayitum | na hi ksityadināḥ kathinatvadisvabhāvo nivartate |
evam yadi ime kleśaḥ svabhāvataḥ śadbhūtaḥ syuh |
kecidityavidyādayaḥ | kasyaciditi pudgalasya | katham nama prahīraṇaḥ?
naiva te kasyacit kathamcinnama prahīraṇaḥ | kasmātpunah na te
prahīyante ityaha- kaḥ svabhāvaḥ prahasyatīti | svabhāvasya
vinivartayitumasakyatvat |
akāśanavarānavinivartanasambhāvavadityabhiprayaḥ || 24 ||

atha svabhāvena āśadbhūta itī vikālpāyate, evamāpi prahānaśambhāva
evetyaha-

yadyabhūtaḥ svabhāvena kleśaḥ kecid-dhī kasyacit |
katham nama prahīraṇaḥ ko 'śadbhāvaḥ prahasyati || 25 ||

abhūta āpi kleśaḥ svabhāvena avidyāmanānaḥ āśakya eva prahatum | na
hi agneḥ śaityaṃ samvidyāmanānaḥ śakyāmapakartum | evamīme 'pi
kleśaḥ kecid yadi kasyacit svabhāvato na vidyante, kaśtan prahasyati?
naiva kaścit prahasyati | tadēvamubhayaḥ pakṣe 'pi
prahānaśambhāvānāsti prahānaḥ kleśaḥ | prahānaśambhāvāca
kutaḥ kleśaprahānaḥ opāyānveśanāmitī | ato yaduktam- vidyānta eva
avidyādayaḥ kleśaḥ, tatprahānaḥ opāyānveśanādīti, tadayuktamīti |
yathoktāmāryasamādhīraḥ-

yo rājyeta, yatra va rājyeta, yena va rājyeta | yo duśyeta, yatra va
duśyeta, yena va duśyeta | yo muhyeta yatra va muhyeta, yena va muhyeta
| sa tam dharmā na samānupāsyati, tam dharmā nopalabhate | sa tam
dharmāmasamānupāsyān ānupalabhamāno 'rakto 'dusto 'mudho
'viparyastacittāḥ samāhīta ityucyate | tīrṇāḥ parāga ityucyate |
kṣemāprāpta ityucyate || itī vīstaraḥ |

tatha-

ādarsaprasthē tathā tāilapatrē nīrīksate nārīmukhaḥ
śvalamkṛtam |
so tatra rāgaḥ jānāyitva bālo pradhāvito kāmi gavesamāno ||

mukhāśya samkrāntī yadā na vidyate bimbe mukhaḥ naiva kādāci labhyate |
mudho yathā so jānāyeta rāgaḥ tāthopāman jānātha sarvadharmān ||
ityadi |

tatha-

rūpeṇa darsita bodhī bodhāye rūpa darsitam |
viśabhāgeṇa śabdēna uttaro dharmū deśitah ||

śabdēna uttaram rūpam gambhīram ca svabhāvataḥ |
samam rūpam ca bodhīśca nānatvam na śa labhyate ||

yatha nirvanu gambhīram sabdena samprakasitam |
labhyate na ca nirvanam sa ca sabdo na labhyate |
sabdascapi nirvanam ca ubhayam tanna labhyate |
evam sunyesu dharmesu nirvanam samprakasitam ||

nirvanam nivṛttireva nirvanam ca na labhyate |
apavṛttirhi dharmanam yatha pascattatha pura ||

sarvadharmah svabhavena nirvanasamasārah |
jñāta nāiskramyasarehi ye yukta buddhabodhaye ||

tatha-

jñānena janamyahu skandhasūnyatam jñātva ca kleśeḥ na
samvasami |
vyaharamatrena hi vyaharami parinirvṛto lokamimam carami ||

tatha-

parinirvṛta loki te sura yeḥi svabhavata jñātibhi dharmah |
kamagunairhi caranti asaṅgah sangu vivarjīya sattva vinenti ||
iti || 25 ||

ityacaryacandrakīrtipadoparacitayam prasannapadayam
madhyamakavṛttau viparyasaparīkṣa nama trayovimsatitamam
prakaranam ||

24 aṛyasatyparīkṣa caturvimsatitamam prakaranam |

atṛaha-

yadi sunyamidam sarvamudayo nāsti na vyayah |
caturṇamāryasatyanamābhavaste prasajyate || 1 ||

yadi yuktya nopapadyate iti kṛtva sarvamidam bahyamādhyātmikam
bhavajātam sunyamiti pratipaditam, naṇu ca evam satī bahavasca
mahantasca dośa bhavata apadyante | katham kṛtva? yadi sarvamidam
sunyam syat, tada yacchunyam tannāsti, yacca nāsti,
tadavidyamanatvad vandhyaputravannāivotpadyate na capi nirudhyate, iti na
kasyacitpadarthasya udayo vyayasca | tadābhavacca
caturṇamāryasatyanamābhavah te sunyavadinah prasajyate | katham
kṛtva? iha hi purvāhetujanītaḥ pratīyasamutpannah
pañcopadanaskandhah duḥkhaduḥkhataya viparīnamaduḥkhataya
samskāraduḥkhataya ca pratikulavartitvacca pidatmakatvena
duḥkhamityucyate | etacca duḥkhamārya eva viparyasaprahane satī
duḥkhamiti samjanate, na anāryah, viparyasanugatātvat,
yathādarsanam ca padarthasvabhāvavyavasthānat | yatha hi
viparyastendriyanam madhurasvabhāvamāpi gudasarkaradikam
tikṭataya upalābhamānam jvarādirogaturanam tikṭatāiva satyam
tajjñānāpekṣaya, madhuryam, tenātmana tasya vastuno
'nupalābhyamanatvat, evamīhāpi yadyapi pañcopadanaskandha
duḥkhasvabhāva bhavanti, tathāpi ye etan duḥkhatmakan paśyanti,
tesameva duḥkham vyavasthapyate, na

viparyasanugamadanyathopalabhamananamiti | atah aryanameva
duhkhatmata satyamiti krtva duhkhamaryasatyamityucyate | nanu ca
anaryairdukhha vedana duhkhamiti paricchidyate iti, evam tatkatham
duhkhamaryanameva satyam? satyam | na hi dukkhaiva vedana kevalam
duhkhasatyam, kim tarhi pañcapyupadanaskandhah, ityatah
aryanameva tat satyamiti krtva aryasatyamiti vyavasthapyate |
yathoktam-

urnapakasma yathaiva hi karatalasamstham na vi(ve?)dyate pumbhah |
aksigatam tu tadeva hi janayatyaratim ca pidam ca ||

karatalasadrso balo na veti samskaraduhkhatapakasma |
aksisadrsastu vidvan tenaivodvejate gadham || iti |

tasmadaryanameva tadduhkhasatyamiti duhkhamaryasatyamiti
vyavasthapyate ||

kada ca tadduhkhamaryasatyam yujyate? yada samskaranamudayavyayau
sambhavatah | yada tu sunyatvanna kimcidutpadyate napi
kimcinnirudhyate, tada nasti duhkham ||

asati ca dukkhe kutah samudayasatyam? yato hi hetorduhkham, samudeti
samutpadyate sa hetuh trsnakarmaklesalaksanah samudaya
ityucyate | yada tu phalabhutam duhkhasatyam nasti, tada
phalarahitasya hetukatvanupapatteh samudayo 'pi nasti ||

duhkhasya ca vigamah apunarutpadah nirodha ityucyate | yada tu
dukhameva nasti, tada kasya nirodhah syaditi? ato dukkhanirodho 'pi
na sambhavati | asati hi dukkhe nirodhasatyasyapyabhavah | asati ca
dukkhanirodhe kuto dukkhanirodhagamini aryastangamarganuga
pratipad bhavisyatiti margasatyamapi nastiti | tadevam sunyatvam
bhavanam bruvatah caturnamaryasatyanamabhavah prasajyate || 1
||

tatasca ko dosa iti? ucyate-

parijña ca prahanam ca bhavana saksikarma ca |
caturnamaryasatyanamabhavannopapadyate || 2 ||
caturnamaryasatyanamabhavaprasange sati
yadetadanityadibhirakarairdukhhasatyaparijñanam duhkhasamudayasya ca
prahanam dukkhanirodhagaminyasca pratipado bhavana
dukkhanirodhasya ca saksikarma saksatkaranam, tannopapadyate || 2 ||
yadi dukkhadinamaryasatyanamabhavah sati parijñanadikam nasti,
tada ko dosa iti? ucyate-

tadabhavanna vidyante catvāryāphalāni ca |
phalabhavā phalasthā no na santi pratipannakāh || 3 ||

samgho nasti na cetsanti te 'stau purusapudgalah |
abhavaccaryasatyanam saddharmo 'pi na vidyate || 4 ||

dharমে casati samghe ca katham buddho bhavisyati |

yada caivam duhkhaparijñanadikam nasti, tada, asminnasati
srotaapattisakrdagamyanyagamyarhatphalakhya phalacatustayam
nopapadyate | katham krtva? iha klesanam prahanam
sampinditam phalakhya pratilabhate | tadyatha-
samyojanatrayaprahane sati sodase marge anvayajñanaksane yat
klesaprahanam tat srotaapattiphalam | kamavacaranam
bhavanaprahataavyanam klesanamadhimatramadhyamrdunam
prakaranam punaradhimatramadhyamrduprakarabhedena pratyekam
bhidyamananam nava prakara bhavanti | tatra
kamavacarasasthaklesaprakarapariksaye vimuktimarge yat
prahanam tat sakrdagamiphalam | tesameva kamavacaranam
navamaprakaraklesapariksaye vimuktimarge yat klesaprahanam
tadanagamiphalam | ruparupyavacaranam klesanam
bhavanaprahataavyanam bhumau bhumau navaprakarabhedabhinnanam
yavannaivasamjñanasamjñayatanabhūmikanavamaklesaprakarapariksaye
vimuktimarge yat prahanam tadarhatphalam | ityetani catvari phalāni |
tanyetani katham yujyante? yadi duhkhasya pariñanam sambhavati,
samudayasya prahanam, nirodhasya saksatkaranam, aryamargasya ca
bhavana bhavati | yada tu dukkhadinamaryasatyanamabhavati
duhkhaparijñanadikam nasti, tada na santi tani catvari phalāni |
caturna ca phalanamabhavati ye tesu vyavasthitah
phalasthascatvara aryapudgalah, te na santi | ata eva ca pratipannaka
api catvara aryapudgala na samvidyante ||

iha hi sodasat marge 'nvayajñanaksanat purve ye pañcadasa
ksantiñanaksanah, tadyatha- traidhatukadukhabhisamaye
duhkhasatyalambanascaturah ksantiñanaksanah | tatra
katame traidhatukadukhabhisamaye catvarah
ksantiñanaksanah? tadyatha-
kamavacaradukhadarsanaprahatavyasatkayantagrahamithyadrstidr
stiparamarsasilavrataparamarsavicikitsaragapratighamanavidyakhya
dasanusayapratipaksah anityadukhasunyanatmakarotpannah
kamavacaradukhasatyalambanah anantaryamargalaksanah dukkhe
dharmajñanaksantiksana ekah | tadalambanakara eva ca
vimuktimargalaksanah dukkhe dharmajñanaksanah dvitiyah |
evam ruparupyavacaradukhasatyalambanah
pratighavarjitanantaroktastadasanusayapratipaksah
dukkhadyakarotpannah anantaryamargalaksanah dukkhe
anvayajñanaksantiksanastritiah | tadalambanakara eva ca
vimuktimargalaksanah dukkhe 'nvayajñanaksanascaturthah ||

yatha caite traidhatukavacaradukhasatyabhisamaye
ksantiñanaksanascaturah, evam
kamavacarasamudayadarsanaprahatavyamithyadrstidrstiparamarsa
vicikitsaragapratighamanavidyasyasaptanusayapratipaksah
hetusamudayaprabhavapratyayakarotpannah
kamavacarasamudayasatyalambanah anantaryamargalaksanah samudaye
dharmajñanaksantiksana ekah | tadalambanakara eva ca

vimuktimargalaksanah samudaye dharmajñanaksayo dvitiyah | evam
ruparupyavacarasamudayasatyalambanah
pratighavarjitanantaroktadvadasanusayapratipaksah
samudayasatyakarotpannah anantaryamargalaksanah samudaye
'nvayajñanaksantiksanastrtiyah | tadalambanakara eva ca
vimuktimargalaksanah samudaye 'nvayajñanaksanascaturthah |
ityete traidhatukavacaraduhkhasamudayasatyabhisamaye catvarah
ksanah ||

yatha caite catvarah ksanah
traidhatukaduhkhasamudayasatyabhisamaye, evam
kā•mā•vacaradūā,ṚkhanirodhadarĀ•anaprahĀ•tavyasamudayoktasaptĀ•nuĀ•ayapratipakā
ah nirodhasantapanitanih saranakarotpannah
kamavacaraduhkha nirodhasatyalambanah anantaryamargalaksanah
nirodhe dharmajñanaksantiksana ekah | tadalambanakara eva ca
vimuktimargalaksanah nirodhe dharmajñanaksanah dvitiyah |
etaireva akaraih ruparupyavacaraduhkhanirodhasatyalambanah
pratighavarjitadvadasanusayapratipaksah anantaryamargalaksanah
nirodhe anvayajñanaksantiksanastrtiyah | tadalambanakara eva
ca vimuktimargalaksanah nirodhe anvayajñanaksanascaturthah |
ityete traidhatukavacaraduhkhanirodhasatyabhisamaye catvarah
ksanah ||

evam
kamavacaraduhkhanirodhagamimargadarsanaprahataavyanirodhoktanusayesu
silavrataparamarsamastamam praksipya
astanusayapratipaksah
marganyayapratipannairyanikakarotpannah
kamavacaraduhkhanirodhagamimargalambanah
anantaryamargalaksanah marge dharmajñanaksantiksana ekah
| tadalambanakara eva ca vimuktimargalaksanah marge
dharmajñanaksanah dvitiyah | etairevakaraih
ruparupyavacaraduhkhanirodhagamimargalambanah
pratighavarjitacaturdanasayapratipaksah anantaryamargalaksano
marge 'nvayajñanaksantiksanastrtiyah | ityete pañcadasa
ksanah darsanamargabhidhanah ||

evam vyavasthitah aryah srotaapattiphalasaksatkriyayai
pratipannakah ityucyate | sodase tu marge 'nvayajñanasthitah sa
srotaapanna ityucyate ||

ta ete astasitiranusayah satyanam darsanamatre
bhavanamanapeksyaiva prahiyante iti krtva darsanaprahataavya
ityucyante | yathadrstasatyakarabhavanaya tu ye pascatprahiyante
te bhavanaprahataavyah | te ca dasanusaya bhavanti | kamavacara
ragapratighamanavidyah | rupavacara eva pratighavarjitasrayah |
arupyavacarasca trayah ete eveti dasa bhavanti | ete ca yathoktena
nyayena bhumau bhumau navadha bhidyante, kamadhatau catursu
dhyanesu, catursvrupyesu | ekaikasya ca klesaprakarasya

prahanarthamanantaryavimuktimargabhedena dvau dvau jñanaksanau
vyavasthapyete klesaksanaviparyayena | adhimatradhimatro hi
klesaprakarah mrdumrdubhyamanantaryavimuktimargabhyam prahiyate
| yavanmrdumrduklesaprakaro 'dhitmatradhimatrabhyam
jñanaksanabhyam prahiyate | sthulam hi malamalpaprayatnasadhyam,
suksmam tu mahayatnasadhyam rajakavastradhavanasadharmyeneti
vijñeyam ||

tatra darsanamargadurdhvam
kĀ•mĀ•vacarabhĀ•vanĀ•prahĀ•tavyaá'£áá'£á'-hakleĀ>aprakĀ•rapratipaká'£avimuktimĀ
rgakhyajñanaksanadarvag jñanaksanavasthitah aryah
sakrdagamiphalapratipannaka ityucyate | sakrdimam lokamagatya
parinirvanat sakrdagamityucyate, tatphalarthampratipannakah
prayogasthah sakrdagamiphalapratipannaka ityucyate | sasthe tu
ksane sakrdagamityucyate ||

sasthat ksanadurdhva
navamaklesaprakaraprahanavimuktimargaksanadarvagjñanaksanes
u vartamanah aryah anagamiphalapratipannaka ityucyate | anagatya
imam lokam tatraiva parinirvanadanagamityucyate | tatphalartham
pratipannakah prayogasthah anagamiphalapratipannaka ityucyate | navame tu
ksane anagamityucyate ||

kamavacaranavamavimuktimargaksanadurdhvam
nairvasamjñanasamjñatayanabhumikanavamaklesaprakaraprahanavimukti
margaksanadarvagjñanaksanesu vartamanah aryah
arhatphalapratipannakah ityucyate | sadevamanusasurallokat
pujarhatvadarhannityucyate | tatphalartham pratipannakah prayogasthah
arhatphalapratipannakah ityucyate |
bhavagrikanavamaklesaprakaraprahanattu navamavimuktimarge
vyavasthitah arhan bhavati ||

ta ete catvarah pratipannakah pudgalah, catvarasca phalasthah
ityete astau mahapuruspudgala bhavanti | paramadaksinarha ukta
bhagavata | yathoktam sutre-

prstah sa devarajena sakrena vasavartina |
krsatam yajamananam praninam punyaanksinam ||

kurvatam sraddhaddadhananam punyamaupadhikam sada |
suksetram te pravaksyami yatra dattam mahatphalam ||

pratipannakascatvarascatvarasca phalasthitah | esa samgho
daksiniyo vidyacaranasampada || iti |

yadi catvari aryasatyani na santi tesam ca pariññanani, tada
satyadarsanabhavanalabhyanam phalanamabhavat
pratipannakaphalasthapudgalanamabhava eva | atasca samgho nasti | tatra
(pp_213) adhigamadharmena pratyaksadharmitaya sarvamarairapi buddhe
bhagavati abhedyatvadavetya prasadalabhena samghah, sa na syat | na cet
santi te 'stau puruspudgalah ||

aryasatyanam ca abhavat saddharmo 'pi na sambhavati |
satamaryanam dharmah saddharmah | tatra nirodhasatyam
phaladharmah, margasatyam tu phalavataradharmah | esa
tavadadhigamadharmah | tatsamprakasika desana agamadharmah | sarva
esa aaryasatyanamabhava sati nastiti-

abhavaccaryasatyanam saddharmo 'pi na vidyate |
dharma casati samghe ca katham buddhao bhavisyati ||

yadi hi yathokto dharmah syat, tada taddharmapratipattya
sarvakarasarvadharmabhisambodhad buddho bhavatiti yuktam syat | yadi
ca samghah syat, tada tadupadesairupaciyamanajñanasambharah
taddanamanasaranagamanadibhisca upaciyamanapunyasambharah
kramad buddho bhavet ||

athava | asati samghe srotaapattiphalapratipannakadinamabhavah syat
| na ca pratipannakaditvamaprapya buddhatvamapyate | avasyam hi purvam
bhagavata kasmimscit phale vyavasthatavyam | tatra ca phale vyavasthitah
samghantahpatyeva bhagavan bhavati | samghe casati niyatam nasti
bhagavan buddhah | atha bhagavanapi asaiksantarbhavat
samghantargata eva | tatha ca buddhapramukho bhiksusamghah
ityabhidhanat samghantargata eva bhagavan iti kecidvarnayanti |
tesam matena spastamevaitat-

dharma casati samghe ca katham buddho bhavisyati |iti |
madhyoddesikasca mahavastupadistabhumivyavasthaya
prathamabhumisthitam bodhisattvamutpannadarsanamargam
vyacaksanah samghantahpatinam vyacaksate | tada samghe
casati bodhisattvo 'pi nastiti katham buddho bhavisyatiti
spastamevaitat | tad-

evam trinyapi ratnani bruvanah pratibadhase || 5

||sunnyatamityevam vadan buddhadharmasamghakhyani trinyapi
durlabhatvat kadacideva utpattitah alpapunyanam ca tadaprapteh
maharghamulyatvad ratnani pratibadhase || 5 ||

kim canyat-

sunnyatam phalasadbhavamadharmam dharmameva ca |
sarvasamvyavaharamsca laukikan pratibadhase || 6 ||

sunnyatam bruvana ityanena sambandhah | yadi sarvamidam sunnyam,
yada sarvameva nasti, tada sarvantah patitvat dharmadharmau saha
taddhetukena istanistaphalena na sambhavatah | sarva eva cami
laukika vyavaharah- kuru, paca, khada, tistha, gaccha, agaccha
ityevamadayo 'pi sarvantargatatvat sarvadarmanam ca sunnyatvannaiva
yujyante iti | ato nayam yathopavarnito nyayo jyayaniti || 6 ||

atra brumah sunnyatayam na tvam vetsi prayojanam |
sunnyatam sunnyatartham ca tata evam vihanyase || 7 ||

sa bhavan svavikalpanayaiva nastitvam sunnyatatha ityevam
viparitamadhyaropya "yadi sarvamidam sunnyamudayo nasti na vyayah"

ityadinopalambham bruvano 'smasu mahantam khedamapanno 'tiva
vihanyate vividhairbhutaih parikalpairhanyate ityarthah | na
tvayamasmabhiratra sastre sunyatartham upavarnito yastvaya
parigrhitah, sunyatartham cajanana sunyatamapi na janasi |
na capi sunyataya yatprayojanam tadvijanasi | tatasca
yathavasthitavastusvarupaparijñanena etat tvaya
bahucayuktamasmadvayakhyanasambaddhamevopavarnitam ||

atha kim punah sunyatayam prayojanam? uktameva
tadatmapariksayam-

karmaklesaksayanmoksah karmaklesa vikalpatah |
te prapañcatprapañcastu sunyatayam nirudhyate || iti ||

ato niravasesaprapañcopasamartham sunyatopadisyate,
tasmatsarvaprapañcopasamah sunyatayam prayojanam | bhavamstu
nastitvam sunyatartham parikalpayan prapañcajalameva
samvardhayamano na sunyatayam prayojanam vetti ||

atha ka punah sunyata? sapi tatraivokta |

aparapratyayam santam prapañcairaprapañcitam ||

nirvikalpamananarthametattatvasya laksanam || iti |

atah prapañcanivrttisvabhavayam sunyatayam kuto nastitvamiti
sunyatamapina janati bhavan | yam carthamupadaya sunyatasabdah
pravartate, tamapihaiva pratipadayisyamah-

yah pratityasamutpadah sunyatam tam pracaksmah |
sa prajñaptirupadaya pratipatsaiva madhyama || iti ||

yah pratyayairjayati sa hyajato na tasya utpadu svabhavato 'sti |
yah pratyayadhinu sa sunyu ukto yah sunyatam janati so
'pramattah ||

iti bhagavato gathavacanat | evam pratityasamutpadasabdasya yo
'rthah, sa eva sunyatasabdasyarthah, na punarabhavasabdasya yo
'rthah sa sunyatasabdasyarthah | abhavasabdartham ca
sunyatarthamityadhyaropya bhavanasmanupalabhate |
tasmacchunyatasabdarthamapi na janati | ajananasca
tvamevamupalambham kurvan niyatam vihanyase || 7 ||

kascasmakam yathoktamupalambham karoti? yo
bhagavatpravacanopadistaviparitasatyadvayavibhagam na janati,
kevalam granthamatradhyayanapara eveti | ata acaryah karunaya
parasya mithyapravacanarthavabodhanirasartham
bhagavatpravacanopadistaviparitasatyadvayavyavasthameva
tavadadhikrtyaha-

dve satye samupasritya buddhanam dharmadesana |
lokasamvrtisatyam ca satyam ca paramarthatah || 8 ||

iha hi bhagavatam buddhanam satyadvayamasritya dharmadesana
pravartate | katamatsatyadvayam? lokasamvrtisatyam ca paramarthasatyam
ca | tatra

skandhatma loka akhyatastatra loko hi nisritah |

iti vacanatpañca skandhanupadaya prajñāpyamanah pudgalo loka ityucyate
| samantadvaranam samvrtih | ajñanam hi
samantatsarvaparadhatattvavacchadanatsamvrtirityucyate |
parasparasambhavanam va samvrtiranyonyasamasrayenetyarthah |
athava samvrtih samketo lokavyavahara ityarthah | sa
cabhidhanabhidheyajñānajñeyadilaksanah | loke
samvrtirlokasamvrtih | kim punaralokasamvrtirapyasti yata
evam visisyate lokasamvrtiriti? yathavasthitapadarthanuvada
esah, natraisa cintavatarati | athava |
timirakamaladyupahatendriyaviparitatarsanavasthanaste 'lokah,
tesam ya samvrtirasavalokasamvrtih | ato visisyate
lokasamvrtiriti | etacca madhyamakavatara vistarenoktam tato
veditavyam | lokasamvrtya satyam lokasamvrtisatyam | sarva
evayamabhidhanabhidheyajñānajñeyadivvyavaharo 'seso
lokasamvrtisatyamityucyate | na hi paramarthata ete vyavaharah
sambhavanti | tatra hi-

nivrttamabhidhatavyam nivrtte cittagocare |
anupannaniruddha hi nirvanamiva dharmata ||

iti krtva kutastatra paramarthe vacam pravrttih kuto va
jñānasya? sa hi paramartha 'parapratyayah santah pratyatmavedya
aryanam sarvaprapañcatitah | sa nopadisyate na capi jñāyate |
uktam hi purvam-

aparapratyayam santam prapañcairaprapañcitam |
nirvikalpamananarthametattattvasya laksanam || iti |

paramascasavarthasceti paramarthah | tadeva satyam paramarthasatyam |
anayosca satyayorvibhago vistarena madhyamakavataradavaseyah |
tadetatsatyadvayamasritya buddhanam bhagavatam dharmadesana
pravartate | evam vyavasthite desanakrame-

ye 'nayorna vijananti vibhagam satyayordvayoh |
te tattvam na vijananti gambhiram buddhasasane || 9 ||

atraya- yadi tarhi paramartha nisprapañcasvabhavah sa evastu,
tatkimanaya aparaya

skandhadhatvayatanaryasatyapratityasamutpadadidesanaya
prayojanamaparamarthaya? atavam hi parityajyam | yacca parityajyam
kim tenopadistena? ucyate | satyametadevam | kim tu laukikam
vyavaharamanabhyupagamya abhidhanabhidheyajñānajñeyadilaksanam,
asakya eva paramartha desayitum, adesitasca na sakyo 'dhigantum,
anadhigamya ca paramartham na sakyam nirvanamadhigantumiti
pratipadayannaha-

vyavaharamanasritya paramartha na desyate |
paramarthamanagamyā nirvanam nadhigamyate || 10 ||
tasmannirvanadhigamopayatvadavasyameva yathavasthita
samvrtiradavevabhyupeya bhajanamiva salilarthineti || 10 ||
tadevam yah samvrtiparamarthalakṣanasatyadvayasya
vyavasthamapakṛtya sunyatam varṇayati, tam tathavidham
pudgala-

vinasayati durdrṣṭa sunyata mandamedhasam |
sarpo yatha durgrhito vidya va dusprasadhita || 19 ||

samvrtisatyam hi ajñānamatrasamutthapitam nihsvabhavam buddha
tasya paramarthalakṣanam sunyatam pratipadyamano yogi
nantadvaye patati | kim tadasidyadidanim nastityevam purvam
bhavasvabhavanupalambhat pascadapi nastitam na pratipadyate |
pratibimbakarayasca lokasamvrtterabadhanat
karmakarmaphaladharmadharmadikamapi na badhate | na capi paramartham
bhavasvabhavatvena samaropayati | nihsvabhavanameva padarthanam
karmaphaladidarsanat sasvabhavanam cadarsanat ||

yastu evam satyadvayavibhagamapasyan sunyatam samskaranam
pasyati, sa sunyatam pasyan mumuksurnastitam va
samskaranam parikalpayet, yadi va sunyatam kamcidbhavatah
satim, tasyascasrayartham bhavasvabhavamapi parikalpayet | ubhayatha
casya durdrṣṭa sunyata niyatam vinasayet | katham kṛtvā?
yadi tavatsarvamidam sunyam sarvam nastiti parikalpayet, tadasya
mithyadrṣṭirapadyate | yathoktam-

vinasayati durdrṣṭo dharmo 'yamavipascitam |
nastitadrṣṭisamale yasmadasminnimajjati ||

atha sarvapavadam kartum necchati, tada niyatamasya sunyatayah
pratiksepa apadyate- katham hi nama ami bhavah
sakalāsurasuranalokairupalabhyamana api sunya bhavisyanti? tasmanna
nihsvabhavarthah sunyatarthah, ityevam pratiksipyā
saddharmavyasanāsamvartaniyena papakena karmana niyatamapayanvayat |
yathoktamaryaratnavalyam-

aparo 'pyasya durjñānanmurkhah panditamanikah |
pratiksepavinastatma yatyavicimadhomukhah || iti |

evam tavadabhavena grhyamana sunyata grahitaram vinasayati |
athayam bhavena sunyatam parikalpayet, tadasrayanam ca
samskaranamastitvam, evamapi nirvanagamini marge
vipratipannatvacchunyatopadesavihvalo jayeta | tadevam bhavarupenapi
sunyata grhyamana grahitaram vinasayati ||

nanu ca yadupakarakam tadanyatha [kriyamanamakaloṣṭamiva bijam na
phalaya kalpate, kaloṣṭam ca mahate phalalabhaya jayate, evameva
manimantrausadhātibhi] rgrhyamanah [sarpah] mahantam
dhanaskandhamavahati siromanigrahanat, tena ca vyalagrahakanam

jivikakalpanat | yathoddesatiraskarena (pp_217) tu grhyamano
grahitrameva vinasayati | yatha ca yathopadesam prasadhita vidya
sadhakamanugrhnati, upadesaparibhrasta tu sadhyamana
sadhakameva vinasayati, evamihapi yathopadesam sunyata mahati vidya
sadhyamana grhyamana bhavabhavadigrahatiraskarena madhyamaya
pratipada grahitaram paramena
jatijaramaranadiduhkhahutasanasamanaikarasena
nirupadhisesanirvanajaladharadharavarsamukhena yojayati |
yathopadesavisesavigamena tu grhyamana niyatam yathoditena nyayena
grahitrameva vinasayati ||

yatascaivam sunyata durgrhita grahitaram vinasayati,
mandaprajñaisca asakya samyaggrahitum-

atasca pratyudavrttam cittam desayitum muneh |
dharmam matvasya dharmasya mandairduravagahatam || 12 ||

yasmadayam sunyatalaksano dharmo mandamedhasamalpaprajñam
sattvam viparyasagrahanadvinasayati, ata eva asya dharmasya
mandairduravagahatam matva anuttaram samyaksambodhimabhisambudhya
sarvasattvadhaturam cavalokya dharmasya catigambhiryam, saddharmam
desayitum cittam pratinivrttam munerbuddhasya bhagavato
mahopayajñanavisesasalinah | yathoktam sutre-

atha bhagavato 'cirabhisambuddhasyaitadabhavat- adhigato maya dharmo
gambhiro gambhiravabhaso 'tarko 'tarkavacarah suksmah
panditavijñavedaniyah | sacettamaham paresamarocayeyam, pare ca
me na vibhavayeyuh, sa mama vighatah syat, klamathah syat, cetaso
'nudayah syat | yannvahamekakaryanye pravivikte
drstadharmasukhaviharamanuprpto vihareyam | iti vistarah || 12 ||

tadevam satyadvayaviparitavyavasthamavijñaya-

sunyatayamadhilayam yam punah kurute bhavan |
dosaprasango nasmakam sa sunye nopapadyate || 13 ||

yo 'yam bhavata mahan dosaprasango 'smasu praksiptah-

yadi sunyamidam sarvamudayo nasti na vyayah |

ityadina, sa yasmat satyadvayavyavasthanabhijñena sata sunyatam
sunyatartham sunyataprayojanam ca yathavadabuddha upaksiptah,
so 'smakam sunye sunyatavade nopapadyate | yatasca nopapadyate, ato
yam bhavan dosaprasangam sunyatayamudbhavayan
sunyatayamadhilayamadhiksepam nirakaranam pratiksepam karoti,
so 'dhilayo 'smakam nopapadyate | abhavartham hi
sunyatarthamadhyaropya prasanga udbhavito bhavata | na ca
vayamabhavartham sunyatartham vyacakmahe, kim tarhi
pratityasamutpadartham | ityato na yuktametata sunyatadarsanadusanam
|| 13 ||

na ca kevalam yathoktadosaprasango 'smatpakse navatarati, api khalu

sarvameva satyadi vyavasthanam sutaramupapadyate iti pratipadayannaha-

sarvam ca yujyate tasya sunyata yasya yujyate |
sarvamna yujyate tasya sunyam yasya na yujyate || 14 ||

yasya hi sarvabhavasvabhavasunyateyam yujyate, tasya sarvametad
yathopavarnitam yujyate | katham krtva? yasmad pratityasamutpadam
hi vayam sunyateti vyacaksmahe-

yah pratyayairjayati sa hyajato na tasya utpadu svabhavato 'sti |
yah pratyayadhinu sa sunya ukto yah sunyatam janati so
'pramattah ||

iti gathavacanat | "sunya sarvadharmah nihsvabhavayogena" iti
prajñāparamitābhīḥ ||

tasmadyasyeyam sunyata yujyate rocate ksamate, tasya
pratityasamutpado yujyate | yasya pratityasamutpado yujyate, tasya
catvaryaryasatyanī yujyante | katham krtva? yasmad
pratityasamutpannam hi duhkham bhavati napratityasamutpannam | tacca
nihsvabhavatvacchunyam | sati ca duhkhe duhkha samudayo
dukhkhanirodho dukhkhanirodhagamini ca pratipad yujyate | tatasca
dukhkhariparīṇanam samudayaprahanam nirodhasakṣatkaranam
margabhavana ca yujyate | sati ca dukhhadisatyparīṇanādike phalāni
yujyante | satsu ca phalesu phalastha yujyante | satsu ca phalasthesu
pratipannaka yujyante | satsu ca pratipannakaphalasthesu samgho yujyate |
aryasatyanam ca sadbhava sati saddharmo 'pi yujyate | sati ca saddharme
samghe ca buddho 'pi yujyate | tatasca trīnyapi ratnāni yujyante |
laukikalokottarasca padarthah sarve viśesadhigama yujyante |
dharmadharmam tatphalam sugatidurgatih laukikasca
sarvasamvyavahara yujyante | tadevam-

sarvam ca yujyate tasya sunyata yasya yujyate |

yasya sarvabhavasvabhavasunyata yujyate, tasya sarvametad yathoditam
yujyate, sampadyate ityarthah | yasya tu sunyata yathodita na yujyate,
tasya pratityasamutpadabhavat sarvam na yujyate | yatha ca na yujyate,
tatha vistarena pratipadayisyati || 14 ||

tadevamasmakine suparisuddhatare sarvavyavasthasu aviruddhe vyavasthite,
atisthule atyasanne tadviruddhe ca svakiye pakse dosavati atimogho
yathavadavasthitau gunadosavapasyan-

sa tvam dosanatmaninanasmasu paripatayan |
asvamevabhirudhah sannasvamevasi vismrtah || 15 ||
yatha hi kascid yamevasvamarudhah, tameva vismrtah san,
tadapaharadosena paranupalabhate, evameva bhavan
pratityasamutpadalaksanasunyatadarsanasvamarudha eva
atyantaviksepattanupalambhamano 'sman parivadati || 15 ||

ke punaste parasya dosah, yanupalabhamanah sunyatavadinameva
upalabhate iti, tan pratipadayannaha-

svabhavyadi bhavanam sadbhavamanupasyasi |
ahetupratyayan bhavamstvamevam sati pasyasi || 16 ||
yadi tvam svabhavena vidyamanan bhavan pasyasi, tada svabhavya
hetupratyayanirapeksatvat ahetupratyayan avidyamanahetupratyayan
padarthan bahyadhyatmikabhedabhinnan nirhetukan tvamevam sati pasyasi
|| 16 ||

sati ca ahetukatvabhyupagame-

karyam ca karanam caiva kartaram karanam kriyam |
utpadam ca nirodham ca phalam ca pratibadhase || 17 ||

katham krtva? yadiha ghatah svabhavato 'stiti parikalpayasi, tada
asya svabhavato vidyamanasya kim mrdadibhirhetupratyayaih
prayojanamiti tesamabhavah syat | nirhetukam ca karyam
ghatakhyam nopapadyate | asati casmimscakradikasya karanasya,
kartuh kumbhakarasya ghatakaranakriyayascabhava
dutpadanirodhayorabhavah | asatascotpadanirodhayoh kutah phalam? iti
sasvabhavabhyupagame sati sarvametat karyadikam pratibadhase | tadevam
bhavatah sasvabhavabhyupagame sati sarvameva na yujyate || 17 ||

asmakam tu bhavasvabhavasunyataavadinam sarvametadupapadyate | kim
karanam? yasmadvayam-

yah pratityasamutpadah sunyatam tam pracaksmah |
sa prajñaptirupadaya pratipatsaiva madhyama || 18 ||

yo 'yam pratityasamutpado hetupratyayanapeksya
ankuravijñānadinam pradurbhavah, sa svabhava nanutpadah |
yasca svabhavenanutpado bhavanam sa sunyata | yatha
bhagavatoktam-

yah pratyatyairjayati sa hyajato na tasya utpadu svabhavato 'sti | yah
pratyayadhinu sa sunya ukto yah sunyatam janati so 'pramattah ||
iti |

tatha aryalankavatara- "svabhavanutpattim samdhaya mahamate
sarvadharmah sunya iti maya desitah" || iti vistarenoktam ||

dvayardhasatikayam- "sunya sarvadharmah nihsvabhavayogena" || iti
||

ya ceyam svabhavasunyata sa prajñaptirupadaya, saiva sunyata
upadaya prajñaptiriti vyavasthapyate | cakradinyupadaya rathangani
rathah prajñapyate | tasya ya svanganyupadaya prajñaptih, sa
(pp_220) svabhavenanutpattih, ya ca svabhavenanutpattih, sa
sunyata | saiva svabhavanutpattilaksana sunyata madhyama
pratipaditi vyavasthapyate | yasya hi svabhavenanutpattih, tasya
astitvabhavah, svabhavena canutpannasya vigamabhavannastitvabhava
iti | ato bhavabhavantadvayarahitvat sarvasvabhavanutpattilaksana
sunyata madhyama pratipat, madhyamo marga ityucyate | tadevam
pratityasamutpadasyaiva visesa samjñah- sunyata, upadaya

prajñaptih, madhyama pratipad iti || 18 ||

vicaryamanasca sarvatha-

apratitya samutpanno dharmah kascinna vidyate |
yasmattasmadasunyo hi dharmah kascinna vidyate || 19 ||

yo hi apratityasamutpanno dharmah, sa na samvidyate | yathoktam satake-

apratityastita nasti kadacitkasyacitkvacit |
na kadacitkvacitkascidvidyate tena sasvatah ||

akasadini kalpyante nityaniti prthagjanaih | laukikenapi
tesvarthanna pasyanti vicaksanah || iti |

uktam ca bhagavata-

pratitya dharmanadhigacchate vidu na cantadrstiya karoti nisrayam |
sahetu sapratyaya dharma janati ahetu apratyaya nasti dharmata ||

evam-

apratitya samutpanno dharmah kascinna vidyate |

apratismutpannasca sunyah | tasmadasunyo dharmo nasti | yata
etadevam, ato 'smakam sarvadharmascasunyah, na ca
paroktadosaprasangah || 19 ||

bhavatastu sasvabhavavadinah-

yadyasunyamidam sarvamudayo nasti na vyayah |

tada niyatamudayavyayayorabhavate sati-
caturmaryasatyanamabhavaste prasajyate || 20 ||
kim karanam? yasmat-

apratitya samutpannam kuto dukkham bhavisyati |
anityamuktam dukkham hi tatsvabhavye na vidyate || 21 ||

yaddhi sasvabhavam, na tatpratityotpadyate | yacca apratitya samutpannam, na
tadanityam bhavati | na hi gaganakusumamavidyamanamanityam | anityam ca
dukkhamuktam bhavagata- yadanityam taddukhamiti | tatha ca
satakasastre-

anityasya dhruva pida pida yasya na tatsukham | tasmadanityam
yatsarvam dukkham taditi jayate || iti |

yacca anityam svabhavye sasvabhavatve 'bhyupagamyamane bhavanam, tanna
vidyata iti || 21 ||

evam tavat sasvabhavatve sati bhavanam dukkham na yujyate | na ca
kevalam dukkhameva na yujyate, sati sasvabhavabhyupagame samudayo 'pi na
yujyate iti pratipadayannaha-

svabhavato vidyamanam kim punah samudesyate | tasmatsamudayo nasti
sunnyatam pratibadhatah || 22 ||

iha samudetyasmaddukhamiti dukkhasya hetu [tah] samudaya ityucyate |

tadasya dukkhasya sunyatam pratibadhamanasya sasvabhavam
dukkhamabhyupagacchatah tasya punarutpadavaiyarthyat
taddhetukalpanavaiyarthymeva, ityevam sunyatam pratibadhamanasya
samudayo 'pi bhavato na yujyate || 22 ||

svabhavikameva dukkhamabhyupagacchato dukkhanirodho 'pi na yujyate iti
pratipadayannaha-

na nirodhah svabhavena sato dukkhasya vidyate |
svabhavaparyavasthanannirodham pratibadhase || 23 ||
yadi hi svabhavato dukkham syat, tada svabhavasyanapayitvat kuto
'sya nirodhatvamiti? evam svabhavaparyavasthanat svabhavam grhitva
pratyavatisthamano dukkhanirodhamapi pratibadhase || 23 ||
idanimaryamargo 'pi sasvabhavavadino yatha nopapadyate tatha
pratipadayannaha-

svabhavye sati margasya bhavana nopapadyate |
athasau bhavyate margah svabhavyam te na vidyate || 24 ||

yadi hi sasvabhava bhava bhaveyuh, tada margo 'pi sasvabhava eveti
krtva abhavita evasavasti | tasya kim punarbhavanayeti? evam-

svabhavye sati margasya bhavana nopapadyate |
atha asya margasya bhavana abhyupagamyate bhavata, evam tarhi
svabhavata aryamargasya na syat, karyatvadityabhiprayah || 24 ||
api ca- dukkhasya nirodhapraptiyartham samudayasya ca prahanartham
bhavana margasyesyate | purvoktena tu nyayena sasvabhavavadino
bhavatah-

yada dukkham samudayo nirodhasca na vidyate |
margo dukkhanirodhatvat katamah prapayisyati || 25 ||

nastyeva asau dukkhanirodhah, yannirodhanmargo bhavitah san
prapayisyati | tasmadaryamargo 'pyevam nopapadyata iti | evam
sasvabhavavadinah caturmaryasatyanamabhavah prapnoti || 25 ||

idanim dukkhadiparijñanadikamapi yatha parasya na sambhavati,
tatha pratipadayannaha-

svabhavenaparijñanam yadi tasya punah katham |
parijñanam nanu kila svabhavah samavasthitah || 26 ||

yadi purvam dukkhamaparijñatasvabhavam tat pascadiparijñayata iti
kalpyate, tadayuktam | kim karanam? yasmannanu kila svabhavah
samavasthitah | yo hi svabhavah, sa kila loke samavasthitah,
nainyaathatvamapadyate, vahnerausnyavat | yada ca
svabhavasyanyathatvam nasti, tada purvamaparijñatasvabhavasya
dukkhasya pascadapi parijñanam nopapadyata iti | ato
dukkhaparijñanamapi na sambhavati || 26 ||

yada caitaddukkhaparijñanamapi na sambhavati, tada-
prahanasaksatkarane bhavana caivameva te |

parijñavanna yujyante catvāryapi phalāni ca || 27 ||

yadetat samudāyasya prāhanam nirodhasya ca saksatkaranam, te ete dve
prāhanasaksatkarane ya ca margasya bhavana, esapi | evameva te
dukhaparijñanasambhāvanna yujyante | samudāyasya
svabhavenaprahinasya svabhavasyanapayitvat pascadapi prāhanam
nopapadyate | evam bhāvanasaksatkarane 'pi yojyam | na ca kevalam
parijñānadikameva na sambhavati sasvabhāvavade, api ca-

parijñavanna yujyante catvāryapi phalāni ca |

yatha svabhavenaparijñatasya dukkhasya parijñanam na yuktam, evam
svabhavenavidyamanasya purvam srotaapattiphalasya pascadastitvam na
sambhavati | yatha srotaapattiphalasya, evam
sakrdagamyānagamyarhatphalanamabhavo veditavyah || 27 ||

na ca kevalametani phalāni parijñavanna yujyante, kim tarhi adhigamo
'pyesam na yujyata iti pratipadayannaha-

svabhavenanadhigatam yatphalam tatpunah katham |
sakyam samadhigantum syatsvabhavam parigrhatah || 28 ||
svabhavasyavijāhanapraktikatvadbhavasvabhāvadamabhyupagacchatah
purvamanadhigatasvabhavanam pascadapyadhigamo nopapadyate || 28 ||
tatasca-

phalabhava phalastha no na santi pratipannakah |
samgho nasti na cetsanti te 'stau purusapudgalah || 29 ||

abhavaccaryasatyanam saddharmo 'pi na vidyate |
dharma casati samghe ca katham buddho bhavisyati || 30 ||
anayosca slokayoh purvavadevartho veditavyah || 29-30 ||
api ca- sasvabhāvabhyupagame sati-

apratityapi bodhim ca tava buddhah prasajyate |
apratityapi buddham ca tava bodhih prasajyate || 31 ||

yadi hi svabhāvato buddho nama kascid bhavah syat, sa bodhim
sarvajñāñānamapratityapi anapeksyapi syat |

akrtrimah svabhāvo hi nirapeksah paratra ca |

iti vacanat | tatha vinapi buddhena bodhih syat, anapeksyapi buddham
nirasraya bodhih syat || 31 ||

kim canyat-

yascabuddhah svabhāvena sa bodhaya ghatannapi |
na bodhisattvacaryayam bodhim te 'dhigamisyati || 32 ||
iha hi buddhatvatpurvamabuddhasvabhāvasya satah pudgalasya satyamapi
bodhisattvacaryayam bodhyartham ghatamanasyapi naiva bodhih syat,
abuddhasvabhāvasya vyavartayitumasakyatvat || 32 ||

kim canyat-

na ca dharmamadharmam va kascijjatu karisyati |

kimasunyasya kartavyam svabhavah kriyate na hi || 33 ||

sati hi svabhavadabhyupagame dharmadharmayoh karanam nopapadyate |
kim hi asunyasya kartavyam? na hi svabhavasyasunyasya
karanamupapadyate vidyamanatvat || 33 ||

kim canyat-

vina dharmamadharmam ca phalam hi tava vidyate |
dharmadharmanimittam ca phalam tava na vidyate || 34 ||

yadetaddharmadharmanimittakamistanistaphalam, yadi tat svabhavato
'sti, tad vinapi dharmadharmabhyam syat | yada ca vina
dharmadharmam phalam tavasti, tada dharmadharmajam phalam tava na
sambhavati | dharmadharmoparjanavaiarthyam syat,

dharmadharmanimittam ca phalam tava na vidyate | iti |

atha dharmadharmanimittakam phalam bhavatiti parikalpyate, na tarhi
tatphalamasunyamiti pratipadayannaha-

dharmadharmanimittam va yadi te vidyate phalam |
dharmadharماسamutpannamasunyam te katham phalam || 35 ||
sunyamevaitat, pratityasamutpannatvat, pratibimbavat, ityabhiprayah ||
35 ||

api ca | sarva eva hyete 'gaccha, kuru, paca, patha, tistha';
ityevamadayo laukika vyavaharah pratityasamutpannah | tan yadi
sasvabhavanicchati bhavan, tada bhavata pratityasamutpado badhito
bhavati | tadbadhanacca sarva eva laukika vyavahara badhita bhavantiti
pratipadayannaha-

sarvasamvyavaharamsca laukikan pratibadhase |
yatpratityasamutpadasunyatam pratibadhase || 36 ||

yacchabdah kriyavisesanam | yadbadhase ityanena sambadhyate || 36 ||

kim canyat-

na kartavyam bhavetkimcidanarabdha bhavetkriya |
karakah syadakurvanah sunyatam pratibadhatah || 37 ||

yadi hi svarupasunyah padartha na bhaveyuh, sasvabhava eva
bhaveyuh, tada svabhavasya vidyamanatvanna kenacit kasyacit kimcit
kartavyam syat | na hi nabhaso 'navaranatvam kenacit kriyate |
akriyamana ca kriya syat | kriyam cakurvanasya karakatvam syat
| na caitadevamiti | tasmannasunyah padarthah || 37 ||

kim canyat-

ajatamaniruddham ca kutastham ca bhavisyati |
vicitrabhiravasthabhih svabhava rahitam jagat || 38 ||

[vicitrabhiravasthamih svabhavaracitam svabhavenaiva
racitamapatityasamutpannam jagat svabhavasunyahadinam]

svabhavenaiva yadi bhavah [sasvabhavah] syuh, tada
svabhavasyakrtrimatvadavyavartanatvacca sarvamidam
jagadajatamaniruddham ca syat | ajataniruddhatvajjagat kutastham
syat | hetupratyayanapeksam vicitrabhiravasthabhi
rahitamapratityasamutpannam jagadasunyavadinam syat | yathoktam
pitaputrasamagame-

syadyadi kimcidasunyam na vadejginu tasya vyakaranam |

tathahi sthitam tat svake svake bhave |

kutasthamavikaram na tasya vrddhirna parihanih || iti ||

tatha aryahastikaksyasutre-

yadi koci dharmana bhavetsvabhavah tatraiva gaccheya jinah
sasravakah | kutasthadharmana siya na nirvrti na nisrapaṅco
bhavi jatu panditah || iti || 38 ||

na ca kevalam sasvabhavavadabhyupagame laukika eva vyavahara
nopapadyante, api ca lokottara eva [api?] nopapadyante iti pratipadayannaha-

asampraptasya ca praptirdukkhaparyantakarma ca |
sarvaklesaprahanam ca yadyasunyam na vidyate || 39 ||

yadi hi asunyam sasvabhavam sarvametata syat, tada yadasampraptam
tadasampraptameva, iti asampraptasya ca phalasya praptirna syat | tada
dukkhaparyantakaranam ca purvam nabhuditi sampratamapi na syat
| sarvesam ca klesanam purvam prahanam nabhuditi
pascadapi prahanam na syat || 39 ||

tadevam yasmatah sasvabhavavadabhyupagame sati sarvametanna yujyate,
atah-

yah pratityasamutpadam pasyati sa pasyati |
dukkham samudayam caiva nirodham margameva ca || 40 ||

yo hi sarvadharmapratityasamutpadalaksanam svabhavasunyatam
samyak pasyati, sa catvari aryasatyani pasyati yathabhutani tattvatah
|

yathoktamañjusripariprcchayam-

yena mañjusriranutpadah sarvadharmam drstah, tena
dukkham pariññatam | yena nastita sarvadharmam drsta,
tasya samudayah prahinah | yena atyantaparinirvrtah sarvadharmah
drstah, tena nirodhah saksatkrtah | yena
mañjusrirabhavah sarvadharmam drstah, tena margo
bhavitah || iti vistarah ||

uktam ca aryadhyaitamustisutre-

atha khalu bhagavan mañjusriyam kumarabhutametadvocat- catura
mañjusriraryasatyanam

yathabhutadarsanaccaturbhirviparyasairviparyastacittah sattva
evabhimamabhutam samsaram natikramanti | evamukte mañjusrih
kumarabhuto bhagavantametadavocat- desayatu bhagavan kasyopalambhatah
sattvah samsaram natikramanti? bhagavanaha- atmatmiyopalambhato
mañjusrih sattvah samsaram natikramanti | tat kasya hetoh? yo
hi mañjusriratmanam param ca samanupasyati, tasya
karmabhisamskara bhavanti | balo mañjusrirasrutavan prthagjano
'tyantaparinirvrtan sarvadharmaprajananah atmanam param ca
upalabhate, upalabhya abhinivisate, abhinivistah san rajyate dusyate
muhyate | sa rakto dusto mudhah san trividham karma abhisamskaroti
kayena vaca manasa | sah asatsamaropena vikalpayati- aham raktah,
aham dustah, aham mudhah iti | tasya tathagatasasane
pravrajitasya evam bhavati- aham silavan, aham brahmacari,
samsaram samatikramisyami, aham nirvanamanuprapsyami, aham
duhkhebhyo moksyami | sa kalpayati- ime dharmah kusalah, ime
dharma akusala iti, ime dharmah prahatavyah, ime dharmah
saksatkartavyah, duhkham parijñatavyam, samudayah
prahatavyah, nirodhah saksatkartavyah, margo bhavayitavyah | sa
kalpayati anityah sarvasamskarah, adiptah sarvasamskarah |
yannvaham sarvasamskarebhyah palayeyam | tasyaiva maveksamanasya
utpadyate nirvitsahagato manasikarah animittapurogatah | tasyaivam
bhavati- esa sa duhkhaparijña, yeyamesam dharmanam parijña
| tasyaivam bhavati- yannvaham samudayam prajaheyam | sa sarvadharmebyah
artiyate jehriyate vitarati vijugupsate uttrasyati samtrasyati
samtrasamapadyate | tasyaivam bhavati- iyamesam dharmanam
saksatkriya, idam samudayaprahanam, yadidamebhyo dharmebyo
'rtiyana | tasyaivam bhavati- nirodhah saksatkartavyah |
samudayam kalpayitva nirodham samjanati | tasyaivam (pp_226)
bhavati- esa sa nirodhasaksatkriya | tasyaivam bhavati-
yannunamaham margam bhavayeyam | sa eko rahogatastan dharman manasi
kurvan samatham pratilabhate | tasya tena nirvitsahagatena manasikarena
samatha utpadyate | tasya sarvadharmesu cittam na praliyate prativahati
pratyudavartate | tebhyascartiyate jehriyate, anabhinandanacittam
samutpadyate | tasyaivam bhavati- mukto 'smi sarvduhkhebhyah, na mama
bhuyah uttarim kimcitkaraniyam, arhannasmityatmanam
samjanati | sa maranakalasangamaye utpattimatmano devesu pasyati |
tasya kanksa vicikitsa ca bhavati buddhabodhau | sa
vicikitsamapatitah kalagato mahanirayesu prapatati | tatkasya hetoh?
yathapidamanutpannan sarvadharmam vikalpayitva tathagate vicikitsam
vimatimutpadayati ||

atha khalu mañjusrih kumarabhuto bhagavantametadavocat- katham
punarbhagavan catvari aryasatyani drastavyani? bhagavanaha- yena
mañjusriranutpannah sarvadharmam drstah, tena duhkham
parijñatam | yena asamutthitah sarvadharmam drstah, tasya
samudayah prahinah | yena atyantaparinirvrtah sarvadharmam
drstah, tena nirodhah saksatkrtah | yena atyantasunyah

sarvadharma drstah, tena margo bhavitah | yena mañjusrivam
catvari aryasatyani drstani, sa na kalpayati- ime dharmah
kusalah, ime dharmah akusalah, ime dharmah prahatavyah, ime
dharmah saksatkartavyah, duhkham pariññatavyam, samudayah
prahatavyah, nirodhah saksatkartavyah, margo bhavayitavyah iti |
tat kasya hetoh? tathahi sa tam dharmam na samanupasyati nopalabhate
yam parikalpayet | balaprthagjanastvetan dharman kalpayanto rajyanti ca
dvisyanti ca muhyanti ca | sa na kamciddharmamavyuhati nirvyuhati |
tasyaivamanavyuhato 'nirvyuhatastraidhatuke cittam na sajjati | ajatam
sarvatraidhatukam samanupasyati mayopamam svapnopamam
pratisrutkopamam || evamsvabhavan sarvadharman pasyan
anunayapratidhapagato bhavati sarvasattvesu | tat kasya hetoh? tathahi sa
tan dharman nopalabhate yattranuniyeta va pratihanyeta va | sa
akasa samena cittena buddhamapi na samanupasyati, dharmamapi na
samanupasyati, samdhamapi na samanupasyati | sarvadharman sunyaniti
samanupasyan na kvaciddharme vicikitsamutpadayati | avicikitsan nirupadano
bhavati | nirupadano 'nupadaya parinirvatiti vistarah || 40 ||

ityacaryacandrakirtipadoparacitayam prasannapadayam
madhyamakavrttau aryasatyapariksa nama caturvimsatitamam
prakaranam ||

25 nirvanapariksa pañcavimsatitamam prakaranam |

atraya-

yadi sunyamidam sarvamudayo nasti na vyayah |
prahanadva nirodhadva kasya nirvanamisyate || 1 ||

iha hi bhagavata usitabrahmacaryanam
tathagatasananapratipannannam dharmanudharmapratipattiyuktanam
pudgalanam dvividham nirvanamupavarnitam sopadhisesam
nirupadhisesam ca | tatra niravasesasya avidyarakadikasya
klesaganasya prahanat sopadhisesam nirvanamisyate | tatra
upadhiyate 'sminnatmasnehah iti upadhih | upadhisabdena
atmaprajñāptinimittah pañcopadanaskandha ucyante | sisyata iti
sesah, upadhireva sesah upadhisesah, saha upadhisesena
vartate iti sopadhisesam | kim tat? nirvanam | tacca
skandhamatrankameva kevalam
satkayadrstayadiklesataskarahitamavasisyate
nihatasesacauraganagramamatravasthanasadharmyena | tat
sopadhisesam nirvanam | yatra tu nirvane skandhapañcakamapi nasti,
tannirupadhisesam nirvanam | nirgatah upadhiseso 'sminniti
krtva | nihatasesacauraganasya gramamatrasyapi
vinasasadharmyena | tadeva ca adhikrtya ucyate-

abhedi kayo nirodhi sañña vedana pi ti dahamsu sabba |
vupasamimsu samkhara viññanamatthamagama ti ||

tatha-

asamlinena kayena vedanamadhyavasayat | pradyotasyeva nirvanam
vimoksastasya cetasah || iti |

tadevam nirupadhisesam nirvanam skandhanam nirodhallabhyate |
etacca dvididham nirvanam katham yujyate yadi klesanam
skandhanam ca nirodho bhavati? yada tu sarvamidam sunyam, naiva
kimcidutpadyate napi kimcinnirudhyate, tada kutah klesah, kuto va
skandhah, yesam nirodhe nirvanam syaditi? tasmadvidyata eva
bhavanam svabhava iti || 1 ||

atrocyate | nanu evamapi sasvabhavabhyupagame-

yadyasunyamidam sarvamudayo nasti na vyayah |
prahanadva nirodhadva kasya nirvanamisyate || 2 ||

svabhavena hi vyavasthitanam klesanam skandhanam ca
svabhavasyanapayitvat kuto nivrttih, yatastannivrttya nirvanam
syaditi? tasmad svabhavavadinam naiva nirvanamupapadyate | na ca
sunyatavadinah skandhanivrttilaksanam
klesanivrttilaksanam va nirvanamicchanti yatastesamayam
dosah syaditi | atah anupalambha evayam sunyavadinam || 2 ||

yadi khalu sunyatavadinah klesanam skandhanam va
nivrttilaksanam nirvanam necchanti, kimlaksanam tarhi
icchanti? ucyate-

aprahinamasampraptamanucchinamasasvatam |
aniruddhamanutpannametannirvanamucyate || 3 ||

yaddhi naiva prahiyate ragadivat, napi prapyate sramanyaphalavat,
napyucchidyate skandhadivat, yaccapi na nityamasunyavat, tat svabhavato
'niruddhamanutpannam ca sarvaprapañcopasamalaksanam nirvanamuktam
| tat kutastasminnitthamvidhe nisrapañce klesakalpana yesam
klesanam prahanannirvanam bhavet? kuto va skandhakalpana tatra,
yesam skandhanam nirodhat tadbhavet? yavaddhi etah kalpanah
pravartante, tavannasti nirvanadhigamah, sarvaprapañcapariksaya deva
tadadhigamat ||

atha syat- yadyapi nirvane na santi klesah, na capi skandhah,
tathapi nirvanadarvagvidyante | tatesam
pariksayannirvanam bhavisyatiti | ucyate | tyajyatamayam
grahah, yasmannirvanadarvak svabhavato vidyamananam na
punarabhavah sakyate kartum | tasmannirvanabhilasina
tyajyaisa kalpana | vaksyati hi-

nivanasya ca ya kotih kotih samsaranasya ca | na tayorantaram
kimcitsusuksmamapi vidyate || iti |

tadevam nirvane na kasyacit prahanam napi kasyacinnirodha iti
vijñeyam | tatasca niravasesakalpanaksayarupameva nirvanam |
uktam ca bhagavata-

nirvrtti dharmana ca asti dharma ye neha asti na te jatu asti | astiti
nastiti ca kalpanavatamevam carantana na dukkha samyati || iti |

asya gathaya ayamarthah- nirvrttau nirupadhisese nirvanadhatau
dharmanam klesakarmajanmalaksananam skandhanam va sarvatha
astamgamadastitvam nasti, evam ca sarvavadinamabhimatam | ye tarhi
dharma iha nirvrttau na santi,
pradipodayadandhakaropalabdharajjusarpabhayadivat, na te jatu asti, na te
dharmah klesakarmajanmadilaksanah kasmimscit kale
samsaravasthayamapi tattvato (pp_229) vidyante | na hi rajjuh
andhakaravasthayam svarupatah sarpo 'sti, sadbhutasarpavat andhakare
'pi aloke 'pi kayacaksurbhyamagrahanat | katham tarhi samsarah
iti cet, ucyate | atmatmiyasadgrahagrastanam
balaprthagjananamasatsvarupa api bhavah satyatah pratibhasante
taimirikanamiva asatkesamasakadaya iveti | aha-

astiti nastiti ca kalpanavatamevam carantana na dukkha samyati |
iti |

astiti bhavasadbhavaikalpanavatam jaiminiyakanadakapiladinam
vaibhasikaparyantanam| nastiti ca kalpanavatam
nastikanamapayagatinisthanam | tadanyesam ca
atitanagatasamsthanam vijñaptiviprayuktasamskaranam
nastivadinam tadanyadastivadinam, parikalpitasvabhavasya
nastivadinam, paratantraparinispannasvabhavayorastivadinam,
evamastinastivadinamevam caratam na dukkham samsarah
samyatiti | tatha-

yatha sankitena visasamjña abhyupeti no capi kostha gantu
avista papadyate | evameva balu 'pagato jayi mriyate sada abhuto
|| iti |

tadevam na kasyacinnirvane prahanam napi kasyacinnirodha iti
vijñeyam | tatasca sarvakalpanaksayarupameva nirvanam |
yathoktamaryaratnavalyam-

na cabhavo 'pi nirvanam kuta evasya bhavana |
bhavabhavaparamarsaksayo nirvanamucyate ||
iti || 3 ||

ye tu sarvakalpanopasamarupam nirvanamapratipadyamanah
bhavabhavatadubhayanubhayarupam nirvanam parikalpayanti, tan prati
ucyate-

bhavastavanna nirvanam jamaranalaksanam |
prasajyetasti bhavo hi na jamaranam vina || 4 ||

tatraike bhavato nirvanamabhinivista evamacaksate- iha
klesakarmajanmasamtanapravrttiniyatarodhabhuto
jalpravaharodhabhutasetusthaniyo nirodhatmakah padarthah,
tannirvanam | na ca avidyamanasvabhavo dharmah evam karyakari
drsate | nanu ca yo 'sya nandiragasahagatayastrsnayah

ksayo virago nirodho nirvanamityuktam, na ca ksayamatram bhavo
bhavitumarhati | tatha-

pradyotasyeva nirvanam vimoksastasya cetasa |

ityuktam | na ca pradyotasya nivrttirbhava ityupapadyate | ucyate |
naitadevam vijñeyam trsnayah ksayah trsnaksayah
iti | kim tarhi trsnayah ksayo 'sminniti nirvanakhye dharme
sati bhavati, sa trsnaksaya iti vaktavyam | pradipasca
drstantamatram | tatrapi yasmin sati cetaso vimokso bhavatiti
veditavyamiti ||

evam bhava nirvana vyavasthapite acaryo nirupayati- bhavastavanna
nirvanam | kim karanam? yasmajjaramaranalaksanam prasajyeta,
bhavasya jaramaranalaksanavyabhicaritvat | tatasca nirvanameva
tanna syat, jaramaranalaksanatvadvijñanavat, ityabhiprayah ||

tameva ca jaramaranalaksanavyabhicaritam spastayannaha- asti
bhavo hi na jaramaranam vineti | yo hi jaramaranarahitah, sa bhava
eva na sambhavati, khapuspavat, jaramaranarahitvat || 4 ||

kim canyat-

bhavasca yadi nirvanam nirvanam samskrtam bhavet |
nasamskrto hi vidyate bhavah kvacana kascana || 5 ||

yadi nirvanam bhavah syat, tada tannirvanam samskrtam
bhavet, vijñanadivat bhavtvat | yastu asamskrtah, nasau bhavah,
tadyatha kharavisanavaditi vyatirekamupadarsayannaha-

nasamskrto hi vidyate bhavah kvacana kascana |

kvacanetyadhikarane dese kale siddhante va | kascanetyadheye |
adhyatmiko bahyatmiko vetyarthah || 5 ||

kim canyat-

bhavasca yadi nirvanamanupadaya tatkatham |
nirvanam nanupadaya kascid bhavo hi vidyate || 6 ||

yadi bhavanmatena nirvanam bhavah syat, tadupadaya bhavet,
svakaranasamagrimasritya bhavedityarthah | na caivamupadaya
nirvanamisyate, kim tarhi anupadaya | tadyadi bhavo
nirvanamanupadaya, tat katham nirvanam syat? naiva anupadaya
syat, bhavtvat, vijñanadivat | vyatirekakaranamaha- nanupadaya
kascidbhavo hi vidyate iti || 6 ||

atraya- yadi bhavo hi na nirvanam, yathoditadosaprasangat, kim
tarhi abhava eva nirvanam, klesajanmanivrttimatratvaditi? ucyate |
etadapyayuktam, yasmat-

yadi bhavo na nirvanamabhavah kim bhavisyati |
nirvanam yatra bhavo na nabhavastatra vidyate || 7 ||

yadi bhavo nirvanam nesya, yadi nirvanam bhava iti nesya,
tada kimabhavo bhavisyati nirvanam? abhavo 'pi na
bhavisyatityarthah | klesajanmanorabhavo nirvanamiti cet, evam
tarhi (pp_231) klesajanmanoranityata nirvanamiti syat | anityataiva hi
klesajanmanorabhavo nanyat, ityatah anityataiva nirvanam syat | na
caitadistam, ayatnenaiva moksaprasangadityuktamevaitat || 7 ||

kim canyat-

yadyabhasca nirvanamanupadaya tatkatham |
nirvanam na hyabhavo 'sti yo 'nupadaya vidyate || 8 ||

tatra abhava anityata va bhavamupadaya prajñapyate,
kharavisadinamanityatanupalambhat | laksanamasritya
laksyam prajñapyate, laksyamasritya ca laksanam | atah
parasparapeksyam laksyalaksanapravrttau kuto laksyam
bhavamapeksya anityata bhavisyati? tasmadabhavo 'pyupadaya
prajñapyate | tato yadi abhasca nirvanam, tat kathamanupadaya
nirvanam bhavet? upadayaiva tadbhavet, abhavatvadvinasavat | etadeva
spastayannaha- na hyabhavo 'sti yo 'nupadaya vidyate iti ||

yadi tarhi abhava anupadaya nasti, kimidanimupadaya
bandhyaputradayo 'bhava bhavisyanti? kenaitaduktam vandhyaputradayo
'bhava iti? uktam hi purvam-

bhavya cedaprasiddhirabhavo naiva sidhyati | bhavya
hyanyathabhavamabhavam bruvate janah || iti |

tasmanna bandhyaputradinamabhavatvam | yaccapyucyate-

akasam sasarngam ca vandhyayah putra eva ca |
asantascabhilapyante tatha bhavesu kalpana || iti,

tatrapi bhavakalpanapratishedhamatram, na abhavakalpana,
bhavatvasiddhereveti vijñeyam | vandhyaputra iti sabdamatramevaitat, na
asya arthah upalabhyate, yasyarthasya bhavatvamabhavatvam va syaditi |
kutah anupalabhyamanasvabhavya bhavabhavakalpana yoksyate? tasmat
na bandhyaputro 'bhava iti vijñeyam | tatasca sthitameva na hyabhavo 'sti
yo 'nupadaya vidyate iti || 8 ||

atrah- yadi bhavo nirvanam na bhavati, abhavo 'pi, kim tarhi
nirvanamiti? ucyate | iha hi bhagavadbhistathagataih-

ya ajavamjavibhava upadaya pratitya va |
so 'pratityanupadaya nirvanamupadisyate || 9 ||

tatra ajavamjavibhava
agamanagamanabhavanmamaranaparamparetyarthah | sa
cayamajavamjavibhava kadacidhetupratyayasamagrimasritya astiti
prajñapyate dirghahrasavat | kadacidutpadyata iti prajñapyate
pradipaprabhavad bijankuravat | sarvatha yadyayamupadaya prajñapyate,
yadi va pratitya jayata iti vyavasthapyate, sarvathasya

janmamaranaparamparaprabandhasya apratitya va anupadaya va
apavrattistannirvanamiti (pp_232) vyavasthapyate | na ca
apavrattimatram bhavo 'bhavo veti parikalpitu paryata iti | evam na
bhavo nabhavo nirvanam ||

athava | yesam samskarah samsarantiti paksah, tesam
pratitya pratitya ya utpadasca vinasasca, so 'pratityapravartamano
nirvanamiti kathyate | yesam tu pudgalah samsarati, tesam
tasya nityanityatvenavacyasya tattadupadanamasritya ya
ajavamjavibhavah sa upadaya pravartate, sa evopadayopadaya
pravartayamanah sannidanimanupadayapravartayamano nirvanamiti
vyapadisyate | na ca samskaranam pudgalasya va
apavrattimatrakam bhavo 'bhavo veti sakyam parikalpayitum | ityato
'pi na bhavo nabhavo nirvanamiti yujyate || 9 ||

kim canyat-

prahanam cabravicchasta bhavasya vibhavasya ca |
tasmanna bhavo nabhavo nirvanamiti yujyate || 10 ||

tatra sutra uktam- ye kecidbhiksavo bhavena bhavasya nihsaranam
paryesante vibhavana va, aparijnanam [tam?] tattesamiti | ubhayam
hyetat parityajyam bhave trsna vibhave trsna ca | na
caitannirvanam prahatavyamuktam bhagavata, kim tarhi aprahatavyam |
tadyadi nirvanam bhavarupam syadabhavarupam va, tadapi
prahatavyam bhavet | na ca prahatavyam |

tasmanna bhavo nabhavo nirvanamiti yujyate ||

yesamapi klesajanmanostatrabhavadabhavarupam nirvanam svayam
ca bhavarupatvadbhavarupamityubhayarupam, tesamubhayarupamiti
nirvanam nopapadyate, iti pratipadayannaha-

bhavedabhavo bhavasca nirvanamubhayam yadi |
bhavedabhavo bhavasca moksastacca na yujyate || 11 ||

yadi bhavabhavobhayarupam nirvanam syat, tada bhavasca
abhavasca moksa iti syat | tatasca yah samskaranamatmalabhah
tasya ca vigamah, sa eva moksah syat | na ca samskara eva moksa
iti yujyate | ata evaha- tacca na yujyate iti || 11 ||

kim canyat-

bhavedabhavo bhavasca nirvanamubhayam yadi |
nanupadaya nirvanamupadayobhayam hi tat || 12 ||

yadi bhavabhavarupam nirvanam syat, tada
hetupratyayasamagrimupadaya asritya bhavet, na anupadaya | kim
karanam? yasmadupadayobhayam hi tat | bhavamupadaya abhavah,
abhavam copadaya bhavah, iti krtva ubhayametad bhavam ca
abhavam ca upadayaiva bhavati, na anupadaya | evam nirvanam
bhaved bhavabhavarupam | na caitadevam, iti na yuktametad || 12 ||

kim canyat-

bhavedabhavo bhavasca nirvanamubhayam katham |
asamskrta ca nirvanam bhavabhavau ca samskrtau || 13 ||

bhavo hi svahetupratyayasamagrisambhutvat samskrta | abhavo
'pi [bhavam] pratitya sambhutvat,
jatipratyayajaramaranavacanacca samskrta | tadyadi
bhavabhavasvabhavam nirvanam syat, tada na asamskrta, [kim
tu] samskrtaeva | yasmanna ca samskrtamisyate, tasmanna
bhavabhavasvarupam nirvanam yujyate || 13 ||

athapi syat- naiva hi nirvanam bhavabhavasvarupam, kim tarhi
nirvane bhavabhavaviti | evamapi na yuktam | kutah? yasmat-

bhavedabhavo bhavasca nirvane ubhayam katham |
[tayorekatra nastitvamalokatamasoryatha] || 14 ||

bhavabhavayorapi parasparaviruddhayorekatra nirvane nasti sambhava
iti, atah,

bhavedabhavo bhavasca nirvane ubhayam katham |
naiva bhavedityabhiprayah || 14 ||
idanim yatha naiva bhavo naivabhavo nirvanam yujyate, tatha
pratipadayannaha-

naivabhavo naiva bhavo nirvanamiti yañjana |
abhava caiva bhava ca sa siddhe sati sidhyati || 15 ||

yadi hi bhavo nama kascit syat, tada tatpratishedhena naiva bhavo
nirvanamityesa kalpana, yadi kascidabhava syat, tada
tatpratishedhena naivabhavo nirvanam syat | yada ca
bhavabhavaveva na stah, tada tatpratishedho 'pi nastiti |
tasmannaiva bhavo naivabhavo nirvanamiti ya kalpana, sapi nopapadyata
eva | iti na yuktametad || 15 ||

kim canyat-

naivabhavo naiva bhavo nirvanam yadi vidyate |
naivabhavo naiva bhava iti kena tadajyate || 16 ||

yadi etannirvanam naivabhavarupam naiva bhavarupamastiti kalpyate,
kena tadanim taditthamvidham nobhayarupam nirvanamastiti ajyate
grhyate prakasate va? kim tatra nirvane kascidevamvidhah
pratipattasti, atha nasti? yadi asti, evam sati nirvane 'pi tavatma
syat | na cestam, nirupadanasyatmano 'stitvabhavat | atha nasti,
kenaitaditthamvidham nirvanamastiti paricchidyate?
samsaravasthitah paricchinatiti cet, yadi samsaravasthitah
paricchinati, sa kim vijñanena paricchinati, utta jñanena? yadi
vijñanenetī parikalpyate, tanna yujyate | kim karanam? (pp_234)
yasmannimittalambanam vijñanam, na ca nirvane kimcinnimittamasti,
tasmanna tattavadvijñanenalambyate | jñanenapi na jñayate | kim

karanam? yasmad jñanena hi sunyatalambanena bhavitavyam, tacca
anutpadarupameveti, katham tenavidyamanasvarupena naivabhavo naiva
bhavo nirvanamiti grhyate, sarvaprapañcatitarupatvad jñanasyeti |
tasmanna kenacinnirvanam naivabhavo naiva bhava ityajyate |
anajyamanamaprakasyamanamagrhyamanam tadevamastiti na yujyate || 16
||

sarvatha yatha ca nirvane etascatasrah kalpana na sambhavanti,
evam nirvanadhigantaryapi tathagate etah kalpana naiva
sambhavantiti pratipadayannaha-

param nirodhadbhagavan bhavatityeva nohyate |
na bhavatyubhayam ceti nobhayam ceti nohyate || 17 ||

uktam hi purvam-

ghanagrahagrhitastu yenastiti tathagatah | nastiti va kalpayan sa
nirvrtasya vikalpayet |

evam tavat param nirodhadbhavati tathagato na bhavati ceti nohyate |
etadvayasyabhavadubhayamityapi nohyate | ubhayasyabhavadeva nobhayamiti
nohyate na grhyate || 17 ||

na ca kevalam param nirodhaccaturbhih prakarairbhagavannohyate, api
ca-

tisthamano 'pi bhagavan bhavatityeva nohyate |
na bhavatyubhayamceti nobhayam ceti nohyate || 18 ||
yatha najyam na cohyam tatha tathagatapariksayam pratipaditam
|| 18 ||

ata eva-

na samsarasya nirvanatkimcidasti visesanam |
na nirvanasya samsaratkimcidasti visesanam || 19 ||

yasmattisthannapi bhagavan bhavatityevamadina nohyate, parinirvrto
'pi nohyate bhavatityevamadina, ata eva samsaranirvanayoh
parasparato nasti kascidvisesah, vicaryamanayostulyarupatvat |
yaccapidadumuktam bhagavata- anavaragro hi bhiksavo
jatijaramaranasamsara iti, tadapi ata evopapannam,
samsaranirvanayorvisesasyabhavat || 19 ||

tathahi-

nirvanasya ca ya kotih kotih samsaranasya ca |
na tayorantaram kimcitsusuksmamapi vidyate || 20 ||

na ca kevalam samsarasya nirvanenavisistatvat
purvaparakotikalpana na sambhavati, ya apyetah-

param nirodhadantadyah sasvatadyasca drstayah |
nirvanamaparantam ca purvantam ca samasritah || 21 ||

ta api ata eva nopapadyante, samsaranirvanayorubhayorapi

prakrtisantatvenaikarasatvat ||

tatra param nirodhadityanenopalaksanena catasro drstayah
parigrhyante | tadyatha- bhavati tathagatah param maranat, na
bhavati tathagatah param maranata, bhavati ca na bhavati ca
tathagatah param maranat, naiva bhavati na na bhavati tathagatah
param maranaditi | etascatasro drstayo nirvanaparamarsena
pravrttah ||

antadya api drstayah | tadyatha- antavan lokah, anantavamsca,
antavamsca, naivantavan nanantavan lokah iti |
etascatasro drstayo 'parantam samasritya pravrttah | tatra
atmano lokasya va anagatamutpadamapasyan antavan loka ityevam kalpayan
aparantamalambya pravartate| evamanagatamutpadam pasyan anantavan loka
ioti pravartate| pasyamsca apasyamsca ubhayatha pratipadyate|
dvayapratisedhena naivantavan nanantavaniti pratipadyate | sasvato
lokah, asasvato lokah, sasvatascasasvatasca, naivasasvato
naivasasvato lokah, ityetascatasro drstayah purvantam
samasritya pravartante| tatra atmano lokasya va atitamutpadam pasyan
sasvato loka iti pratipadyate, apasyannasasvata iti pratipadyate,
pasyamsca apasyamsca sasvatascasasvatasceti pratipadyate,
naiva pasyannaivapasyan naivasasvato nasasvatasceti pratipadyate
purvantamaasritya | tascaita drstayah katham yujyante? yadi
kasyacitpadarthasya kascit svabhavo bhavet, tasya bhavabhavakalpanat
syureta drstayah | yada tu samsaranirvanayoravisesah
pratipaditah, tada-

sunyesu sarvadharmesu kimanantam kimantavat |
kimanantamantavacca nanantam nantavacca kim || 22 ||

kim tadeva kimanyatkim sasvatam kimasasvatam |
asasvatam sasvatam ca kim va nobhayamapyatah || 23 ||

caturdasapyetani avyakrtavastuni asati bhavasvarupe naiva yujyante|
yastu bhavasvarupamadhyaropya tadvigamavigamatah eta
drstirupadya abhinivisate, tasyayamabhiniveso
nirvanapuragaminam panthanam nirunaddhi, samsarikesu ca
duhkhesu niyojayatiti vijñeyam || 23 ||

atraya- yadi evam bhavata nirvanamapi pratisiddham, nanu ca ya esa
bhavagata anantacaritasattvarasyanuvartakena
viditaviparitasakalajagadasayasvabhavena mahakarunaparantrena
priyaikaputra kapremanugatasasatribhuvanajanena caritapratipaksanurupo
dharma desito lokasya nirvanadhigamartham, (pp_236) sa evam sati
vyartha eva jayate| ucyate- yadi kasciddharmo nama svabhavarupatah
syat, kecicca sattvastasya dharmasya srotarah syuh, kascidva desita
buddho bhagavannama bhavasvabhavah syat, syadetadevam | yada tu-

sarvopalambhopasamah prapañcopasamah sivah |
na kvacitkasyacitkasciddharmo buddhena desitah || 24 ||

tada kuto 'smakam yathoktadosaprasangah? iha hi sarvesam
prapañcanam nimittanam ya upasamo 'pravrttistannirvanam | sa eva
copasamah prakrtyaivopasantatvacchivah | vacamapravrtterva
prapañcopasamascittasyapravrtteh sivah | klesanamapravrttya
va janmano 'pravrttya sivah | klesaprahanena va prapañcopasamo
niravasesavasana prahane sivah | jñeyanupalabdhya va
prapañcopasamo jñananupalabdhya sivah | yada caivam buddha
bhagavantah sarvaprapañcopasantarupe nirvane sive 'sthanayogena
nabhasiva hamsarajah sthitah
svapunyaññanasambharapakapatavate vatagagane va
gaganasyakimcanatvat, tada sarvanimittanupalambhanna kvaciddevesu va
manusyesu va na kasyaciddevasya va manusyasya va na kasciddharmah
samklesiko va vaiyavadaniko va desita iti vijñeyam |
yathoktamyatathagataguhyasutre- "yam ca rātrīm santamate
tathagato 'nuttaram samyaksambodhimabhisambuddhah, yam ca
rātrīmanupadaya parinirvasyati, atrantare tathagatenaikamāpyaksaram
nodahrtam na vyahrtam nāpi pravvyaharati nāpi pravvyaharisyati |
atha ca yathadhīmuktah sarvasattva nanadhatvasayastam tam
vividham tathagatavacam niscarantim samjananti | tesamevam
prthak prthagbhavati- ayam bhagavanasmabhyamimam dharmam desayati,
vayam ca tathagatasya dharmadesanam srnumah | tatra tathagato na
kalpayati na vikalpayati | sarvakalpavikalpajalavasana prapañcavigato hi
santamate tathagatah" | iti vistarah ||

tatha-

avaca 'naksarah sarvasunyah santadinirmalah |
ya evam janati dharman kumaro buddha socyate ||

yadi tarhyevam na kvacitkasyacitkasciddharmo buddhena desitah,
tatkathamime ete vicitrah pravacanavyavaharah prajñayante? ucyate |
avidyanidranugatanam dehinam svapnayamananamiva
svavikalpabhyudaya esah- ayam bhagavan
sakalatribhuvanaturanaranathah imam dharmasmabhyam desayatiti |
yathoktam bhagavata-

tathagato hi pratibimbabhutah kusalasya dharmasya anasravasya | naivatra
tathata na tathagato 'sti bimbam ca samdrsyati sarvaloke || iti |

etacca tathagatavagguhyaparivarte vistarena vyakhyatam | tatasca
nirvanartham dharmadesanaya abhavat kuto dharmadesanayah
sadbhavana nirvanasyastitvam bhavisyati? tasmannirvanamapi
nastiti siddham | uktam ca bhagavata-

anirvanam hi nirvanam lokanathena desitam | akasena krto
granthirakasenaiva mocitah || iti |

tatha- na tesam bhagavan samsarasamatikramo ye nirvanam
bhavatah paryesante | tatkasya hetoh? nirvanamiti bhagavan yah
prasamah sarvanimittanamuparatih sarveññitasamiññitanam | tadime

bhagavan mohapurusa ye svakhyate dharmavinaye pravrajya
tirthikadrstau nipatita nirvanam bhavatah paryesante
tadyatha tilebhyastailam ksiratsarpah | atyantaparinirvrtesu
bhagavan sarvadharmesu ye nirvanam marganti tanahamabhimanikan
tirthikaniti vadami | na bhagavan yogacarah samyak pratipannah
kasyacid dharmasyotpadam va nirodham va karoti, napi kasyacid dharmasya
praptimicchati nabhisamayamiti vistarah ||

ityacaryacandrakirtipadoparacitayam prasannapadayam
madhyamakavrttau nirvanapariksa nama pañcavimsatitamam
prakaranam ||

26 dvadasangapariksa sadvimsatitamam prakaranam |

atraya- yaduktam-

yah pratityasamutpadah sunyatam tam pracaksmah |
sa prajñaptirupadaya pratipatsaiva madhyama || iti,

kah punarasau pratityasamutpadah, yah sunyatetyucyate?

athava | yadetaduktam-

yah pratityasamutpadam pasyatidam sa pasyati |
duhkham samudayam caiva nirodham margameva ca || iti,

tatkatamo 'sau pratityasamutpadah iti?

atastadangaprabhedavivaksayedamucyate-

punarbhavaya samskaranavidyanivrttastridha |
abhisamskurute yamstairgatim gacchati karmabhih || 1 ||

tatra avidya ajñanam tamo yathabhutarthapracchadakam stimitata |
avidyaya nivrtah chaditah pudgalah punarbhavaya punarbhavartham
punarbhavotpattiyarthamabhisamskaroti utpadayati yan
kusaladicetanavisesamste punarbhavabhisamskarat samskarah |
te ca trividhah- kusala akusala anejasca, yadi va- kayika
vacika manasasceti | tamstrividhan karmalaksanan
samskaranavidyanivrtah pudgalah karoti | taisca
samskarairabhisamskrtaih karmabhih karmasamjñitaih
taddhetukam gatim gacchati || 1 ||

tato 'sya-

vijñanam samnivisate samskarapratyayam gatau |

krtopacitasamskarasyasya pudgalasya samskaranurupayam gatau
devadikayam samskarahetukam vijñanam samnivisate pravisati
upapadyate samsaranarthabijabhutam | tata uttarakalam-
samniviste 'tha vijñane namarupam nisicyate || 2 ||

tatra karmaklesavidham tasmimstasminnupapattiyatane namayatiti
nama, samjñavasena va arthesu namayatiti nama |

catvaro 'rupinah skandha nameti vyapadisyate |

rupyata iti rupam | badhyata ityarthah | idam ca rupam purvakam ca
nama, ubhayametadabhisamskipya namarupamiti vyavasthapyate | tatra
bimbapratibimbanyayena svadhyayadipamudrapratimudradinyayena va
maranantikesu skandhesu nirudhyamanesu ekasminneva ksane
tuladandanamonnanyayenaiva aupapattyamsikah (pp_239) skandha
yathakarmaksepata upajayante | evam ca
bimbapratibimbamudrapratimudranyayena pratityasamutpadah sidhyati |
tuladandanamonnanyayena tu yadvijñanam samnivisate ityuktam,
tad balalokabodhanurodhena, samanakala eva bhavapratisamdhiriti |
tatha samanena samanakalam lokasya duhkham ca sukhodayam ca |
hartum ca kartum ca sadastu saktistamah prakasam ca yathaiva
bhanoh || iti |

na tu punah pratityasamutpadasvarupavicaksananamevam vaktum
yujyate sahaacaryaditvamekaksane
tuladandanamonnadrstanteneti |

janmonmukham na sadidam yadi jayamanamnasonmukham sadapi nama
nirudhyamanam |
istam tada kathamidam tulaya samanam kartra vina janiriyam na
ca yuktarupa ||

ityadivacanat | yatha bimbapratibimbamudrapratimudradinyayena
ksanikatvam nesya bhavadbhiih, tatha anyasyapi bhavasya
utpadasamanantaradvamsinah ksanikatvam na yuktam | yatah
jatijarasthityanityatakyani catvari samskrtalaksanani
utpadyamanasya bhavasya bahyasya adhyatmikasya va ekasminneva ksane
bhavantityabhidharmapathah | tatra jatijarayoh parasparavirodhat
sthityanityatayosca ekasminneva bhava na yugapatsambhava isyate sadbhiih
|

ksanike sarvathabhavatkutah kacitpuranata |
sthairyadaksanike capi kutah kacitpuranata ||

yathanto 'sti ksanasyaivamadimadhyam ca kalpyatam |
antakatvatksanasyaivam na lokasya ksanaasthitih ||

adimadhyavasanani cintyani ksanaavatpunah |
adimadhyavasanatvam na svatah parato 'pi va ||

iti madhyamakasiddhantapathat ksanicapadarthasiddherasiddhiravaseya
| na ca jatimaranayoh parasparabhinnalaksanayoh ekasmin ksane
sambhavo bhavet,
samsyaniscayajñanayoralokandhakarayorjñanajñanayorbijankuray
ormaranabhavopapattibhavayorbhinnalaksanayorityadivat |
parasparanirapeksayoreva svahetupratyayasiddhayoh sahabhavo yujyate
savyetaragovisanayoryuvatistanayornarakarnayorityadivat, na tu punah
kadacidapi parasparaviruddhayorvinasotpadayoh | yathoktam
ragaraktapariksayam-

sahaiva punarudbhutirna yukta ragaraktayoh |
bhavetam ragaraktau hi nirapeksau parasparam ||

naikatve sahabhavo 'sti na tenaiva hi tatsaha |
prthaktve sahabhavo 'tha kuta eva bhavisyati ||

evam raktena ragasya siddhirna saha nasaha |
ragavatsarvadharmam siddhirna saha nasaha ||

iti pratisedhat kutah samanakalata bhavanam
maranabhavopattibhavayoriti? atah sahabhavo
vineyajanabodhanurodhapravrta eveti laksyate | tena naikasminneva
ksane namonnamau tulayah sambhavatah namonnamayoh
kalabhedat | balavatpurusacchatamatrena pañcasastih
ksana atikramantiti pathat, utpalapatrasatasahasravedhavat
sucyagreneti | tathapi atra utpalapatrasatasahasravedhah sucyagrena
kramaso vedho 'vaseyah ksananamatisuksmatvat | ekaksanena
slokaksarapadodaharanavat ||

kim ca-

anirodhmanutpadamanucchedamasasvatam |
anekarthamananarthamanagamamanirgamam ||

yah pratityasamutpadam prapañcopasamam sivam |

iti pathadutpadanirodhayorasambhava eva pratipaditah sastre
madhyamake | agamasutresu-

avinasamanutpannam dharmadhatusamam jagat |
sattvadhatum ca deseti esa lokanuvartana ||

trisu adhvasu sattvanam prakrtim nopalambhati | sattvadhatum ca
deseti esa lokanuvartana || ityadi |

tatha-

phenapindopamam rupam vedana budbudopama |
maricisadrsi samjña samskarah kadalinihbah |
mayopamam ca vijñanamuktamadityabandhuna ||

evam dharman viksamano bhiksurarabdhaviryavan | diva va yadi
va ratrau samprajanan pratismrtah | pratividhyetpadam santam
samskaropasamam sivam || iti |

etasca gathah sarvanikayasastrasutresu pathayante | atah
phenapindadinam hetupratyayasamagrim prapya pratitya
samutpannam saravastuvigatanam kutah
ksanikaksanikacinteti? mahayanasutresu ca-

supinopama bhavagati sakala na hi kasci jayati na co mriyate | na ca
karma nasyati kadaci krtam phalu deti krsnasubha samsarato ||

na ca sasvatam na ca uccheda puno na ca karmasamcayu na capi sthitih

|
na ca so 'pi krtva punarasprati na ca anyu krtva puna vedayate ||
yatha kumari supinantarasmim svaputra jatam ca mrtamca pasyati |
jate 'titusta mrti daurmanasyita tathopaman janatha sarvadharman ||
yathaiva gramantari lekhadarsanat kriyah pravartanti prthak
subhasubhah |
na lekhasamkranti giraya vidyate tathopaman janatha sarvadharman ||
mudratpratimudra drsyate mudrasamkranti na copalabhyate |
na ca tatra na caiva sanyato evam samskara 'nucchedasavatah ||
bijasya sato yathankuro na ca yo biju sa caiva ankuro |
na ca anyu tato na caiva tat evamanuccheda asasvata dharmata ||
yatha muñja pratitya balbajam rajju vyayamabalena vartita |
ghatyantra sacakra vartate tesu ekaikasu nasti vartana ||
tatha sarvabhavangavartini anyamanyopacayena nisrita |
ekaikesu tesu vartani purvamarantatu nopalabhyate ||
ata evoktamacaryanagarjunapadaih-
svadhyayadipamudradarpanaghosarkakantabijamlaih |
skandhapratisamdhirasamkramasca vidvadbhirupadharyau || iti |
satakasastre ca aryadevaparairmahabodhicaryasthiraprasthanasthitaih-
alatacakranirmanasvapnamayambucandrakaih |
dhumikantah pratisrutkamaricyabhraih samo bhavah || iti ||
tadevam bimbapratibimbadinayena matuh kuksau vijñane
sammurcchite vijñanapratyayam namarupam nisicyate, ksarati
pradurbhavatityarthah | yadi iha gatau vijñanam na sammurchitam
syat, tada namarupapradurbhavo na syat |
sacedananda vijñanam matuh kuksim navakrameta, na tat kalalam
kalalatvaya samvarteta | iti vacanat || 2 ||
tadevam-
nisikte namarupe tu sadayatanasambhavah |
duhkhotpattya ayadvarabhavena
darsanasravanaghranarasasparsamanaakhyam sadayatanam
namarupahetukamupajayate | sa caksusa rupani drstva
saumanasyasthanianyabhini visate, abhinivistah san ragajam
dvevajam mohajam karma karotityadina duhkhotpattavayadvaratvam
sannamayatananam | tadevam sambhute sadayatane
uttarakalam-
sadayatanamagamyam samsparshah sampravartate || 3 ||
kah punarayam samsparshah, katham va sampravartate iti
pratipadayannaha-

caksuh pratitya rupam ca samanvaharameva ca |
namarupam pratityaivam vijñanam sampravartate || 4 ||

samnipatasrayanam yo rupavijñanacaksusam | sparsah sah

caksurindriyam pratitya rupani ca samanvaharam ca pratitya
manaskaram visayadivilaksanam samanantarapratyayam
vijñanabijabhutam caksurvijñanamutpadyate | tatra caksusca
rupayatanam ca rupam | samanvaharascatuhschandhalaksanam nama |
tadetattrayam pratityotpadyamanam caksurvijñanam namarupam
pratityotpadyate | tadevamesamindriyavisayavijñananam
trayanam yah samnipatah sahoptadah anyonyopakarena tulyam
ya pravrttih, sa sprstilaksanah sparsah | tata
uttarakalam-

tasmatsparsacca vedana sampravartate || 5 ||

istanistobhayaviparitavisayanubhutihvisayanubhavo vedanam
vittirvedanetyucyate | duhkha sukha aduhkhasukha ca trividha | yatha
caisam rupavijñanacaksusam trayanam
samnipatalaksanam sparsamagamyā (pp_243) vedana ukta, evam
sesendriyavisayavijñanatrayasamnipatalaksanasparsahetuka
vedana vyakhyeya || 5 ||

tata uttarakalam-

vedanapratyaya trsna

sampravartate iti vartate | vedana pratyayo yasyastrsnayah sa
vedanapratyaya | kimvisaya punah sa trsna? vedanavisayaiva
| kim karanam? yasmadasau trsnaluh

vedanartham hi trsyate |

vedananimittameva abhilasam karotityarthah | katham krtva? yadi
tavat sukha vedana asyopajayate, sa tasyah punah punah
samyogartham paritrasyate | atha duhkha, tada tasya
visamyogartham paritrasyate | atha aduhkhasukha, tasya api
nityamaparibhramsartham paritrasyate | sa evam-
trsyamana upadanamupadatte caturvidham || 6 ||
sa evam vedanasvabhinivistah saktah trsnapratyayam
kamadrstisilavratatmavadopadanakhyam caturvidham
karmaksepakaranam parigrhnati | tadevamasya
trsnapratyayamupadanam bhavati || 6 ||

tata uttarakalam-

upadane sati bhava upadatuḥ pravartate |
syaddhi yadyanupadano mucyeta na bhavedbhavah || 7 ||

pañca skandhah sa ca bhavah

caturvidhasya yathoktasya upadanasya upadatuḥ grahita utpadayita |
tasya upadatuḥ upadanapratyayo bhavah upajayate | kim karanam?

yasmat, yo hi anutpaditavedanatrnsnah pratisamkhyanabalena
trsnamasvikurvan, caturvidhamupadanam pravihaya upadata
amaladvayajñanasammukhibhavat syaddhi yadyanupadano mucyeta sah |
tadanim tasya na bhavedbhavah ||

kah punarayam bhavah? pañca skandhah sa ca bhavah | yah
upadanat pravartate, sa pañcaskandha svabhavo veditavyah | trividhamapi
kayikam vacikam manasikam ca karma bhavatyasmadanagatam skandha
pañcakam bhavah iti vyapadisyate | tatra kayikam vacikam karma
rupaskandhasvabhavam karmavijñaptitvat | manasam tu
catuhskandhasvabhavamiti | evam sa bhavah pañca skandha iti vijñeyam
| tasmāt-

bhavajjatih pravartate |

anagataskandhotpado jatih | sa ca bhavat pravartate | tata uttarakalam-
jaramaranaduhkhadi sokah saparidevanah || 8 ||
daurmanasyamupayasa jateretatpravartate |

jatihetuka ete jaramaranadayah pravartante | esam ca
yathasutrameva vyakhyanam veditavyam | tatra skandhaparipako jara |
jirnasya skandhabhedo maranam | mriyamanasya vigacchatah
sammudhasya samisango hridayasamtapah sokah |
sokasamutthito vakpralapah paridevah | pañcendriyasatanipato
(pp_244) duhkham | manonistanipato daurmanasyam |
dukhkhadaurmanasyabahutvasambhuta upayasah | iti | tadevam
yathopavarnitena nyayena
kevalasyaivametasya dukhkaskandhasya sambhavah || 9 ||
kevalasyeti atmatmiyasvabhavavigatasya
balaprthagjanaparikalpitamatrasya | dukkhatmakasya
sukhavyamisrasyaivetyarthah | evamiti
hetupratyayamatrabalenaivetyarthah | dukhkaskandhasyeti
dukhkhasamudayasya dukhkhasamuhasya dukkharaserityarthah || 9 ||

yatascaivam yathopavarnitadavidyadikadeva bhavanganam
pravrttih, atah-

samsaramulansamskaranavidvan samskarotyatah |
avidvan karakastasmanna vidvamstattvadarsanat || 10 ||

tatra samsarasya vijñanadipravrttilaksanasya mulam pradhanam
karanam samskarah | tatasca samsaramulan samskaranavidvan
samskaroti ||

avidyanugato yah pudgalo bhiksavah punyanapi
samskaranabhisamskaroti, apunyanapi samskaranabhisamskaroti,
aneñjyanapi samskaranabhisamskaroti ||

iti bhagavadvacanat | yatascaivamavidvan karakah, tasmadavidvaneva
pudgalah karako bhavati samskaranam, na vidvamstattvadarsi
prahinavidyah | kim karanam? tattvadarsanat tattvadarsane hi

sarvadarthanamevanupalambhat nasti kimcid yadalambya karma kuryaditi
|| 10 ||

yatascaivamavidyayameva satyam samskarah pravartante, asatyam na
pravartante, atah-

avidyayam niruddhayam samskaranamasambhavah |

hetuvaiyarthyat | tasyah punaravidyayah kuto nirodhah ityaha-
avidyaya nirodhastu jñānasyaiva bhavanat || 11 ||
asyaiva pratityasamutpadasya yathavadaviparitabhavanatah avidya
prahiyate | yo hi pratityasamutpadam samyak pasyati, sa suksmasyapi
bhavasya na svarupamupalabhate | pratibimbavapratalacakramudgadvattu
svabhavasunyatam sarvesam bhavanamavatarati | sa eva
svabhavasunyatam sarvesam bhavanamavatinno na kimcidvastu
upalabhate bahyamadhyatmikam va | so 'nupalabhamano na kvaciddharma
muhyati, amudhasca karma na karotiti | evam
pratityasamutpadabhavanaya tattvamavatarati |tattvadarsinoyogino
niyatameva avidya prahiyate | prahinavidyasya samskara nirudhyante ||
11 ||

yatha caivamavidyanirodhat samskara nirudhyante, evam-

tasya tasya nirodhena tattannabhipravartate |
dukkhaskandhah kevalo 'yamevam samyan nirudhyate || 12 ||

purvasya purvasya angasya nirodhena utarasyottarasya angasya nirodho
bhavatiti vijñeyam | anaya canupurvyā ayam yogi
atmatmiyadyadarsanayasanirastah karakavedakavirahitam
bhavasvabhavasunyam dukkharasim punaranutpattya
samyannirodhayati | yathoktamaryasalistambasutre-

evamadhyatmiko 'pi pratityasamutpado dvabhyameva
karanabhyamutpadyate | katamabhyam dvabhyam? hetupanibandhatah
pratyayopanibandhatasca | tatradyatmikasya pratityasamutpadasya
hetupanibandhah katamah? yadidamavidyapratyayah samskarah,
samskarapratyayam vijñanam, vijñanapratyayam namarupam,
namarupapratyayam sadayatanam, sadayatanapratyayah sparsah,
sparsapratyaya vedana, vedanapratyaya trsna,
trsnapratyayamupadanam, upadanapratyayo bhavah, bhavapratyaya
jatih, jatipratyaya
jaramaranasokaparidevaduukkhadaurmanasyopayasah sambhavanti |
evamasya kevalasya mahato dukkhaskandhasya samudayo bhavati | avidya
cennabhavisyannaiva samskarah prajñasyante | evam
yavajjatiscennabhavisyajjaramaranam na prajñasyate | athava,
satyamavidyayam samskaranamabhinirvrttirbhavati | evam
yavajjatyam satyam jaramaranasyabhinirvrttirbhavati |
atravidyaya naivam bhavati aham samskaranabhinirvartayamiti |
samskaranamapi naivam bhavati vayamavidyayabhinirvartita iti |
evam yavajjaterapi naivam bhavati aham

jaramaranamabhinirvartayamiti | jaramaranasyapi naivam bhavatyaham
jatyabhinirvartitamiti | atha ca satyamavidyayam
samskaranabhinirvrtti rbhavati pradurbhavah | evam
yavajjatyam satyam jaramaranasyabhinirvrttirbhavati
pradurbhavah | evamadhyatmikasya pratityasamutpadasya hetupanibandho
drastavyah ||

kathamadhyatmikasya pratityasamutpadasya pratyayopanibandho drastavya
iti? sannam dhatunam samavayat | katamesam sannam
dhatunam samavayat? yadidam

prthivyaptejovayvakasavijñanadhatunam samavayadadhyatmikasya
pratityasamutpadasya pratyayopanibandho drastavyah |
tatradyatmikasya pratityasamutpadasya prthividhatuh katamah? yah
kasya samslesatkathinabhavamabhinirvartayati, ayamucyate
prthividhatuh | yah kayasyanuparigrahakrtyam karoti, ayamucyate
'bdhatuh | yah kayasyasitabhaksitam paripacayati, ayamucyate
tejedhatuh | yah kayasya asvasaprasvasakrtyam karoti, ayamucyate
vayudhatuh | yah kayasyantah sausiryamabhinirvartayati,
ayamucyate akasadhatuh | yo namarupamabhinirvartayati
nadakalapayogena pañcavijñanakayasamyuktam sasravam ca
manovijñanam, ayamucyate bhiksavo vijñanadhatuh | tatra
asatamesam pratyayanam kayasyotpattirna bhavati | yada
tvadhyatmikah prthividhaturavikalo bhavati,
evamaptejovayvakasavijñanadhatavascavikala bhavanti, tatah
sarvesam samavayatkayasyotpattirbhavati | tatra
prthividhatornaivam bhavati- aham kayasya
kathinabhavamabhinirvartayamiti | abdhatornaivam bhavati- aham
kayasyanuparigrahakrtyam karomiti | tejedhatornaivam bhavati- aham
kayasyasitapitakhaditam paripacayamiti | vayudhatornaivam
bhavati- aham kayasyasvasaprasvasakrtyam karomiti |
akasadhatornaivam bhavati- aham
kayasyantahsausiryamabhinirvartayamiti | vijñanadhatornaivam
bhavati- aham kayasya namarupamabhinirvartayamiti | kayasyapi naivam
bhavati ahamemih pratyayairjanita iti | atha ca punah satamesam
pratyayanam samavayatkayasyotpatti rbhavati | tatra
prthividhaturnatma na sattvo na jivo na janturna manujo na manavo na
stri na puman na napumsakam na caham na mama na canyasya kasyacit |
evamabdhatustejedhaturvayudhaturakasadhaturvijñanadhaturnatma
(pp_246) na sattvo na jivo na janturna manujo na manavo na stri na puman na
napumsakam na caham na mama na canyasya kasyacit ||

tatra avidya katama? ya esamevam sannam
dhatunayamaiksamjña pindasamjña nityasamjña dhruvasamjña
sasvatasamjña sukhasamjña atmasamjña sattvasamjña
jivapudgalamanujamanavasamjña ahamkarasamjña mamakarasamjña
evamadi vividhamajñanam | iyamucyate 'vidyeti | evamavidyayam satyam
visayesu ragadvesamohah pravartante | tatra ye ragadvesamoha
visayesu, ami samskara ityucyante | vastuprativijñaptirvijñanam |

vijñanasahabhuvascatvarah skandha arupinah upadanakhyah,
tannamarupam catvari mahabhutani, tani copadaya rupam | tacca nama
rupam | aikadhyamabhisamksipya tannamarupam |
namarupasamnisritanindriyani sadayatanam | trayanam
dharmanam samnipatah sparsah | sparsanubhavo vedana |
vedanadhyavasana trsna | trsnavaipulyamuipadanam |
upadananirjatam punarbhavajanakam karma bhavah | bhavahetukah
skandhapradurbhavo jatih | jatasya skandhasya paripako jara |
jirnasya skandhasya vinaso maranam | mriyamanasya sammudhasya
sabhisvangasyantardahah sokah | sokotthamalapanam paridevah |
pañcavijñanakayasamyuktamasatamanubhavanam dukkham | manasa
samyuktam manasam dukkham darmanasyam | ye capyanye evamadaya
upaklesaste upayasa iti ||

tatra mohandhakararthenavidya | abhisamskararthena samskarah |
vijñapanarthena vijñanam | anyonyopastambhanarthena namarupam |
ayadvararthena sadayatanam | sparsanarthena sparsah |
anubhavanarthena vedana | paritarsanarthena trsna |
upadanarthenopadanam | punarbhavarthena bhavah | janmarthena jatih
| paripakarthena jara | vinasarthena maranam | socanarthena sokah
| paridevanarthena paridevah kayaparipidanarthena dukkham |
cittasampidanarthena daurmanasyam | upaklesarthenopayasah ||

athava tattve 'pratipattirmithyapratipattirajñanamavidya |
evamavidyayam satyam trividhah samskara abhinirvartante
punyopaga apunyopaga aneñjyopagah | tatra punyopaganam
samskaranam punyopagameva vijñanam bhavati | apunyopaganam
samskaranamapunyopagameva vijñanam bhavati | aneñjyopaganam
samskaranamaneñjyopagameva vijñanam bhavati | idamucyate
vijñanam | vijñanapratyayam namarupamiti vedanadayo
'rupinascatvarah skandhastatra tatra bhava namayantiti nama |
saharupaskandhena ca nama rupam ceti namarupamucyate |
namarupavivrdhaya sadbhirayatanadvaraih krtyakriyah
pravartante prajñayante, tannamarupapratyayam sadayatanamityucyate |
sadbhyascayatamebhyah sat sparsakayah pravartante, ayam
sadayatanapratyayah sparsa ityucyate | yajjatiyah sparso bhavati
tajjatiya vedana pravartate | iyamucyate bhiksavah sparsapratyaya
vedaneti | yastam vedanam visesenasvadayati abhinandati
adhyavasyati adhyavasaya tisthati, sa vedanapratyaya
trsnetyucyate |
asvadanabhinandanadhyavasanaasthanadatmapriyarupasatarupairviyogo ma
bhunnityamaparityago bhavediti yaivam prarthana idamucyate
bhiksavastrsnapratyayamupadanam | yatra vastuni satrsnastasya
vastuno 'rjanaya vithapanayopadanamupadatte, tatra tatra prarthayate,
evam prarthayamanah punarbhavajanakam karma samutthapayati kayena
vaca manasa ca, sa upadanapratyayo bhava ityucyate | (pp_247)
tatkarmanirjatanam skandhanamabhinirvrtirya sa bhavapratyaya
jatirityucyate | jatyabhinirvrttanam

skandhanamupacayanaparipakadvinaso bhavati | tadidam jatipratyayam
jaramaranamityucyate ||

evamayam dvadasangah pratityasamutpado 'nyonyahetuko 'nyonyapratyayo
naivanityo naiva nityo na samskrto nasamskrto nahetuko napratyayo
na vedayita navedayita na pratityasamutpanno napratityasamutpanno na
ksayadharmo naksayadharmo na vinasadharmo navinasadharmo na
nirodhadharmo nanirodhadharmo 'nadikalapravrto 'nucchinno 'nupravartate
nadisrotavat ||

yadyapyayam dvadasangah pratityasamutpado 'nucchinno 'nupravartate
nadisrotavat, atha cemanasya dvadasangasya pratityasamutpadasya
catvaryangani samghatakriyayai hetutvena pravartante | katamani
catvari? yaduta avidya trsna karma vijñanam ca | tatra
vijñanam bijasvabhavatvena hetuh | karma ksetrasvabhavatvena hetuh
| avidya trsna ca klesasvabhavatvena hetuh | karmaklesa
vijñanabijam janayanti | tatra karma vijñanabijasya ksetrakaryam
karoti | trsna vijñanabijam snehayati | avidya
vijñanabijamavakirati | asatam tesam pratyayanam
vijñanabijasyabhinirvrttirna bhavati | tatra karmano naivam bhavati-
aham vijñanabijasya ksetrakaryam karomiti | trsnaya api
naivam bhavati- aham vijñanasya snehakaryam karomiti | avidyaya api
naivam bhavati- aham vijñanabijamavakiramiti | vijñanabijasyapi
naivam bhavati- ahamebhih pratyayairjanitamiti ||

atha ca vijñanabijam karmaksetrapratisthitam
trsnasnehabhisanditamavidyaya svavakirnam vibhajyamanam
virohati | tatrataropapattyamyatanapratisamdhou matuh kuksau
namarupankuramabhinirvartayati | sa ca namarupankuro na svayam
krtoa na parakrto nobhayakrto nesvarakrto na kalaparinamito na
praktisambhuto na caikakaranadhino napyahetusamutpannah | atha ca
matapitrsamyogad, rtusamavayad, anyesam pratyayanam
samavayad asvadanuviddham vijñanabijam matuh kuksau
namarupankuramabhinirvartayati asvamikesu
dharmesvaparigrahesvamamesvakasamesu
mayalaksanasvabhavesu hetupratyayanamavaikalyat ||

tadyatha pañcabhih karanaiscaksurvijñanamutpadyate | katamaih
pañcabhih? yaduta caksuh pratitya rupam calokam cakasam ca
tadjjamasikaram ca pratityotpadyate caksurvijñanam | tatra
caksurvijñanasya caksurasrayakrtyam karoti |
rupamalambanakrtyam karoti | aloko 'vabhasakrtyam karoti |
akasamanavaranakrtyam karoti | tadjjamasikarah
samanvahanakrtyam karoti | asatamesam pratyayanam
caksurvijñanam notpadyate | yada tu
caksuradhyatmikamayatanamavikalām bhavati, evam
rupalokakasatajjjamasikarascavikala bhavanti, tatah sarvesam
samavayaccaksurvijñanamutpadyate | tatra caksuso naivam bhavati-
aham caksurvijñanasyasrayakrtyam karomiti | alokasyapi naivam

bhavati- aham caksurvijñanasyavabhasakrtyam karomiti |
akasasyapi naivam bhavati- aham
caksurvijñanasyanavaranakrtyam karomiti | tajjamanasikarasyapi
naivam bhavati- aham caksurvijñanasya samanvahanakrtyam
karomiti | caksurvijñanasyapi naivam bhavati- ahamebhih
pratyayairjanitamiti | atha ca satamesam pratyayanam
samavayaccaksurvijñanasyotpattirbhavati | evam
sesanamindriyanam yathayogam karaniyam ||

tatra na kasciddharmo 'smalokatparalokam samkramati | asti ca
karmaphalaprativijñaptirhetupratyayanamavaikalyat | tadyatha bhiksavah
suparisuddhe adarsamandale mukhapratibimbakam drsyate, na ca
tatradasamandale mukham samkramati, asti ca
mukhaprativijñaptirhetupratyayanamavaikalyat, evamasmallokanna
kasciccyuto napyanyatropapannah, asti ca
karmaphalaprativijñaptirhetupratyayanamavaikalyat | tadyatha
bhiksavascandramandalam catvarimsadyojanasatamurdhvam vrajati,
atha ca punah paritte 'pyudakabhajane candrasya pratibimbam drsyate,
na ca tasmatsathanadurdhvam nabhasascyutam paritte udakasya bhajane
samkrantam bhavati asti ca
candramandalaprativijñaptirhetupratyayanamavaikalyat |
evamasmallokanna kasciccyuto nanyatropapannah, asti ca
karmaphalaprativijñaptirhetupratyayanamavaikalyat ||

tadyatha- agnirupadanapratyaye sati jvalati, upadanavaikalyanna jvalati,
evameva bhiksavah karmaklesajanitam vijñanabijam
tatratatropapattyayanapratismadhau matuh kuksau
namarupankuramabhinirvartayati asvamikesu dharmesvaparigrahesu
mayalaksanasvabhavesu amamesu krtrimesu
hetupratyayanamavaikalyat ||

tatradhyatmikah pratityasamutpadah pañcabhih
karanairdrastavyah | katamaih pañcabhih? na sasvatato
nocchedato na samkrantitah
parittahetuvipulaphalabhinirvrttitastatsadrsanuprabandhatasceti |
katham na sasvatatah? yasmadanye maranantikah skandhah, anye
aupapattyamsikah skandhah | na tu ya eva maranantikah
skandhahasta evaupapattyamsikah | api tu maranantikah skandha
nirudhyante, tasminneva ca samaye aupapattyamsikah skandhah
pradurbhavanti | ato na sasvatatah | katham nocchedatah? na ca
purvaniruddhesu maranantikesu skandhesu aupapattyamsikah
skandhah pradurbhavanti napyaniruddhesu | api tu maranantikah
skandha nirudhyante, tasminneva ca samaye aupapattyamsikah skandhah
pradurbhavanti tuladandonnabhavanamavat candrabimbapratibimbavat | ato
nocchedatah | katham na samkrantitah? visadrsah
sattvanikayah sabhagam jatyam jatimabhinirvartayanti | ato na
samkrantitah | katham parittahetuto vipulaphalabhinirvrttitah |
parittam karma kriyate, vipulah phalavipako 'nubhuyate | atah

parittahetuto vipulaphalabhinirvrttitah | katham
tatsadrsanuprabandhatah? yathavedaniyam karma kriyate,
tathavedaniyo vipako 'nubhuyate | atastatsadrsanuprabandhatasca | iti
vistarah ||

ityacaryacandrakirtipadoparacitayam prasannapadayam
madhyamakavrttau dvadasangapariksa nama sadvimsatitamam
prakaranam ||

27 drstipariksa saptavimsatitamam prakaranam |

yascaivam pratityasamutpadam yathabhutam samyak pasyati, sa na
purvantam pratisarati, napanantam pratisarati,- ityadi sutre
pathayate, tatra katamah purvantah, katamo 'parantah, katham na
pratisaratiti? tadvayutpatyarthamidamarabhyate | tatra
vartamanamatmabhavamapeksya atita atmabhavah purvanta ityucyate |
purvo hi janmaparamparamsah purvantah | tam na pratisarati,
drstiprakairnalambate | pratityasamutpadasya
yathavadavasthitatattvadarsanat nanyathavasthitam vastu anyatha
abhinivisate | tatra astau drstayah purvantamalambya anyatha
pravrttah | tadyatha-

abhumatitamadhvanam nabhumiti ca drstayah |
yastah sasvatalokadyah purvantam samupasritah || 1 ||

tatra itisabdah adyarthah | athava
drstidvayopadanamupalaksanartham | catastrastveta
drstayah | tadyatha- kim nvahamabhuvamatitamadhvanam,
nabhuvamatitamadhvanam, abhuvam ca nabhuvam ca, naivabhuvam na
nabhuvam, iti | etascatasro drstayah purvantam samasritah
| apara api catasra ityaha-

yastah sasvatalokadyah

purvam prasangena upavarnitah, ta api

purvantam samupasritah ||

tatra yadyapi purvantad drsticatustayaduttaram
drsticatustayam natibhidyate, tathapi
tavanmatravisesamasritya prthagupadiyate | tacca uttaratra
vyakhyasyamah | tatra sasvato lokah ityetat,
abhuvamatitamadhvanam, ityetasmanatibhidyate | athava ayam
visesah- yacchasvato lokah ityesam drstih samanyena
purvantamasrita | abhuvamatitamadhvanam, ityesa tu atmana eva
purvantaparamarsena pravrtta, na samanyeneti | evamanyasvapi
drstisu viseso vaktavyah | ityevam tavat astaveta
drstayah purvantam samupasritah || 1 ||

uktah purvantastadalambikabhirdrstibhih sardham |
idanimaparanta ucyate | tatra vartamanamatmabhavamapeksya bhavinah
atmabhavah aparanta ityucyate | aparo hi janmaparamparamso

'parantah, tam na pratisarati, drstiprakarairnalambate |
pratityasamutpadasya yathavadavasthitatattvadarsanat,
nanyathavasthitam vastu anyathabhinivisate | tatra astau
drstayah aparantamalambya anyatha pravrttah | tadyatha-

drstayo na bhavisyami kimanyo 'nagate 'dhvani |
bhavisyamiti cantadya aparantam samasritah || 2 ||

ihapi drstidvayopadanamupalaksanartham | catastrastveta
drstayah | tadyatha- kim nu bhavisyamyaganagamadhvanam, na
bhavisyami, bhavisyami ca na bhavisyami ca, naiva (pp_250)
bhavisyami na ca na bhavisyamyaganagamadhvanam, ityetascatasro
drstayah aparantam samasritah | kimeta eva catasro
drstayah aparantam samasritah? netyaha | kim tarhi apara
api catasro vidyante antadya aparantam samasritah | tatra
antadyascatasro drstayah samanyena aparantamaasritya
pravrttah, kim tu bhavisyamyaganagamadhvanamityetastu atmana
evaparantamasritya pravrttah, ityevam drsticatustayasya
visesa iti boddhavyam || 2 ||

tatra adyasya tavat purvantalamvikasya drsticatustayasya yatha
na sambhavah, tatha pratipadayannaha-

abhumatitamadhvanamityetannopapadyate |
yo hi janmasu purvesu sa eva na bhavatyayam || 3 ||

tatra ya eva atitesu janmasu babhuva, yadi sa evayamadhuna syat, tada
yuktamasya grahitum- abhuvamahamatitamadhvanamiti | na caitadevam
sambhavati nityatvaprasangat, nityasya ca samsarananupapatteh,
ekagatisthasyapi nanagatisamgrhivatvaprasangat | iha hi purvam
yadi narakadigatiko bhutva idanim karmavaicitryat manusyesu
upapannah evamkalpayet- ahamevasau naraka asam iti, tadasya na yuktam |
katham hi nama manusyah san narakadikah syat?

yattarhi idam pathayate sutre- ahameva sa tena kalena tena samayena
mandhata nama raja cakravarti abhuvam iti, tat katham veditavyamiti?
anyatvapratishedhparam tadvacanam naikatvapratipadakamiti vijñeyam |
ata eva hi nanyah sa tena kalena tena samayeneti pathayate | yadi punah
sa evayamiti purvakasya cadhunatanasya ca ekatvam syat, ko dosah
syat? uktastavadatra dosah- nityatvam syaditi || 3 ||

tathapi bhuya ucyate-

sa evatmeti tu bhavedupadanam visisyate |

yadi sa eva purvaka atmayamidanim syat, tada upadanasya
pañcaskandhalaksanasya viseso na syat
upadaturavisesatpurvavasthayamiva | na caivamupadanaviseso
'syatmanah, kim tarhi visisyata eva upadanamupadatuh karmabhedat
karakabhedacca | tatasca upadanavisesat sa evayamatmeti na yujyate
||

atha manyase- visisyatamupadanam, atma tu eka eveti | atah atmano
'visistatvadabhumatitamadhvanamityetad bhavisyatyeva | ucyate-
upadanavinirmukta atma te katamah punah || 4 ||

yadi hi anyadupadanam, anyascatma syat, tada upadanavisesa 'pi
atmano 'visesat syadetadevam | na caitad bhedena darsayitum sakyam-
ayamasavatma, idamasyopadanamiti, (pp_251)

upadanavisistasvabhavatvadatmano 'hetukatvaprangat,
prthaggrahanaprasangacca | yada caivamupadanavinirmukta atma
darsayitum na sakyate, tada upadanavisesa 'pi atmavisesa iti na
sakyate kalpayitum || 4 ||

athapi kascit parikalpayet- satyam, upadanavinirmukta iti evam na
sambhavati, kimupadanameva atmatvena parikalpyate iti? etadapi na
yuktamiti pratipadayannaha-

upadanavinirmukto nastyatmeti krte sati |
syadupadanamevatma nasti catmeti vah punah || 5 ||

yatha tavadupadanamevatma na sambhavati tatha pratipadayannaha-

na copadanamevatma vyeti tatsamudeti ca |
katham hi namopadanamupadata bhavisyati || 6 ||

tatra yadetat pañcopadanaskandhakhyamupadanam, tat
pratiksanamutpadyate ca vinasyati ca | na caivamatma
pratiksanamutpadyate ca vinasyati ca | atma
skandhebhystattvanyatvadina ca nityanityatvenapyasakya eva vaktum,
anekadosaprasangat | nityatve hi atmanah sasvatavadah syat,
anityatve ca ucchedavadaprasangah | tatasca tadubhayam
sasvatocchedakhyam mahanarthakaramiti nopagantavyam | atah
upadanamevatmeti tavanna yujyate ||

api ca-

katham hi namopadanamupadata bhavisyati |

iha upadiyate ityupadanam karma | tasya ca avasyamupadatra
uparjakena bhavitavyam | tasya copadanasya yadi atmatvamisyate, tatra
upadanameva upadata ityapi vidyate | tatasca kartkrarmanoraikye sati
chetrcchettavyaghatakumbhakaragnindhanadinamapi aikyam syat | na
caitad drstam yuktam va iti pratipadayannaha-

katham hi namopadanamupadata bhavisyati | iti |
api tu atyantambhava evasya paksasyetyabhiprayah || 6 ||
atraha- satyamupadanamatramatma na yujyate, kim tarhi
upadanavyatirikta eva atma bhavisyati | etadapi na yuktam | kim
karanam? yasmad-

anyah punarupadanadatma naivopapadyate |
grhyate hyanupadano yadyanyo na ca grhyate || 7 ||

yadi upadanadatma vyatirikta syat, grhyeta sa

upadanavyatirikta, ghatadiva patah | na caivam grhyate |
tasmadupadanavyatirikto 'pi nasti | anupadanah upadanavyatirekena
agrhyamanatvat khapuspavat, ityabhiprayah || 7 ||

idanim yathopapaditamartham nigamayannaha-

evam nanya upadananna copadanameva sah | atma nastyanupadanah

atha syat- yadi atma upadanasvarupo na bhavati,
upadanopadatrekatvaprasangat | udayavyayaprasangacca | sa hi anyo
'pi na bhavati upadanamanapeksya bhedena grahanaprasangat | na
capyanupadanah, upadananirapeksasya grahanaprasangat | evam
tarhi nasti atmetyastu | ucyate-
napi nastyesa niscayah || 8 ||

yo hi nama skandhanupadaya prajñapyate, sa katham nastiti syat? na hi
avidyamano vandhyatanayah skandhanupadaya prajñapyate | katham sati
upadane upadana nastiti yujyate | tasmannastitvamapyasya na yujyate |
tasmannasti atmeti niscayo 'pyesa nopapadyate | asya tvatmano
vyavasthanam vistarena madhyamakavataradavaseyam | ihapi ca purvameva
sthanasthanesu krta vyavastheti na punariha tadvayavasthane yatna
asthiyate || 8 ||

evam tavadabhuvamatitamadhvanamityesa kalpana nopapadyate |
idanim nabhuvamatitamadhvanamityedapi yatha nopapadyate tatha
pratipadayannaha-

nabhumatitamadhvanamityetannopapadyate |
yo hi janmasu purvesu tato 'nyo na bhavatyayam || 9 ||

yadi purvakadatmanah asya adhunanasya atmano 'nyatvam syat,
tadanim nabhumatitamadhvanamiti syat | na caitadevam sambhavati |
tasmannabhuvamatitamadhvanamityetannopapadyate || 9 ||

yadi punah purvakadatmanah asya anyatvam syat, ko dosa iti? ucyate-

yadi hyayam bhavedanyah pratyakhyayapi tam bhavet |
tathaiva ca sa samtisthettatra jayeta vamrtah || 10 ||

yadi hi ayamadhunatana atma purvakadatmanah anyah syat, tada tam
purvakamatmanam pratyakhyaya parityajya tannirapeksah ataddhetuka
eva syat | kim canyat | tathaiva ca sa samtisthettatra yadi
purvakadatmanah asya anyatvam syat, tada anyatvad ghatotpade
patavinasavat purvasyatmana uttarasminnapi atmani samutpadyamane 'pi
anirudhah syat | aniruddhatvacca yatra purvam devamanusyadijanmasu
upapannah, yena varnasamsthanadina purvamupalabhyamanah, tenaiva
prakarena tathaiva sa tatravatistheta tathaiavatistheteti |
tasmannabhuvamatitamadhvanamityetannopapadyate ||

atraha- tatra yaduktam-

yadi hyayam bhavedanyah pratyakhyayapi tam bhavet | iti,

yadi puna purvakamatmanam pratyakhyaya [ayamiha bhavet, ko dosah

syat? tatra dosa bahavah syuh | kathamiti cet, yasmadevam sati-

ucchedah karmanam nasastathanyakrtakarmanam |
anyena paribhogah syadevamadi prasajyate || 11 ||

yadi purvakamatmanam pratyakhyaya ayamatma bhavet, tada] purvakasya
atmanah tatra nastatvad, iha ca anyasyaiva
cotpadanatpurvakasyatmana ucchedah syat | tasmimsca atmani ucchinne
karmanamadattaphalanamevasrayavicchedena vicchedat,
bhoktascabhavannasa eva syat | atha purvakenatmana krtasya
karmanah uttarenatmana phalaparibhogah parikalpyate, tathapi anyena
krtasya karmanah phalasya anyenopabhogah syat | tatasca-

akrtabhyagamabhayam syatkarmakrtakam yadi |
ityevamadi anistamapadyate || 11 ||

api ca | yadi ayamatma purvakadatmanah anya eva atropapannah syat,
tada purvamabhutva pascadutpanna iti syat | na caitadyuktamiti
pratipadayannaha-

napyabhutva samudbhuto doso hyatra prasajyate |
krtako va bhavedatma sambhuto vapyahetukah || 12 ||

iti | yadi hi atma purvamabhutva pascadutpannah syat, tada krtaka
eva atma syat | na ca krtaka atmesyate, anityatvaprasangat |
vyatiriktasya ca tannispadakasya karturabhavat kutah krtakatvammatmano
yojyeta? krtake catmani parikalpyamane adiman samsarah syadeva,
apurvasattvasya pradurbhavasca | na caitadevam | tasmanna krtaka atma
| api ca | sambhuto vapyahetukah | abhutva pragatma samutpadyamano
nirhetuka evopapadyate | purvam hi atma nastiti akrtako nirhetukah
syat | vasabdo vikalpe | krtako va bhavedatma yadi va
nabhumatitamadhvanamityetannabhyupeyam | sambhuto vapyahetukah,
yadi va-

nabhumatitamadhvanamityetannopapadyate |
ityabhyupagamyatam || 12 ||
idanim yathopavarnitamevartham nigamayannaha-

evam drstiratite ya nabhumahamabhumaham |
ubhayam nobhayam ceti naisa samupapadyate || 13 ||

evam yathopavarnitena nyayena abhumatitamadhvanamiti ya
drstih, esapi naivopapadyate | etadvayasyabhavacca ubhayamapi
nopapadyate | kim karanam? yasmad dvayam hyetatsamahatamubhayamiti
kalpyate | ekaikasya ca prthakprthagabhavat kutastatsamahara iti
ubhayamapi na sambhavati | (pp_254) ubhayasyabhavat kutastatpratisedhena
nobhayam bhavisyatiti? tasmannaivabhuvam na nabhuvamityetadapi
nopapadyate || 13 ||

tadevam purvantam samasritasya drsticatustayasya
asambhavamudbhavya idanimaparantasamasritasya pratishedhamaha-
adhvanyanagate kim nu bhavisyamiti darsanam |

na bhavisyami cetyetadatitenadhvana samam || 14 ||

yathaiva hi atite 'dhvani drsticatustayam nisiddham,
evamanagate 'pyadhvani drsticatustayam
nisedhaniyamuktapathaparivartanena | tadyatha-

adhvanyanagate kim nu bhavisyamityasamgatam |
aisyajanmani yo bhavo sa eva na bhavatyayam ||

ityevamadina sarvam samam yojyamekatvapratishedhe |
evamanyatvapratishedhe 'pi samam yojyam-

na syamanagate kale ityetannopapadyate aisyajanmani yo bhavo tato 'nyo
na bhavatyayam ||

ityevamadina purvaslokapathaparivartanena || 14 ||
idanim purvantam samasritasya
sasvatadidrsticatustayasya pratishedharthamaha-

sa devah sa manusyascedevam bhavati sasvatam |
anutpannasca devah syajjayate na hi sasvatam || 15 ||

iha hi kascinmanusyagatisthah kusalam karma krtva devagatim
gacchati | tatra yadi sa eva devah sa eva manusya iti evamubhayoraikyam
syat, tada sasvatam syat | na caitadevam yadeva eva manusyo
bhavediti | ato nasti kimcicchasvatam | api ca | sasvatavade sati
asanutpannasca devah syat | kim karanam? yasmajjayate na hi
sasvatam | yaddhi vastu sasvatam, tadvidyamanatvannaiva jayate |
tatasca anutpanno devah syat, anutpanno devo na yujyate iti || evam
tavacchasvatam na yujyate || 15 ||

idanimasasvatamapi yatha na sambhavati tatha pratipadayannaha-

devadanyo manusyascedasasvatamato bhavet |
devadanyo manusyascetsamtatirnopapadyate || 16 ||

yadi hi anyo devo 'nyasca manusyah syat, tada purvakasya
manusyatmanastatra nastatvadiha ca anyasyaivotpadat sa purvako
manusyatma tatra vinasta ityahasvatam syat |
tatsamtananuvrttya nasasvatamiti cet, ucyate-

devadanyo manusyascetsamtatirnopapadyate |

yadi devadanyo manusyo bhavet, tada yatha nimbasya na amratarusamtano
bhavati, evam manusyasya devah ekasamtanapatito na syat | tatasca
purvakasya vinasadasvatameva bhavet | athava | (pp_255) yadi
devadanyo manusyo bhavet, tada samtananuvrttirna syat | asti ceyam
samtananuvrttih devasya manusyah ekasamtanapatita iti | tasmat
samtanabhavaprasangat devadanyo manusyo na bhavati | yatascaivam,
ato 'sasvatamapi nasti || 16 ||

idanim sasvatasasvatapratishedharthamaha-

divyo yadyekadesah syadekadesasca manusah asasvatam

sasvatam ca bhavettacca na yujyate || 17 ||

yadi ayam manusyah amsena manusyatam vijahyat, amsena vihaya
manusyatam devatmabhavamupadadyat, tada ekadesasya
nasadasasvatam syat, ekadesasya ca avasthanacchasvatam syat |
etacca ayuktam yadekasya divyagatisamgrhitah ekadesah syat,
ekadesasca manusyah syat | tasmacchasvatam ca asasvatam ca
etadubhayam nopapadyate || 17 ||

idanim nasasvatanaivasasvatadrstipratishedharthamaha-

asasvatam sasvatam ca prasiddhamubhayam yadi |
siddhe na sasvatam kamam naivasasvatamityapi || 18 ||

yadi sasvatam kimcidvastu syat, tada
pascadasasvatadarsanannaiva sasvatamiti syat | evam yadi
kimcidasasvatam syat, tada tasya pascacchasvatopapattito
nasasvatamiti syat | yada tu sasvatasasvatamevapasiddham, tada
kutastatpratishedhena naivasasvatam nasasvatam syaditi?
tasmadetadapyayuktam || 18 ||

atha syat- anadijanmamaranaparamparapravrttamavicchinnakamam
samsaraprabandhamupalabhya sasvata matmanam parikalpayamah |
astyasau sasvatah kascit padarthah, yo hi nama evamanadimati
samsare paribhramannadyapyupalabhyate iti | ucyate | etadapi nopapadyate |
kim karanam? yo hi nama-

kutascidagatah kascitkimcidgacchetpunah kvacit |
yadi tasmadanadistu samsarah syanna casti sah || 19 ||

yadi hi samskaranamatmano va kutascidgatyantarad gamanam
gatyantaramagamanam syat, tatasca gantyantarad punah kvacid gamanam
syat, tadanimanadih samsarah syat | na ca kutascit
kasyacidagamanam sambhavati, nityasya va anityasya va
agamananupapatteh | na capi itah punah kasyacit kvacid gamanam
sambhavati, nityasya va anityasya gamananupapatteh | yada caivam na
sambhavati, tada kuto janmamaranaparamparaya atidirghatvena
adyanupalambhadanadiman samsarah syat? samsarturabhavat kutah
anadimattvamadimatvam va samsarasya sambhavet? yada ca na
sambhavati, tada yaduktam- astyasau sasvatah kascitpadarthah, yo hi
nama evamanadimati samsare paribhramannadyapyupalabhyate iti, tanna
yuktam ||

atasca, evam yathoditanyayena-

nasti cecchasvatah kascit ko bhavisyatyasasvatah |
sasvato 'sasvatascapi dvabhyamabhyam tiraskrtah || 20 ||

yada caivam sasvata eva padartha na sambhavati, tada kasya
vigamanadasasvatah syat | sasvatasasvatatanupalambhacca kutah
ubhayam kuto nobhayamiti? tasmadevam
sasvatadidrsticatustayam purvante samsarasya na

sambhavati || 20 ||

idanimantanantadicatustayamaparante yatha na sambhavati, tatha
pratipadayannaha-

antavan yadi lokah syatparalokah katham bhavet |
athapyanantavamllokah paralokah katham bhavet || 21 ||

yadi hi antavan, vinasadurdhvam purvaloko na syat, tada paraloko na
syat asti ca paraloka iti antavamlloka iti nopapadyate | athapi
anantavamllokah syat, tadanimapi paralokah katham bhavet? naiva
paralokah syadityabhiprayah | na ca paraloko nasti | atah
paralokasadbhavadantavanapi loko na bhavati || 21 ||

idanimantavattvamanantavattvam ca ubhayametallokasya yatha na sambhavati,
tatha pratipadayannaha-

skandhanamesa samtano yasmaddiparcisamiva |
pravartate tasmannantanantavattvam ca yujyate || 22 ||
purvottarahetuphalabhavasambandhanairantaryavicchinnakamavarti
yasmadayam pradipavat pratiksanavinasi skandhasamtanah
pravartate, tasmaddhetuphalapravrttidarsanannantavattvam
nantavattvam ca yujyate || 22 ||
katham krtva?

purve yadi ca bhajyerannutpadyeranna capyami |
skandhah skandhan pratityemanatha loko 'ntavan bhavet || 23 ||

yadi purve manusyaskandha nasyeyuh, tamsca pratitya uttare
devagatyupapattisamgrhita nopapadyeran, tada antavan loko bhavet
tailavartiksayaniruddhapradipavat | uttaratmabhavotpadannasti
antavattvam || 23 ||

purve yadi na bhajyerannutpadyeranna capyami |
skandhah skandhan pratityemamlloko 'nanto bhavedatha || 24 ||

atha yadi purvakah skandha na nasyesuh, tan pratitya uttare
phalabhutah skandha notpadyeran tada ananto 'vinasi lokah syat
svarupadapracyutatvat | yada tu purvakah skandha nirudhyante
taddhetukascapare skandha uttarakalam jayante, tada
purvakanamanavasthanat kuto 'nantavattvam samsarasya syat? || 24 ||

idanim trtiyamubhayapakabhavam pratipadayannaha-

antavanekadesascedekadesastvanantavan |
syadantavananantasca lokastacca na yujyate || 25 ||

yadi hi kasyacidekadesasya vinasah syat, ekadesasya ca
gatyantaragamanam syat, yattadanimantavamsca loko 'nantavamsca |
na ca itadevam sambhavati yadekadeso nasyati, ekadeso na nasyatiti |
atah antavamsca anantavamsca loka iti na yujyate || 25 ||

kasmad punarekadesasya vinasah ekadesasya cavasthanam na yujyate iti

pratipadayannaha-

katham tavadupadaturekadeso vinanksyate | na nanksyate caikadesa
evam caitanna yujyate || 26 ||

iha ekadesasya vinase ekadesasya cavasthane parikalpyamane yadi va
upadaturekadesasya vinasah avasthanam va parikalpyeta, yadi va
upadanasya? tatra yadi tavadupadaturekadesasya vinasah ekadesasya
cavasthanam parikalpyate, tanna yujyate | kim karanam? yasmat-

katham tavadupadaturekadeso vinanksyate | na nanksyate
caikadesah

naiva hi atra kacidupapattirasti yaya ekadesasya vinasamekadesasya
cavinasam parikalpayisyamah | ata eva upapattimapasyannacarya
aha-

evam caitanna yujyate || iti |

athava | upadata hi nama atma | sa ca skandhesu pañcadha
mr̥gyamano na sambhavati | yasca na sambhavati, tasya kathamekadeso
vinanksyate, ekadesasca na nanksyate? ata evaha- evam caitanna
yujyate iti | athava yadi upadaturekadeso nasyedekadesasca na nasyet,
tada ekasyaiva upadaturdevatvamamsenanyena manusyatvam syat | na
caitadisyate ityaha- evam caitanna yujyate iti | evam
tavadupadaturantavattvamanantavattvam ca na yuktamiti || 26 ||

idanimupadanasyapi yatha na sambhavati tatha pratipadayannaha-

upadanaikadesasca katham nama vinanksyate |
na nanksyate caikadeso naitadapyupapadyate || 27 ||
upadatravadetadapi vyakhyeyam || 27 ||

tadevamubhayadarsanasambhavam pratipadya idanim yatha nobhayamapi
na sambhavati tatha pratipadayannaha-

antavaccapyanantam ca prasiddhamubhayam yadi |
siddhe naivantavatkamam naivanantavadityapi || 28 ||

pratisedhyasya vastuno 'sambhavat pratisedhasyapyasambhava iti |
atah antavattve ca anantavattve ca ubhayasminnapratite kasya pratisedhena
naivantavan nanantavan lokah iti dr̥stisambhavaḥ syaditi || 28
||

evam tavat samvrtam pratibimbakaramupadatarāmapadanam
cabhyupetyapi sasvatadidr̥stayasambhavam pratipadya idanim
sarvatha bhavasvabhavanupalambhena bandhyaputrasyamagauratadivat
sasvatadidr̥stinamasambhavam pratipipadayisuraha-

athava sarvabhavanam sunyatvacchasvatadayah |
kva kasya katamah kasmatsambhavisyanti dr̥stayah || 29 ||

iha sarvabhavanam pratityasamutpannatvat sunyatvam sakalena
sastrena pratipaditam | tatasca sarvabhavanam sunyatvat

katamastah sarvabhavabahyah sasvatadya drstayo
bhavisyanti, yah kascid grahisyati
yatastannirakaranamarapsyamahe? tatha kim va alambanam yat
sarvabhavanantargatam yatraita drstaya utpatsyante yatraita
drstirivarayisyamah? katamascasau bhavah pudgalo va
sarvabhavabahyah yasyaita drstayah utpatsyante yam
drstibhyo nivarayisyamah? kim va
drstinamutpattikaranamalambananimittam sarvabhavabahyam
yasmannimittadutpadyamanah sasvatadikah drstih
varayisyamah? sarvesameva hi padarthanam
sarvabhavantargatatvat sunyatvam, sunyatvacca sarve eva hi te
padartha nopalabhyanta iti,

kva kasya katamah kasmatsambhavisyanti drstayah |

naiva kascit, naiva kvacit, naiva kasyacit, napi kenacidakarena
sambhavisyantityabhiprayah | asambhave ca sati asam
parikalpanaiva notpadyate ityayukta evaita drstayah || 29 ||

tadevam-

sarvadrstiprahanaya yah saddharmamadesayat |
anukampamupadaya tam namasyami gautamam || 30 ||

tatra

samsaranirvanaprahanadhigamopalambhaprapatapanasamdharanat
dharmah | satamaryanam krtakaryanam dharmah saddharmah |
yadi va sobhano dharmah saddharmah,
sakalasamsaraduhkhaksayakaravena prasamsaniyatvat || yah
saddharmam-

anirodhamanutpadamanucchedamasasvatam |
anekarthamananarthamanagamamanirgamam ||

prapañcopasamam sivam pratityasamutpadasamjñaya hi desitavan
sarvadrstiprahanartham jagatamanukampamupadaya
mahakarunamevasritya
priyaikaputradhikatarapremapatrasakalatribhuvanajanah na
labhasatkarapratyupakaradilipsaya, tam namasyami niruttaramadvitiam
sastaram | kimnamadheyam? gautamam |
paramarsigotrasambhutamityarthah ||

yathoktamyasalistambasutre aryamaitreyena mahabodhisattvena-

ya imam pratityasamutpadamevam yathabhutam samyakprajñaya
satatasamitamajivam nirjivam
yathavadaviparitamajatamabhutamakrtamasamskrtamapratighamanavarana
m sivamabhayamanaharyamavyayamavyupasamasvabhavam pasyati
asatastucchatah riktato 'sarato rogato gandatah salyato 'ghato
'nityato duhkhatatah sunyato 'natmatah, na sa purvantam pratisarati
| kim nvahamabhuvamatite 'dhvani, ahosvinnabhuvamatite 'dhvani, ko

nvahamabhuvamatite 'dhvani, katham nvahamabhuvamatite 'dhvani |
aparantam va punarna pratisarati kim nvaham bhavisyamyaganate
'dhvani, (pp_259) ahosvinna bhavisyamyaganate 'dhvani, ko nu
bhavisyamyaganate 'dhvani, katham nu bhavisyamyaganate 'dhvani |
pratyutpannam va punarna pratisarati kim nvidam katham nvidam ke
santah ke bhavisyamah ayam sattvah kutam agatah, sa
itascyutah kutra gamisyatiti yanyekesam
sramanabrahmananam prthagloke drstigatani bhavisyanti
tadyatha- atmavadapratisamyuktani jivavadapratisamyuktani
kautukamangalapratisamyuktani, tanyasya tasmin samaye prahinani
bhavanti parijñatani samucchinnamulani talamastakavadanabhasagatani
ayatyamanutpadanirodhadharmani ||

atha khalvayusman sariputro maitreyasya bodhisattvasya mahasattvasya
bhasitamabhinandya anupramodya utthayasanat prakrantah, prakrantaste
ca bhiksava iti ||

ityacaryacandrakirtipadoparacitayam prasannapadayam
madhyamakavrttau drstipariksa nama saptavimsatitamam
prakaranam samaptam ||

|| samaptam cedam madhyamakasastram
sakalalaukikalokottarapravacanitaneyarthavyakhyanaaipunya
visaradam
sravakapratyekabuddhanuttarasamyaksambuddhabodhimandasadayakamiti
||